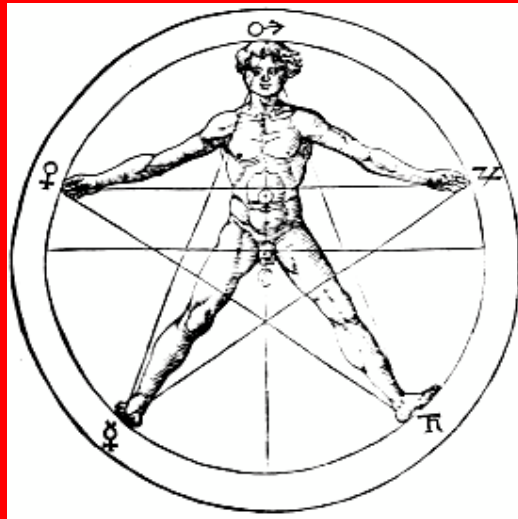


Satan

**Prince of
This World**



SATAN;

William Guy Carr, R.D.

**Commander R.C.N.
(R)**

PRINCE OF THIS WORLD
SATAN,

By
William Guy Carr, R.D.
Commander R.C.N. (R)

Previous Books by the Same Author

By Guess and By
God
High and Dry
Brass Hats and
Bell
Bottomed
Trousers

Hell's Angels of the Deep
Good Hunting
Out of the Mists
Checkmate in the North

Als
o
Pawns in the
Game

An
d

Red Fog Over
America

Table of Contents

PREFACE

.....	
.....	4

PUBLISHER'S POSTSCRIPT

.....	
.....	5

NOTE FROM THREEWORLDWARS WEBMASTER.....	5
--	---

FOREWORD

.....	
.....	6

THE DEVIL, THE WORLD AND THE FLESH.....	8
--	---

HOW THE W.R.M. WAS TRANSFERRED TO EARTH.....	17
---	----

LUCIFERIANISM.....	
.....	24

THE LUCIFERIAN DOCTRINE.....	
.....	32

SATANISM BEFORE AND AFTER THE ADVENT OF CHRIST	36
---	----

SECRET SOCIETIES AND SUBMERSIVE MOVEMENTS	42
--	----

ADAM WEISHAAPT

.....50

**HOW THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN WORKS IN HIGH
PLACES 55**

**HOW THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN CONTROLS THE
CHANNELS OF PUBLIC INFORMATION
.....58**

PROOF OF THE CONSPIRACY

.....61

**GENERAL ALBERT PIKE AND THE CONSPIRACY
.....65**

**THE PROTOCOLS OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF
SATAN.....73**

**HOW THE CONSPIRACY WAS DEVELOPED IN
AMERICA 80**

**THE LAST CHAPTER OF A BOOK AND ALSO OF A
LIFE 86**

**APPENDIX A – THE SECRET COVENANT AGAINST
HUMANITY 88**

APPENDIX B – BACK COVER

.....92

PREFACE

When the author of this book, Commander W.J.G. Carr died on October 2, 1959, he left this book in manuscript form along with many scribbled notes, reference books, half formulated thoughts, etc. His last wish was that the book be finished and published in order that all men might know of the plot which exists to wipe out every trace of decency in the world and all civilizations as we know them now.

Such a task is manifestly beyond ordinary means. I, his oldest son, have been asked to try and edit, revise and correct the manuscript as best possible before publication. This I have done to the best of my limited ability. I have not added anything to the original draft or changed anything except where requested to do so in marginal notes in my father's own handwriting.

I found the work frustrating because it was far beyond the scope of my ability. At the same time, I found it extremely interesting and rewarding as I tried to sort out the thoughts and ideas of a man who died almost seven years ago.

At some points in the manuscript I found notes such as:

“Check the accuracy of such and such a point” or “dig out more information on such and such a person”. On each occasion, I deleted the point queried completely, for it was always my father's strong belief that nothing should ever be written until completely proved out in the light of existing knowledge. Since I do not have the necessary sense of values to decide what information should or should not be used in such cases, I felt safest by leaving the information out completely.

The fact that there are only thirteen chapters in this book will annoy some people and frustrate others: I think all who read it will be left in a state of restlessness. “The Unfinished Symphony” has never been completed and this book will not be completed either, except as each reader finishes it for himself in the future by personal experience as the story unfolds.

Many of you will scoff at the statements made in this book;

many will toss it aside as the ravings of a mad- man; some will be unable to finish the book because it will arouse anxieties and fears that cannot be faced. But many others, and I hope that they will be in the majority, will find in this work the answers to some of the most perplexing of the problems that have faced men since the beginning of time and provide material for pondering possible solutions to the future.

It is up to this latter group principally, but to all men of goodwill generally, regardless of color, race or creed, that this work is respectfully dedicated in my father's name. With the dedication goes my earnest hope and prayer that each one of you will strive, each in his own way, to avert the catastrophe that is surely to come upon us if the Devil's plots are not thwarted soon.

For those of you who do read further, please try to remember that this is an uncompleted work and that if there appears to be a gap or lack of continuity at some points, it is only because this book was published from little better than a rough draft of what undoubtedly would have been a polished literary effort had Cmdr. Carr lived a few more months to finish it himself.

Please accept my apologies for my obvious lack in preparing this work completely and I hope that in spite of its shortcomings, it will be a rich source of material for your future thought. Even more, that it will be the inspiration for future good work to continue the author's efforts to: "Tell the truth and shame the Devil". If we all work together, perhaps with the help of our Creator, we shall be able to make the world just a little more like God intended that it should be.

Sincerely and
fraternally
yours,
Signed

W.J.
Carr, Jr.
Lima,
Peru

June 2,
1966

PUBLISHER'S POSTSCRIPT

In June 1966, thirty years almost to the day when Wm. Carr, Jr. completed the preceding Preface to his father's last work, Omni received this manuscript from fellow patriots who were friends of the Carr family. It was passed on to Omni as it was to them with the intention to have it published because of its informative content.

Omni had heard rumors of its existence for many years and through investigative means was finally able to track it down. As mentioned previously, the author had died prior to its completion and so the work published here is as it was received by Omni. There are no changes or revisions to factual content other than some minor side notes that were felt necessary.

The Publisher

FOREWORD

BEING fully aware of my limitations, I am frank to admit that since I published *Pawns in the Game* (1955) and *Red Fog Over America* (1957), and because I did publish these books, I have learned a great deal more about the World Revolutionary Movement (W.R.M.) and its relationship to the existence of the continuing Luciferian conspiracy directed against God and man by those who comprise the Synagogue of Satan (S.O.S.) on this earth than I knew before I published them.

A wealth of additional information has come in from a great variety of people of all classes, colors, and creeds. They have supplied the additional evidence I include in this volume. I admit I was ignorant of most of the facts I now present to my readers when I published the other two books.

I am not in the least ashamed of the fact that my knowledge regarding the struggle being directed by Lucifer to cause human beings to defect from God, so he can enslave them for all eternity, physically, mentally and spiritually, was as limited as it was in 1955. It should teach others a great lesson. I had honestly and sincerely worked and studied since 1911, trying to find the answer to the question: "Why can't the Human Race live together in peace, and thus enjoy the bounties and blessings that God, The Creator, has provided in such abundance for our use and pleasure?" The last two books of my nine already published, prove that after forty-four years I still had a great deal to learn.

I feel I would be remiss in my duty to God and my fellow man if I did not make this additional information public. I know the enemies of God will ridicule me and point out statements published in the other two. I publish what I believe to be the truth-I never claimed inviolability. To err is human-to forgive, divine.

In fairness to myself, I wish to state that the ONLY real mistake I made was that I had been unable to tie in the supernatural relationship of the Luciferian revolt in Heaven with the World Revolutionary Movement as it is being conducted today. I blamed the international bankers; selfish international Capitalism, Nazism, and Communism as the root-causes of our evils. I knew, deep down in my heart, that wars and revolutions were planned years and years ahead, and designed to ultimately bring about the destruction of ALL existing forms of government and religion in order that a totalitarian dictatorship might be imposed on what is left of the world's population after the last social cataclysm has ended; but I didn't know for certain, as I feel sure I know now, that the W.R.M. is an exact replica of the struggle Lucifer and his followers put up for control of the Universe in that part of the celestial world we know as heaven.

I called my last book *Red Fog Over America* because I was

fully aware of the fog of propaganda put out by the Forces of Evil for the purpose of preventing the vast majority of people from finding the TRUTH. I thought I had penetrated that fog-I was mistaken! The additional evidence and information I submit to my readers in *Satan, Prince of This World* proves that I had groped my way only to the outer fringe of the fog of lies and deceits which are the stock-in-trade of those who comprise the Synagogue of Satan and put the Devil's (Lu- ciferian) conspiracy into effect upon this earth.

I wish to make it clearly and emphatically known that I do not believe the Synagogue of Satan (S.O.S.) is Jewish, but, as Christ told us for a definite purpose, it is comprised of "Them who say they are Jews ... and are not ... and do lie" (Rev. 2:9 and 3:9). I hope I prove in this book that the Protocols, which contain the details of the diabolical plot Weishaupt revised and modernized between 1770 and 1776 are not those of the Learned Elders of Zion, but those of the Synagogue of Satan based on the Luciferian ideology designed to bring about a One World Government, the powers of which will be usurped by the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed who have always secretly controlled the Synagogue of Satan at the top.

This book is written for the information of the masses. In my limited way I am trying to put the mandate Christ gave us into effect. I do not intend to clutter up the pages of this book with hundreds of footnotes giving title, chapter, and verse of so-called Authorities. I find that far too many authors quote as authorities those who secretly serve the Luciferian cause. I shall ask my readers to accept what I publish as being what I believe to be the truth.

As proof of my sincerity, I mention that I have previously had published nine books and hundreds of articles of nonfiction so far, without being proven to be in serious error. I have fully and completely renounced all mercenary considerations. While studying, conducting investigations and writing my books I have never accepted financial aid-neither have I any desire to benefit financially as the result of my work. I have used the income received from my labors and writings first to provide for my family, and then to continue further study and research. When my family were able to go on their own, I turned my work and records over to the Federation of Christian Laymen to be used entirely for

educational purposes.

My wife and I live on the pensions I receive for physical disabilities received during service in World Wars One and Two.

I fully realize that the Devil's agents have it unpopular to believe in the Bible; I know it isn't "The Thing" to believe in Hell or a Devil; I know I shall be ridiculed because of what I write ... BUT I KNOW THAT WHAT I WRITE IS THE TRUTH.

Nobody is going to enjoy reading the contents of this book, but those who do read will be able to see things in their true perspective; they will be able to understand what is happening in the world today and why.

What I am about to say will sound strange coming from a man with a war record such as mine, but because wars and revolutions forced upon the masses (Goyim) are the means by which the Synagogue of Satan intend to make those they plot to subjugate destroy their own forms of governments and religion so they can be enslaved under a Luciferian dictatorship, obviously the only way to prevent them carrying out this diabolical plan through to its logical conclusion is to re- fuse to become involved in any more wars and revolutions under any circumstances. This would require individuals to practice passive resistance to authorities who would force them into war.

I once held all conscientious objectors in contempt. I considered them cowards, traitors to their country, people who failed to appreciate the benefits citizenship gave them. But I realize now, after studying the Luciferian conspiracy from all angles what God really meant when He gave us the command “thou shalt not kill.” He didn’t qualify this command by saying killing on a mass scale, i.e., wars and revolutions, can be justified.

Weishaupt’s revised version of the Age Old Conspiracy says that wars and revolutions shall be forced on the Goyim, so that those who direct the conspiracy to usurp world domination shall “proceed towards their goal in peace.” They make us fight while they sit back and cheer us on from the sidelines. Then again Weishaupt said that those who direct the conspiracy shall arrange, makers, so that not even the nations who are victorious in a war shall benefit or annex additional territory. Can any informed person deny that this policy has not been followed to the letter in World Wars One and Two? But on the other hand, Communism has been built up in size and strength until it is equal in power to the rest of the world.

It is true that in the revolutions fomented to put Communism

where it stands today the masses (Goyim) were made to fight each other, but those to usurp power, like Lenin, never got involved in actual fighting except by accident. It is another strange fact that if top level agents of the Synagogue of Satan got caught while engaged in subversion and/or fomenting revolutions they were never shot but invariably imprisoned only to be subsequently released so they could continue their subversive activities as I have proved in my previous books.

I now believe God intended man to protect his own life against an aggressor; to protect his wife and family and his home, but I believe extending this principle or natural law to national and international levels was undoubtedly part and parcel of the Luciferian conspiracy. Soldiers and police were in the first instance

supposed to preserve law and order and protect the weak from criminal elements who refused to accept the moral code and natural laws as adopted by civilized society. This is the reason ONLY the king and/or ruler was supposed to exercise force to maintain law and order. If he abused his rights the people could set things to right as was done by the Magna Carta, but under God's law it was never intended they should destroy dynastic rule. The Protocols boast that by leading the Goyim into making this mistake they caused them to abandon their only protection against those who claim to deliver them from their old oppressions in order to lead them into the new subjection of a totalitarian dictatorship.

I realize that the Illuminati will work to shoot those statements full of holes, but the fact remains that I can no longer find authority in the Scriptures, or by reasoning, to justifying allowing ourselves to be divided into opposing camps, then armed, and made to fight and kill each other in order to solve political, social, economic, or other problems which are no nearer solution now than they ever were. It just doesn't make sense that Christians can be divided into opposing camps and made to kill each other off by the tens of millions without having the slightest personal animosity for one another.

To return the passive resistance! Ghandi was doing a great job using this principle, so he was assassinated. What do we have in his place? A man who says he is neutral, but in reality helps the Synagogue of Satan maintain a "balance of power so that when

the Goyim are thrown at each other's throats again" in World War Three, the sides will be more or less equal and therefore able to fight a more prolonged and destructive war. It would seem to me that we could become heroes defending a principle, such as passive resistance, even if doing so caused us to suffer death at the hands of those who serve the Synagogue of Satan. It seems to me that it would be better to die expressing our Faith in God than in physical combat with others who are our spiritual brothers, and people who should be our friends. In support of the above statements of opinion I quote: 2 Kings 7:4; Ps. 44:22; Matt. 10:28; Luke 12:4; Rom. 8:36; Jas. 5:6.

THE DEVIL, THE WORLD AND THE FLESH

Because lies and deceptions are the stock-in-trade of those who direct the World Revolutionary Movement (W.R.M.) AT THE TOP, never, since history began to be recorded, has a grant been made by governments, educational institutions, so-called charitable foundations or other sources of wealth and power to enable historians to compile an accurate, documented history of the World Revolutionary Movement (W.R.M.). Unable to finance the help necessary to do a thoroughly satisfactory job (which would require at least ten more years of study and research) necessary to prove to the hilt the knowledge I have acquired trying to find the answer to the question, “Why is it that the Human Race cannot live in peace, and thus enjoy the blessings and

bounties God has provided for our use and pleasure in such abundance?” I offer what evidence I have been able to obtain to prove that what we term W.R.M. is nothing more or less than the continuing Luciferian revolt against the RIGHT of God to exercise Supreme Authority over the Entire Universe.

Many historians, including such outstanding students as Mrs. Nesta Webster; Count De Poncin; Copin- Albancelli; (Copon P.O. Copin C.J.) Dom Paul Benoit; Ed. Em. Eckert; Arthur Preuss; Domenico Margoitta; Witchl; His Eminence the Most Rev. Cardinal Caro Rodriguez; Don Bell, of Palm Beach, Florida, and many others seem to have been unable to connect the wars, revolutions and general chaos prevailing in this world today, with the fact that the Holy Scriptures, the inspired Word of God, tell us clearly and plainly that when God decided to inhabit this earth of ours with human beings, Satan arrived in the Garden of Eden to cause our first parents to defect from God. He accomplished his purpose, despite the fact that God had walked with them and talked with them in the early paradise we call Eden, explaining to them His plan for the rule of the entire universe, and telling them how He wished

them to live for a period of time on this earth to prove they honestly loved Him and earnestly desired to serve Him voluntarily for ALL eternity out of respect for His infinite perfections.

Study of the history of comparative religions proves that even the most primitive nomads and sephardic tribes not only believed that other worlds existed before the “Supreme Being” created this world, but proves positively that what some of us call the “uncivilized” tribes (who existed by hunting, fishing, and gathering wild fruits of the earth, before human beings began to cultivate the soil and breed animals so they could be used for productive purposes), believed that at some time, in some place, before God decided to create this earth, there had been a revolution originated because one of the creatures God created challenged His right to exercise Supreme authority over the entire Universe.

Because this aspect of the origin of the W.R.M. would fill many bulky volumes, it is sufficient for our purpose to state that this basic principle of “religious” belief was shared by the aborigines. W Schmidt, author of *Der Ursprung des Gottesides*, has had seven volumes published. (Munster i.W 1912-1940). Volume VIII was in the press at the time this book was being written, i.e., 1958, and volumes IX to XIII are still in manuscript form. He is considered to be the greatest authority on this subject, and Fr. Schmidt distinguishes the primitive people of this world as the “Urkulturen,” e.g., those who lived by gathering food, and hunting fowl, fish, and game from the “Primarkulturen,” who developed from the former into producers by becoming tillers of the soil and breeders of animals. The people we call aboriginals today are the remnants of human society which never developed beyond the Urkulturen stage.

Fr. Schmidt does not intend that the word “Urkulturen” means the civilizations with which he deals are identical with the original civilization of the human race. He uses it to mean the most ancient type of civilization our means of investigation and research can reach.

Fr. Schmidt divides what remains of the “Urkulturen,” i.e., primitive civilizations, into three groups; (1) The Southern, comprising several tribes, (Aboriginals) in southeastern Australia, (2) The Central, comprising the pygmies and pygmoids in Africa

and southeastern Asia, including Ceylon, the Andaman Islands and the Philippines, and (3) The Northern, or Arctic-Americans, whose representatives are also found in northern Asia and disseminated among the Esquimaux and American Indians.

All of these so-called uncivilized human beings share the fundamental belief that (1) Before this world was created other worlds existed, (2) at some time, before the Supreme Being created this world, a revolution had occurred in the celestial world (Universe), caused by the fact that some of the Creator's creatures had challenged His right to exercise Supreme authority over the entire universe, (3) that, as a result of this revolt against the absolute supremacy of the Creator (God), the Universe was divided into "Good" and "Evil" parts, (4) that the Evil Spirits tried to interfere with God's work while He was actually engaged in creating this world, (5) that ever since this world was finished these evil forces have been at work trying to prevent human beings from doing the Will of God, (6) that it was the representative of the leader of the heavenly revolt who brought death, sickness and ALL other EVILS to the Human Race because he deceived our first parents into defecting from God.¹

¹ The author is indebted to Mr. Richard M. Passil, Poughkeepsie, NY, who sent him a copy of the book *Satan*, published by Sheed and Ward. Readers wishing to go more deeply into this aspect of the W.R.M. would do well to read this book.

Each group of descendants of the Urkulturen, who have survived without contact, until very recently, with so-called civilization, has its own particular belief regarding HOW the leader of the evil spirits, whom we term “The Devil,” tried to interfere with God while in the act of creating this earth. Each group has had its own particular way of informing its children HOW and WHY the devil brought death, sickness, wars, and other tribulations to the human race. But all agree that the Devil was, and still is, the “ADVERSARY” of God, the Supreme Being who created the heavens and the earth.

According to the Algonquins of the north-central part of California, the Devil comes on the scene when the Supreme Being has almost finished the work of creation. He tries to appropriate something of the work for himself. According to Algonquin mythology the Devil often appears in human form, and because he brought death to this world God turned him into an animal which they named the Coyote.

In “News Behind the News” I published evidence which strongly indicates that Satan cursed our first parents to defect from God, causing Eve to indulge in “perversions” of sex, on the promise that if she accepted his advances and followed his advice, he would teach her the secrets of procreation, thus making her and Adam the equal of God in power. I pointed out that the Luciferian Creed teaches that Satan initiated her into the pleasures of sexual intercourse. We used the word “perversions” in the sense that what the Devil taught Eve in regard to sex and sexual behavior were practices contrary to sexual relationship as God intended should exist between a man and his wife.

While reading the book *Satan*, we found that other people, accepted as authorities, quoted evidence and opinions which support the belief that perversions of sex did enter into bringing about “the fall of man and subjecting him to death.”

Certain ministers and priests wrote me to say that the assumption that Satan had physical intercourse with Eve is utter nonsense because Satan is a pure spirit and therefore incapable of

indulging in sexual intercourse with a human being. As to these arguments I agree with the old woman who said, “Everyone to his own liking” as she kissed the cow.

In the book *Satan* while discussing the “Adversary of God in Primitive Religions,” Joseph Henninger, S.V D. says that the Wintum tribe of California refer to God, the Creator, as “Olelbis” and to the Devil as “Sedit.” According to the mythology of the Wintum tribe, Olelbis desired that the members of the human race should live together as brothers and sisters; that there should be no birth and no death, that life should be agreeable and easy, and the purpose of life should be to rejoining Olelbis in heaven and live with him for all eternity. To satisfy the hunger of the human body, Olelbis created a species of nut which has no shell and falls off the tree when it is ripe (this species of nut or fruit is still a staple item of the Wintum’s diet). Olelbis ordered two brothers to build a paved road from earth to heaven to facilitate the tribe’s reunion with their Creator. But Sedit appeared on the scene and persuaded one of the brothers that it would be better to engage in sexual intercourse and procreate the human species. The one persuaded by Sedit argued the other into agreement, so both defected from Olelbis and joined together to destroy the road they were building to heaven.

Sedit, horrified when he finds he has brought death to the human race and must die himself, tries to escape his fate. He makes himself a mechanism of boughs and leaves (a plane), by means of which he hopes to fly to heaven. But he crashes and is killed. Olelbis looks down from the heights of heaven and says, “See. The first death! From henceforth (all) men shall die.”

According to the mythology of the Yakuts who live in the northeastern extremity of Siberia, in the beginning the earth was entirely covered with water. Ai-tojon (The Supreme Being) saw a bubble from which issued a voice. Ai-tojon asked the Voice, “Who are you? Where do you come from?”

The Voice replied, “I am the devil. I live on the earth that is under the waters.” Ai-tojon says: “If that is true, bring me a bit of it.”

The devil dived and brought up some earth. Ai-tojon took it, blessed it and then laid down on it, and rested on the waters. The

devil tried to drown him, but the more he pulled and tugged to overturn the raft God had made of earth, the larger it grew, until to his amazement and discomfort, it covered most of the waters and became this world on which the human race lives today. The mythology of the Tartars of the Altai is very similar to that of the Yakuts, except that their legend says that after Erlik (the Wicked One) had brought up the first earth from the depths and the Creator fashions it into dry land, the Creator orders him to dive a second time and bring up more earth. Erlik determined to do what the Creator did, and brought up two lots of earth, one of which he concealed in his mouth. But it swelled in size until he had to spit it out in order to prevent his choking.

The earth he spat out God formed into the mountains and marshes and the waste lands. Then the Creator told Erlik, "You are now in a state of sin. You wanted to do me an ill turn. All men who also harbour evil thoughts shall be your people; but the good men shall be my people."

We hope to prove our point that the division between "Good" and "Evil" started before this world began and was transferred here by the Devil we Christians call Satan.

When Lucifer, working through one of his Princes of Darkness, whom we have named Satan, caused our first parents, Adam and Eve, to defect from God, they and their progeny automatically belonged to Lucifer and remained children of the flesh until they, of their own will and accord, prove they desire to reestablish their

friendship with God by being born again spiritually. The manner in which the Luciferian conspiracy, which challenged God's RIGHT to exercise supreme authority over the entire universe, was transferred to this earth in order that the King of Hell might add it, and its human beings, to his domain, will be dealt with in detail further on.

At this point it is necessary to produce evidence to explain what really did happen in that part of the celestial world we call heaven at the time of the Luciferian revolution. This is necessary because the Forces of Evil, which have directed the continuing Luciferian conspiracy SINCE it was transferred to this earth, have caused the TRUTH to be hidden, and made the TRUTH so difficult to obtain, that the average man-in-the-street can't be blamed for knowing little, if anything, about the truth, even though his eternal salvation may depend on knowing these TRUTHS.

The greatest stumbling block the average person has to overcome before he, or she, can understand and believe in the continuing existence of the Luciferian conspiracy is to erase from his mind the false conception of devils, because he has been taught to believe that Devils are hideous creatures, with ugly faces, horned heads, cloven hooves, and forked tails, etc. St. John of the Cross says: "The Devil is the strongest and the wiliest of our enemies, and the most difficult to unmask." St. John says: "The Devil is skillful enough to turn the world and the flesh to his own account (the possession of the souls of men) as his top most faithful acolytes." This saint says that the Devil caused the ruin of a great multitude of religions which set out on the life of perfection.²

The reason most human beings mentally picture the Devil as a hideous, deformed, abominable creature is because artists have caricatured him as such in order to bring us their conception of ALL that is evil and horrible. In doing this they did the human race (probably at the instigation of the Devil himself), a great disservice.

Theologians of the early Christian church, and those of the Catholic and Protestant Churches in more modern times, agree that the Devil is a very different type of creature from what most people believe. This misconception of what the Devil really is, must have resulted from the Devil's own cunning and guile, and from his ability to make human beings do his will.

According to the Holy Scriptures, the creature who challenged the RIGHT of God the Creator to exercise supreme authority over the entire Universe was Lucifer. Lucifer was so named because he was and still is the brightest and most intelligent of all God's creatures. His name is "Prince of the Dawn," "Holder of the Light." He is a pure spirit. As such he is ageless and indestructible. He has abilities and capabilities beyond the understanding of the human brain. He uses these for selfish and evil purposes.

The Holy Scriptures tell us that because of "pride," i.e., his inflated ego and false belief in his own perfections, he led the revolt against the supremacy of God, and because of his power and great influence, he caused ONE THIRD of the brightest and most intelligent of the heavenly host to join him in rebellion. If telling the truth shames and confounds the Devil (Lucifer), it is my own opinion, as confirmed by St. John of the Cross, that, due to the Devil's wiles, none of the numerous Christian denominations teach their congregations sufficient of the TRUTH regarding devils and fallen angels, of which there are in existence multitudes who wander through the Universe, including this planet, seeking the ruin of souls.

Humanity has been brainwashed into accepting mental restrictions in this matter until today, even the vast majority of those who profess to be Christians believe only in some sort of mythical supernatural evil spirit whom we call Satan, and a personal good spirit we call our guardian angels. Millions outside the Christian religion refuse to believe there is a celestial world, and devils, and angels. Many modernists claim that belief in the supernatural is a sure symptom of insanity.

But if we are to understand the W.R.M. we must know, and believe that even the very lowest choir of angels consists of multitudes of pure spirits, each possessing more perfections than the next in that substantial way. To complete this first hierarchy

we must mount through the numerous multitudes of the Archangels, and then go on to the even greater multitudes of the Principalities. There is still the second hierarchy consisting of the Powers, Virtues, and Dominations; and the third hierarchy consisting of the Thrones, the (cherubim, and the Seraphim. Of this whole galaxy of heavenly beings created by God, Lucifer is the greatest. He stood at the very peak of God's created perfection.

There are many things God has not as yet permitted the human mind to understand. We are on this earth on trial. We have been given an intellect and free will to decide for ourselves whether we wish to love and voluntarily serve God for all eternity or literally go to the Devil. If we knew all that has happened since Lucifer led the revolt against the supremacy of God there would be no test. By Faith, the teachings of the Scriptures, the Prophets, and Christ, we must believe and accept TRUTH which ~~are beyond the comprehension~~ of our human

² On page 2 of *Pawns in the Game* we stated that most, if not all religions, started out on a more or less uniformly high level, in which the worship and love of God ... formed the basic principle. "I have been severely taken to task because of this statement, but from what St. John of the Cross has to say, it would seem that I am in good company".

minds to understand. We must exercise HUMILITY instead of PRIDE. Those who remain humble, and believe, will see God. Those who become proud, and inflate their egos, until they lose all sense of their own littleness and limitations will go to the devil.

It would be impossible for the average human being to even begin to surmise why Lucifer “Fell from Grace,” and WHY he defected from God, and influenced so many of the heavenly host to join him in rebellion if it were not for the fact that the Scriptures teach us that God, when He created both angels and human beings, gave them the sovereign will to do as they pleased.

It would seem logical to suppose that if God had NOT given His creatures an absolutely FREE WILL He wouldn't have obtained much satisfaction from His creation. God's pleasure, it would seem, is derived from the love of His creatures who remain loyal, faithful, and true, voluntarily, out of respect for His infinite perfections. Thus we see the truth in the old saying, “The greater the pride, the greater the fall.” Lucifer's pride caused him to fall from his pinnacle of greatness. He was second only to the actual God-head. His defection caused him to become ruler of that part of the universe we term Hell. The fall of Lucifer proves that all angels and all human beings can become evil if they so choose. The foregoing is intended to enable the average person to understand, and believe, that since the heavenly revolution was ended by St. Michael, the Archangel, the Universe has been dominated by two supernatural POWERS. God rules over those of His creatures that remain loyal to Him, while Lucifer is King of the regions of darkness, and rules the multitudes who voluntarily defect from God and join him in rebellion.

The next big stumbling block which prevents the average person accepting the TRUTH that the Luciferian conspiracy was transferred to earth in the Garden of Eden, and has continued here ever since, is the fact that the Scriptures don't explain clearly on what grounds Lucifer challenged the RIGHT of

God to exercise supreme authority over the entire Universe. None of the great theologians has ventured to declare a definite opinion on this matter.

Knowing only too well the truth of the old adage, “A Fool will rush in where angels fear to tread,” I still feel it my duty to express my own opinion on this all important matter, arrived at after many years of concentrated thought and study.

If God bases His plan for the rule of the universe on the premise that Lesser Beings can be taught to know Him, love Him, and to wish to serve Him voluntarily for all eternity out of love and respect for His own infinite perfections, then it seems reasonable to suppose that Lucifer challenged God’s Right to exercise supreme authority over all the Universe on the grounds that His plan was weak and impractical. If this is so, then obviously Lucifer’s ideology must be based on the premise that MIGHT is RIGHT, and rule must be totalitarian.

Considering that one-third of the highest and brightest of the heaven host joined him voluntarily in rebellion against God, it seems also reasonable to suppose that Lucifer founded the further totalitarian principle that beings of vastly superior intelligence have the RIGHT to rule those less gifted.

In other words, God’s plan is to derive pleasure and glory from the love and service voluntarily given him by His creatures who remain loyal despite the lies, deceits, and temptations to which they are subjected by Lucifer’s Satanic agencies, while they are undergoing their period of trial. The Luciferian ideology is that all lesser beings must be forced to obey supreme authority by application of absolute despotism. Therefore, we would seem entitled to believe that we now are faced with the same alternatives on earth. Those who favour totalitarianism are determined to enslave those who favour freedom and voluntary service.

When I investigated the hidden, as well as the public life of Albert Pike, I learned the following facts which throw a great deal of light on my belief that we are experiencing on this earth similar conditions which accompanied the Luciferian revolution in heaven. I find plenty of passages in the Holy Scriptures to support my contention that the Luciferian conspiracy will end here on this earth, EXACTLY as St. Michael ended it in

heaven. If this comes true, those souls who remain loyal and faithful to God Will join him in heaven, and those who defect from God will join Lucifer in Hell.

According to the Luciferian doctrine as expounded by Weishaupt and Pike, Lucifer, the greatest and most intelligent of the heavenly host, challenged God's "right" to exercise authority over the entire Universe on the grounds that only a totalitarian dictatorship could ensure permanent peace and prosperity by forcing ALL lesser beings to obey the edicts of the Supreme Being by use of absolute (Satanic) despotism.

Further, the Luciferian doctrine teaches adepts in the highest degrees of Grand Orient Lodges, and the Councils of Pike's New and Reformed Palladian Rite, that God had two sons. They refer to God the Creator, as Adonai, or Adonay. They identify His sons as Satan and St. Michael the Archangel. They claim that Satan accepted the Luciferian ideology because he considered it more practical than his Father's plan for the rule of the Universe. The Luciferian theologians claim that Satan is the elder brother of St. Michael. They admit that St. Michael, whom they term "the upstart," and "Le Parvenu," did cause Lucifer to be cast out of heaven. But the Luciferian doctrine also claims that by this very act Lucifer was elevated to become God of that part of the Universe we commonly designate as HELL, and that he is therefore the equal of Adonay. Students must never forget that words are only a means used to explain certain sets of circumstances or to designate some person, or

place, or thing. Thus it is that hundreds of tribes, races, and nationalities use hundreds of different names to designate exactly the same God, the same Devil, person, place, or thing. For this reason we will discuss what some words in general use REALLY mean when considered in their relationship to W.R.M.

UNIVERSE. Means the totality of existing things, including the earth, the heavenly bodies, and all else throughout space. Thus we see that the Universe includes Heaven and Hell, as well as this earth. HEAVEN. The abode of God; the supernatural beings we call angels, and the spirits of the righteous who enter heaven after death terminates their period of trial here on earth, and/or on other planets.³

In studying the W.R.M. we must never forget that this earth is in itself an infinitesimal part of the galaxy of planets and stars we call the solar system. It is still more important that we remember that the solar system is an infinitesimal part of the Universe. On a clear night we can see with our naked eye thousands of galaxies of solar systems far larger, and greater than our own. Each has its sun, each its planets and stars. Each sun exercises perfect control over its subordinate bodies. When we realize that far beyond reach of our eyes there are millions of other solar systems, many of which scientists declare are bigger than anything we can see, then it becomes possible to begin to realize the greatness of the Creator of all these worlds regardless of whether they be earths similar to ours, or what we term celestial worlds.

The point we must understand and remember is that the word HEAVEN means that part of the Universe in which supernatural beings we call angels, and the spirits of these who have PROVED they wish to love, honour, obey, and serve God voluntarily, reside for all eternity. Heaven is a place of bliss, the pleasures and joys of which are beyond the capacity of the human mind to comprehend. Christ told us, “My

Father's house (heaven) is a place of many mansions (worlds).” He told us also that he went from our humble abode (earth), to prepare a home for us.

The Scriptures devote a great deal of space to events connected with the Heavens. It is sufficient for our purpose therefore to say that the Scriptures and Jesus Christ are our authority for saying here that there are seven heavens, the dimensions of which are also beyond the comprehension of the human mind. That should be a comforting thought to people who think, even if they don't say, of their early associates, “If I thought Himmie Jones was going to heaven I'd quit trying to get there.” These people need not worry. God's creation, and His plan for the rule of the Heavens is perfect. You won't be crowded; you won't have to associate with those who are incompatible. Conditions will be happy, peaceful, joyous, and all sufficient for our heavenly natures.

HELL. Is that part of the Universe in which Lucifer and the angels who defected from God at the time of the heavenly revolution, reside, together with those who defected from God during their period of trial served on this earth, and possibly in other parts of the Universe.⁴

The Holy Scriptures tell us that Lucifer is a pure spirit. Thus ~~he is indestructible.~~ He must live on for all eternity. The Scriptures also tell us that there is a judgment immediately after death, and a final judgment.

³ It is a matter of interest to note that when Pope John XXII was a young priest, he wrote articles in which he stated his firm belief that he did not believe that the souls of ALL human beings saw God during the immediate judgment which takes place after it is released by death. These writings proved to be a bone of contention amongst the Church's theologians, and after the writer was made Pope he called together a special Council of those he considered to be the most learned Elders of the Church. They ruled against him, and he accepted their ruling because he had never made his personal beliefs the subject of a Papal Bull, or to declare such a belief was to be the dogma and part of the teaching

of the Church over which he presided.

This throws a great deal of light on the general public's idea of Papal infallibility. The Pope is considered infallible only when, after consultation with all his advisors, long periods of contemplation and prayer, asking for the spiritual guidance of the Holy Ghost, he makes a definite ruling on a question of Faith or Morals. Such a pronouncement then becomes Canon Law, and must be accepted by all those who wish to remain members of the Roman Catholic Church. Such a pronouncement in recent years was belief in the fact that Mary, the mother of Jesus Christ, was taken into heaven body and soul, and now occupies the seat of the highest of the angels who defected from God at the time of the heavenly revolution. But a Catholic can still hold his own opinion regarding his soul seeing God immediately after death, or when it attains the necessary spiritual perfection to deserve the Beatific Vision.

⁴ The frantic efforts being made at this period of the world's history to conquer space is primarily to find out if forms of life similar to our own exist on other planets. The Satan icly-inspired men who direct this probing into the hidden parts of God's Universe are attempting to do and to find out things which God didn't intend us to do or find out until revealed to us by Him. One would have to draw heavily on one's imagination to interpret the present research into atomic energy for destructive purposes, as being the work of those who believe in God as opposed to Lucifer. It appears pretty obvious that those who direct and finance atomic research out of public funds seek knowledge of outer space which they don't intend to share with the general public unless it will serve their own totalitarian plans to do so. But it is comforting to know that even the Devil will hang himself if given enough rope. It would appear to me that those who do the Devil's work on this earth are coming very close to the end of their tethers, i.e., the ropes with which they will hang themselves.

According to Revelations it is after the Final judgment that ALL the creatures God has made will be separated into two camps. Those referred to as the “Sheep,” will go to Heaven, while “The Goats” will go to Hell where Lucifer will reign for all eternity.

The Scriptures inform us that Hell will be a place where the totalitarian rule of Lucifer will be one of utter chaos and confusion. We are told that everyone will hate everyone else, because all in Hell will realize that they were deceived by Lucifer and his agents into defecting from God. The flames of Hell, which burn but do not consume, consist of the knowledge that those who are damned have lost the love and benefits, the joys and companionship of God for all eternity.

LIMBO AND PURGATORY. Many who profess the Christian religion don't believe that there are any in-between places where souls may serve a further period of trial or purification after termination of the period of trial on this earth in order to prove that they deserve the Beatific Vision. They are perfectly entitled to their own opinions on this matter. My personal opinion is that the Scriptures indicate that there are other worlds on which spirits undergo further periods of trial to decide their ultimate and final fate. The fact that absolute knowledge regarding this matter has not been revealed to human beings is a blessing. If we all knew that there were intermediary stopping off places before we arrive in heaven or hell as our final destination, we might not try hard enough to earn our eternal reward while on this earth. It would seem logical to suppose that those who serve God as nearly perfectly as is humanly possible, will go to heaven when they die. It is just as logical to suppose that those who serve Lucifer to the best of their ability while on earth will join him in hell when they die. The vast majority of people don't seem to be able to realize that upon this earth there are considerably

more people who serve the Luciferian Cause than there are trying to put God's plan for the rule of the Universe into effect upon this earth.

LUCIFER This greatest of all the angels, created by God, challenged his Creator's RIGHT to exercise supreme authority over the Universe and all on and in it, yet he is mentioned only once in the Holy Scriptures. Isaiah 14:12 (King James Version). There are two other places where it seems reasonable to suppose the words used refer to Lucifer. Those are Luke 10:18 and Rev. 9:1-11.

The Holy Scriptures' lack of revelation regarding WHY Lucifer challenged the supremacy of God, and the fact that in the Holy Scriptures Lucifer is identified with Satan, makes most people believe that Lucifer and Satan are one and the same supernatural being. Study of the secret writings of men, who have at various periods of history directed the W.R.M., definitely prove that those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP are Luciferians. Letters of instruction dealing with Luciferian doctrine and dogma have from time to time fallen into the hands other than intended while being circulated for instructional purposes, between those who direct AT THE TOP and their immediate subordinates. In my humble opinion, the revelations concerning the Luciferian doctrine and conspiracy are just as much "Acts of God" as are the revelations and inspirations which make the Holy Scriptures the inspired and revealed Word of God. I believe that because God (Adonay) is just and Merciful, He intended that all His creatures on this earth, whom He put here to work out their own eternal fate, should know every detail regarding both sides involved in obtaining possession of our souls for all eternity.⁵

Study of the W.R.M. indicates that it is very important to decide whether or not Lucifer and Satan are one and the same supernatural being. Search of the Holy Scriptures will not reveal a definite ruling. The most famous theologians who have lived since Christ, have shied clear of making a definite pronouncement on this particular question. But men who have directed the W.R.M. AT THE TOP are very definite in their belief that Lucifer is God, the equal of our God

(whom the Luciferians refer to as Adonay). They claim that Lucifer is the “Holder of the light,” “The God of Goodness,” who struggles for humanity against Adonay, the God of Darkness and Evil and ALL wickedness. Albert Pike, who worked out a military blueprint of wars and revolutions which he calculated would bring the Luciferian conspiracy into its final stage upon this earth, stated definitely in his letters to fellow conspirators, that Satan, although Prince of this world, is definitely inferior and subordinate to Lucifer.⁶

⁵ While we recognize the truth that the Devil (Lucifer) is the “Father of Lies,” as told to us by Jesus Christ; and the Synagogue of Satan (S.O.S.), who direct the Luciferian conspiracy here on this earth, are sons of the Devil, and masters in the art of deception, I still maintain, however, that a great deal of truth can be learned from the secret writings of men who were the High Priests of the Luciferian Religion in their day, because they never intended that their pronouncements on this all important subject should fall into hands other than intended. As will be proved in other chapters, many men have directed the ceremonial and dogmatic executives of the Synagogue of Satan and the Luciferian religion since Weishaupt died in 1830. They include Moses Hofbrook and Albert Pike of the United States of America; Mazzini and Lemmi of Italy, and, most recently, Alister Crowley of England.

⁶ Pike and his direction of the Luciferian conspiracy are dealt with fully in other chapters.

SATAN. The Scriptures use the word Satan quite often and tell us about his evil purpose and works. He is, as the word implies, the adversary of God. Satan is invariably associated with Lucifer. Most Christians accept the fact that Lucifer and Satan are one and the same supernatural being commonly referred to as the Devil. Those who have directed the Luciferian Conspiracy upon this earth have been very definite in pronouncing the doctrine that Lucifer is God, and Satan his “Prince of the World.” There is Scriptural support for the belief that there are five or more other worlds over which Lucifer placed “Princes,” and several others, in addition to claiming that Satan is the eldest son of God (Adonay), and the older brother of Jesus Christ, also claim that Jesus Christ is one and the same person as St. Michael the Archangel. They claim that when God decided to inhabit this earth Lucifer made Satan “Prince of this world.” This claim is confirmed partially by the Scriptures, which refer to Satan as Prince of this world. John 14:30,16:11, Eph. 2:2.

The Luciferian doctrine teaches that Satan, using human agents, developed the Luciferian conspiracy so well that God (Adonay) decided to send St. Michael to earth in the form of Jesus Christ, to halt the conspiracy as he done in heaven.

Those who worship Satan as “Prince of the World,” and Lucifer as God of the celestial world, claim that Christ failed in His earthly mission. They claim that when Christ refused to accept the overtures of Satan, his betrayal and death were arranged in such a manner that the Romans acted as judge and executioners for the S.O.S., while the High Priests used mob psychology to make the Jews reject Christ as the Messiah and then to assume the guilt for His crucifixion. Study of history indicates very strongly that those who have directed the Luciferian conspiracy upon this earth have made it their special business to

make as many Jews as possible defect from God, reject Jesus Christ, and have used them to serve the purposes of the High Priests of the Synagogue of Satan, which Christ Himself informed us, is composed of “Them who say they are Jews, but are not, and do lie.”

The Synagogue of Satan have hated the Jews from their beginning because God wished them to carry His banner here on earth. The S.O.S. warped the Jews’ knowledge of God’s wishes while they were in captivity in Babylon. They have since warped the Gentiles’ knowledge of Christ’s wishes in this regard also. It is because the Synagogue of Satan hated the Jews, and had treated them so badly in trying to obtain control of their minds while they enslaved their bodies in captivity, that Christ told us His mission here on this earth was to release both Gentiles and Jews from the bondage of Satan and his Satanic agencies.

In my opinion the agentur of the Illuminati who put out the Synagogue of Sataris propaganda and lies, have deliberately hidden from general knowledge many things which would prove that it was the members of the Synagogue of Satan who caused the prophecies regarding Christ’s betrayal and death to come to pass. Judas and the Jews were only instruments they used to accomplish their diabolical purpose, and then cover their own guilt by placing it on the shoulders of the Jews who, unfortunately, because of lies and deceits, have been made to wear that cloak of guilt ever since.

It must be admitted that the betrayal of Jesus by Judas was real and disastrous, particularly as it affected Christ’s efforts to convert the Jews and release them from the bonds with which they have been bound by the Synagogue of Satan. But why is it that so many ordained ministers of Christ’s religion preach that God intended that the Jews should bring about the death of His Son, our Lord and Saviour? Why do they make the members of their congregation believe that Christ surrendered himself meekly to His fate in order that the prophecies of Scripture might be fulfilled? My study of this phase of history gives me an entirely different view of what really happened.

The Holy Scriptures tell me that Christ knew what was to happen. He went about His Father’s business by day because He

knew that because of His popularity with the masses the authorities would not dare arrest Him during the daylight or in public. The Scriptures say that Christ hid Himself at night. This proves that, despite His prophetic knowledge of what was to come, he in no way acted to bring about fulfillment of the prophecies.

The absolute contrary to general belief appears to be the truth. Christ exposed Judas' treacherous intentions, obviously in the hope that such denunciation would defer him from committing such an abominable crime which would lead him to suicide and eternal damnation. Christ condemned Judas precisely because his betrayal was to prove disastrous. His career was cut short at the very beginning of His mission. It is interesting to speculate on what might have happened regarding history since then if Christ had been allowed to live another fifty years. It is a strange thing that those who serve the Synagogue of Satan seem to live almost invariably into their eighties. Here we have the most outstanding example of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy making human beings serve their diabolical purpose; God knew what would happen, but He didn't want it to happen. Christ knew what would happen, but He didn't want it to happen. He even prayed to His heavenly Father in the Garden of Gethsemane, and begged to be saved from His pending fate, but at the same time Christ did as many of us have done since. He said, "Not my will, but Thy Will be done."

I believe it was the Synagogue of Satan who plotted, financed, and directed the betrayal, trial, and crucifixion of Jesus Christ, and used Judas as their tool, and caused the Jewish mob to assume the guilt for their

sin against God, and crime against humanity, in order that they could retain the hold which Christ Himself told us He had come to earth to break.

What the Synagogue of Satan, those who, as Christ told us, “are them who say they are Jews, but are not, and do lie,” did was to make it possible for them to use the Jews as tools, agents, and whipping boys from then to the present day. Tell this truth to the Jews as well as to the Gentiles, and perhaps the course of history may be changed sooner instead of later. What happened to Christ nearly two thousand years ago has been celebrated as a Luciferian and Satanic victory in every Black and/or Adonaicide Mass ever since. The horrible, revolting ritual claims that the Synagogue of Satan defeated Christ’s mission to earth by bringing it to an early and sudden end, when they were able to engineer His betrayal, conviction on false charges, and death. I can find no mention of this as a Jewish victory in the documents I have studied which deal with this aspect of the Luciferian conspiracy.

Those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP have also encouraged and even financed anti- Semitism, and used it to serve their secret plans and diabolical ambitions. But they have also deceived Gentiles into serving their diabolical purposes in exactly the same way. It is utterly ludicrous to say the W.R.M. is a Jewish plot designed to give the Jews ultimate control of the world, because study of the Luciferian plot proves clearly that ALL forms of government and religion are to be destroyed in the final stage of the Luciferian conspiracy, so that when “No power or cunning can prevent us, we (the high priests of the Luciferian religion) shall crown our leader King-Despot of the entire world.”

According to the writings of those who have directed the Luciferian conspiracy, their purpose is to enslave ALL Lesser human beings absolutely, physically, mentally, and spiritually, and force them to accept the Luciferian ideology by application of Satanic despotism. This being a fact, those who claim that the W.R.M. is a Jewish, Roman Catholic, Communist,

Nazi, Masonic, or any other kind of conspiracy, talk utter nonsense, because evidence in this book will PROVE HOW the conspirators intend to destroy all forms of government and religion.

As far as our investigations have gone, the evidence indicates that those who have directed the Luciferian conspiracy secretly, have always masqueraded as champions of another established religion. We have the Luciferian who headed the Jewish Sanhedrin during Christ's mission on earth; we have Weishaupt, who taught Canon Law by which the Christian missionary efforts were governed in his day; we have Albert Pike—who was head of the Masonic religion (for Masonry is a religion), in his day, etc., etc.

GOD. The Supreme Being, Creator of the heavens and the earth (Universe). God is known as Jehovah, but this form of address dates only since 1518. The name given to God by the human race in pre-Mosaic times was Jahweh, sometimes spelled Yahweh, meaning Creator. God the Creator is also known as Elohim. But it is interesting to note that after Moses had been given the Commandments by God the fact that they forbade any person to take the name of God in vain caused the religious leaders of the Jews to substitute the word Adonai or Adonay. This is the word used by the high Priests of the Luciferian Creed when making any pronouncement or defining any dogma.

PROTOCOLS. The word means original written draft of a plan designed to achieve a definite objective. The protocols of the Luciferian conspiracy were written as soon as human beings had mastered the art of putting their thought and intentions regarding the future, on parchment, or other suitable material, so they could be preserved for the information of those who came after them. The Luciferian conspiracy (to prevent the Human Race from putting God's plan for the rule of the Universe into effect upon this earth so that a totalitarian Luciferian dictatorship may be imposed on ALL Lesser Beings in the final stages) has constantly been revised and modernized, BUT NEVER CHANGED. It has

been revised and modernized so that those directing the conspiracy can take full advantage of rapidly changing social, economic, political, and religious conditions, and also to take full advantage of the advances being made in applied science. Men who refuse to give God credit for their superior intelligence invariably become Satanists, and as such, serve the secret plans, and further the diabolical ambitions, of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy.

This TRUTH is made abundantly clear in the writings of both Adam Weishaupt and Albert Pike. They say that when the Luciferian conspiracy is finally imposed on what remains of the Human Race, the King-Despot will be served by a FEW millionaires, economists, and scientists, who have been proven to be devoted to the Luciferian Cause, assisted by sufficient soldiers and police (the United Nation's International Police?) to enforce the will of the dictator upon the masses (Goyim). All the Goyim, without exception, are to be reduced to the state of human cattle by a process of integration on an international scale. After the human race has been turned into a vast conglomeration of humanity, breeding will be limited to types and numbers considered sufficient to fill the requirements of the State

(God). Artificial insemination will be used to accomplish this purpose. Less than 5% of the males, and 30% of the females, will be selected and used for breeding purposes.

The purpose of this book is to expose the conspiracy designed to accomplish these diabolical purposes. We explain how the conspiracy has been developed, until today it is in its semi-final stage. WE then tell what will happen if the TRUTH regarding the existence of the continuing conspiracy against God and the Human Race, isn't made known far and wide, as quickly as possible. The Scriptures promise that if we make the TRUTH known to all the people of all the remaining nations, the (knowledge of) Truth will set us free from the bonds of Satan with which we are being more and more securely bound as the years roll by. Satan is still Prince of this world. Our task is to shorten the time when the prophecies related in Revelations are brought to pass. It is our duty to bind Satan by making his evil plans known, so that he may be cast back into Hell for a thousand years (as foretold in the 20th chapter of Revelations), and so hasten the day when Satan again breaks his bonds and brings chaos, tribulations and further abominations to the people of this earth. It is then that God will intervene for the sake of the Elect. These things will not come to pass until people who consider themselves the Elect PROVE they are sincere. In order to prove our sincerity we must, in my humble opinion, become DOERS of His Holy Will, and not HEARERS ONLY, of His Word. I feel that mass action can shorten the days of our tribulation. If we parents have any true paternal affections, we must think of the welfare of the future generations also.

Revelation tells us that when Satan escapes from Hell he will introduce abominations the like of which the world has never known, and will never know again. Of this period Mark 13:20 says that if it were not for the intervention of God on behalf of His Elect, "there should no flesh be saved." St.

Matthew confirms what Mark says in Chapter 24, verses 3 to 32.

Like many others who have tried to find out who causes wars and revolutions, and why, I groped around in the Red Fog of Luciferian propaganda for many years. I gathered together thousands of pieces of evidence. I traced down hundreds of clues all over the world. At one time and another I blamed selfish Capitalism, Communism, Nazism, and political Zionism. Others I consulted were equally convinced that one or another of these evil forces were the SECRET POWER that worked behind the scenes of governments, and made them adopt policies which ultimately forced them into wars and revolutions. Some blamed the Roman Catholic Church; others Freemasonry; still others Judaism, the World Federalists, Bilderbergers. But when I used the Holy Bible, the inspired Word of God, to test the truth or fallacy of each piece of evidence, I began to realize the TRUTH. That TRUTH is that the Luciferian revolt against the right of God to exercise supreme authority over the entire universe was transferred to this earth in the Garden of Eden. It has continued to develop here ever since until it is now in its semi-final stage. Those who have directed the conspiracy have used every guile and form of cunning to set sections of the human race against each other, by dividing them into opposing camps, then arming them, and making them fight over one issue or another. When I considered how those who were enemies in one war were allied in the next; how Capitalists financed alleged "Workers' Revolutions;" how those who call themselves Jews, but are not, and do lie, sacrificed just as many of the lesser Jewish) brethren as was necessary to serve their own diabolical purposes; how devilish propaganda divided millions of Christians into opposing armies, and made them fight and kill each other off by the tens of millions, without anyone engaged having the slightest personal animosity towards the other; then I became convinced that the Holy Scriptures are the inspired Word of God, and that Jesus Christ came on earth to warn us of the existence of the Luciferian conspiracy. He lived, suffered, and died in order to make known the truths which will release us from the bonds of Satan so we can enjoy eternal happiness with His and our Heavenly Father. It is up to us now. We can accept or reject the

truth. (John 8:32)

HOW THE W.R.M. WAS TRANSFERRED TO EARTH

We have seen that primitive people believed in a supreme being whom we refer to as God. They believed in an evil adversary whom we call Satan because he tried to interfere with God's creation and with His creatures which inhabit the earth. The Bible tells us that, at a much later date in the world's history, the Hebrews thought of the Heavens as concave, above a flat earth, supported on pillars, erected on foundations. (2 Sam. 22:8, Prov. 8:27-29) They believed that there are seven heavens inhabited by varying grades of superhumans, the highest Aravoth, being reserved for God. St. Paul tells us he was caught up into the third heaven. (2 Cor. 12:2)

The Scriptures don't tell us much regarding what happened in heaven after Lucifer and his fellow rebels had been cast out; nor are we told definitely WHY God decided to create this earth on which human beings decide their eternal fate. But God did give us an intelligence so we can reason things out for ourselves. If He hadn't done things in this way we wouldn't have been subjected to much of a test, which is obviously designed to make each individual *prove* whether or not he honestly and sincerely desires to love God and serve Him *voluntarily* for all eternity.

Interesting light is thrown on this subject by several theologians who make reference to the fact that the cause of Lucifer's revolt against God could have been jealously aroused when God announced it to be His intention to create human beings and give them the chance and opportunity to develop into the highest ranks of the celestial beings. But it would appear more logical to assume that God came to His decision to create this world and populate it with human beings AFTER St. Michael had suppressed the Luciferian revolt.

This reasoning opens a line of thought which could lead us to believe that God is infinitely merciful, as well as just, and

therefore created the world (worlds) and populated it, or them, with human beings because He did not hold all who had joined Lucifer in revolt equally guilty. It doesn't seem unreasonable to suppose that God decided to give those angels He judged to have been deceived into joining Lucifer, another opportunity to decide for themselves whether they wished to accept Him as their God and supreme authority, or Lucifer. This theory could explain why there is a definite affinity of a spiritual entity with each individual body. We commonly refer to this entity as the soul, and associate it with our personal guardian angel.

Carrying this theory to its logical conclusion, it would seem reasonable to suppose that God intended to place human beings on earth by a method of birth that prevented their having knowledge of other worlds beyond what He decided to reveal to our first parents personally, and to future generations through His prophets and the Scriptures. We are told that He did walk with Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden, talking with them, and explaining to them His Holy Will and His plan for the rule of the Universe which He wanted to be established on this earth, as related in Genesis.

This being true, our first parents had first hand knowledge of God; His wishes; His plans and intentions for them in the future.

He promised that if they respected His wishes and obeyed His commandments, they would, after a period of trial, rejoin Him in Heaven and live forever in perfect happiness. The Scriptures confirm that part of primitive man's mythology which says God made living easy for them by providing for their needs. Then again, it is possible, as some theologians claim, that the correct explanation is that God created this world and inhabited it with human beings, into whose bodies He "breathed" a soul, in order to give them the opportunity to fill the vacancies left in Heaven after Lucifer and those members of the Heavenly Host who joined in his revolt, were cast into Hell. They teach that God creates an individual soul for each individual body.

If this is the case, then it is also probable that there are as many worlds as there are many choirs of angels, and that each world is inhabited with human beings which compare in intelligence with the fallen angels they are designed to replace in Heaven. If this is

so, it does not seem unreasonable to suppose that our spiritual advancement, or deterioration, could be progressive as well as immediate, after the death of our mortal bodies.

Millions of human beings believe in reincarnation. It could be that this belief originates with the knowledge that God's heaven consists of seven levels; that God's angels were made up of many choirs of varying degree, and that angels of lesser degree advance from one heaven to another. If this is so, it would appear that God intended human beings to exist in various degrees, and also intended that those on the lower plane could, by application, diligence, and attention to spiritual matters, advance themselves to higher levels on earth and higher degrees in heaven. This is what rugged individualism really means, and rugged individualism is what the enemies of God are determined to destroy. Obviously human beings can, and do, deteriorate spiritually until they reach the stage when they are engulfed in Hell. This line of thought would offer some explanation to references made to Limbo, Purgatory, and the fact that Christ, after His resurrection, descended into some part of Hell, where He released souls who were waiting their redemption.

If God created human beings to fill the gaps made by the apostasies of the fallen spirits, then it is logical to assume He wants us to prove definitely that we wish to know, love, and serve Him voluntarily for all eternity. If we develop this line of thought to its logical conclusion, then it is our spiritual condition, when we emerge from the struggle going on in this world for the souls of men, which will determine whether or not we are considered

“of the Elect” or “of the damned.” Reference in the Scriptures to the “immediate” judgment at the moment of death, and the “final” judgment, when a definite division of the Universe is made into Heaven and Hell, would indicate that there are intermediary places where souls could be tested further until they have definitely decided their eternal fate. There are a number of theologians who maintain that the Elect of the human race are absorbed into the very hierarchy of the angels, into the ranks of the Cherubim and Seraphim, and all other orders. The theologians to whom I refer believe that “The Elect of the human race will not be only the outside fringe of the spirit world, but will, on the contrary, be the shining stars in every one of the spirit planes.” This line of thought seems to be supported by St. Luke in Chapter 20, verse 36: “Neither can they die any more; for they are equal unto the angels, and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.” As Abbot Anscar Vonier O.S.A. stated in his treatise on the Angels: “We are not concerned here directly with demonology; our scope is a more consoling one. Whatever height a fallen angel may have occupied in the scale of being, it is possible for the grace of God to raise man to that height, so that even the throne vacated by Lucifer himself may become the congenital inheritance of some holy soul.” The learned Abbot says further: “It is possible for the grace of God to raise man to that height.” I feel it would be better to say, “The grace of God, used as He intends it to be used, can enable man to raise himself to such a height of spiritual perfection that it is possible for a human soul to occupy the vacancies left by the highest of the fallen angels.”

Every ‘living soul’ knows that God did give us an intellect and the unrestricted use of our wills. If God hadn’t intended to put us to a test there would have been no sense in His allowing an ‘adversary’ to oppose His plans, ridicule His wishes, and try to wean us away from God so that we could be possessed by Lucifer, the King of the Empire of Darkness, whom we commonly term the ‘Devil.’ Study of the opinions expressed by early Christians, and later by both Catholic and non-Catholic theologians, provides evidence which supports the reasoning set forth above. We find

that several make reference to the fact that Lucifer and his followers expressed the lustful desire to have sexual relations with, and physical control over, the bodies of human beings God planned to create. Quite obviously they could have developed such desires only as the result of their rebellion against the supreme authority of God the Creator in order that they might foul up His plan to have human beings fill the gaps their rebellion had caused in the choirs of angels.

Several early Christian theologians believed that the fallen angels lusted for the people of this world. St. Augustine claimed that the perverted and depraved interpretation of sexual relations adopted by the human race at the instigation of Satan, are contrary to God's purpose and intention. He calls this 'concupiscence.' It would therefore seem logical to suppose that if 'concupiscence' is contrary to God's will it was introduced by Satan to help further the Luciferian conspiracy upon this earth. The above opinions are based on the authority of the Book of Enoch. But these opinions have been ruled 'in error' by the more modern theologians. St. Thomas, and the decree of the Council of Trent claim that because all angels (those who remained loyal and those who defected from God), are pure spirits, it is impossible for them to lust or have sexual relations with human beings. Again, on the other hand, there is evidence in the records of exorcism, practiced by ordained ministers of the Christian religion, which claim that victims released after having been possessed by devils, claimed they had been physically possessed sexually.

Be that as it may, we know that God did create this earth. He did inhabit it with human beings. We are told that we are made in His own image and likeness. Because there are so many degrees of bodily form and shape, a human being's likeness to God must of necessity relate to its spiritual entity, which we call the soul. The Scriptures support this conjecture. They tell us that until our first parents defected from God, and chose to accept the advice of Satan, their bodies shone like the sun because they were illuminated with the light of sanctifying grace. This spiritual illumination departed with the committing of what we term 'original sin.' But whatever happened in this regard, it is definitely established that our mortal bodies have their spiritual entities. To believe otherwise is to be atheistic.

We now come to the point in the world's history where God's adversary is named Satan. He caused Eve to defect from God. She afterwards persuaded Adam to join her in rebellion. Without stressing the point of HOW Satan deceived Eve into defecting from God, it must be apparent to most thinking people that perversion of sex definitely entered into the deception.

By perversion of sex we mean that Satan taught Eve how to use sexual relations to gratify animal passion and carnal desires. Study of this phase of the Luciferian conspiracy would indicate that God intended sexual intercourse to be a holy union between a man and his wife, entered into for the purpose of creating another

human being into whom God could infuse a soul because He desired to have an opportunity to fill one of the vacancies left in Heaven as the result of the Luciferian rebellion. There must be some merit to this line of thought, otherwise there would not be such a clash of opinions regarding the use of contraceptives and so-called planned births. If there isn't merit in this point of view, why is it that those who work to prevent God's plan for the rule of Creation being established on this earth are secretly determined to replace God's plan for the reproduction of the human race by artificial insemination practiced on an international scale,

The teaching of Christ and many Scriptural quotations tell us that God made human beings greater than the angels in as much as he gave them the power to reproduce their kind according to His Will. The waste of human

seed is condemned over and over again. Every sensible human being knows that because God is God, i.e., the Supreme Being, Creator of Heaven and Earth (the Universe), He could, if He wished, have prevented Lucifer interfering with His plan to create terrestrial worlds and human beings, but if He had done so, we would have been subjected to no real test. Without wishing to be presumptuous, it seems reasonable to suppose that God obtains His pleasure from His marvelous creation out of love and fidelity given Him by those, both angelic and human, who remain staunch, loyal, faithful and true, despite all the evil machination of the Devil, and his angels, who wander through this world (and probably others), seeking the ruin of immortal souls.

In order to understand these things we must understand the facts concerning “Spirit tutelage.” The word “tutelage” is used to mean “guardianship” and/or “instruction.” Spirit tutelage is a divine ordinance. It permits man to be influenced by Good and Evil spirits who have the power to put ‘thoughts’ into our minds. Temptations are what we term “Evil” thoughts. Temptation by evil spirits is not a “divine ordinance.” It results from what theologians call “the permissive providence of God.” If the human race were not subject to “evil” influences as well as “good,” there would be no purpose in God having given us an intellect and free will. The intellect enables us to analyze the thoughts which enter our minds. We make a decision. Then, by use of our free will we make our bodies put the decision of the mind into action.

The most frequent question asked by people in all walks of life concerning this very important matter is “If God is GOOD, then why does He permit evil? If God loves the Human Race, WHY does He permit even innocent people to suffer the tribulations of wars, revolutions, sickness, etc.?”

Experiences in two wars and three revolutions taught me the answer to these questions. FIRST-I believe that it is God’s intention to fill the gaps in heaven resulting from the fall of angels of many degrees from Grace with beings, including human beings, who positively and definitely PROVE by the

nature of their prayers and works, the manner in which they deal with temptation; and the way in which they stand up under conditions of

physical, mental, and spiritual stress, that, regardless of what happens to them on this earth, they still wish, with a burning and constant desire, to VOLUNTARILY love and serve God for eternity. This belief is justified in Matt. 10:28; Luke 12:4; II Kings 7:4; Ps. 44:22, etc., etc.

I base this explanation on the further belief that God, being the Creator of the totality of the Universe, can derive happiness only from the love, loyalty, devotion, and service given Him VOLUNTARILY by His creatures. He intends that we prove to Him that we have definitely and irrevocably made this decision before He allows us to enter the Kingdom of Heaven. In other words, we decide our own eternal fate.

St. Paul's text, 1 Cor. VI:3, says, "Know you not that we shall judge angels? How much more things of this world?" I take this to indicate that those human beings who come out of this earthly test "With God's colors flying" will be chosen to pass judgment on the fallen angels who used their powers to inspire us with evil thoughts, and deceive us into doing evil things. The fact that the elect put aside temptation and refuse to be deceived, even though the agents of the Devil work great wonders, prove they have won spiritual domination over the forces of evil. They will be permitted to exercise this domination on the day of final judgment.

In 1918, when I was helping remove rubble, resulting from a German air raid on West Hartlepool, England, to rescue an infant whose cries came from the dark interior of the collapsed building, I learned the answer to the second half of the question. As we worked I heard the anguished mother cry, "If God is ALL GOOD how can He permit such evil?-How can He allow innocent little children to suffer? Why does He punish me so? I have tried to love Him and serve Him."

As I worked, the answer came to me. Half an hour later we reached the baby. It was alive and uninjured. It was lying alongside the grandmother on a mattress on the floor inside a cupboard made by enclosing the space under the stairs which led from the ground floor to the upstairs rooms. The grandmother was dead.

When the baby was placed in its mother's arms, I asked her if I might accompany her. Friends standing by had offered her shelter. She gave me permission.

Over the cup of tea (the provision of which is an absolute necessity in time of joy or sorrow with the English people), the mother hugged her infant to her breast and murmured, "Oh God, forgive me. How could I have doubted your infinite Goodness?" I placed my hand on her arm and said, "God doesn't will that we, His creatures, suffer the abomination of war. Wars are a punishment humanity afflicts upon itself because the majority have obstinately and persistently refused to do His Will, obey His Commandments, and put His plan for the rule of the Universe into effect upon this earth." We punish ourselves because we permit Satan to remain "Prince of this World."

This line of reasoning I honestly believe to be the TRUTH. The incident I record here happened in April, 1918. Another World War and many revolutions have been fought since. The W.R.M. is directed AT THE TOP by the Synagogue of Satan to further the secret plans of the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed. It is they, human beings, diabolically inspired by the spiritual forces of darkness, who foment wars and revolutions, and in doing so they confirm the words spoken by Christ Himself when He said of the S.O.S., "Ye are sons, of the Devil, whose lusts ye shall do. He was a murderer from the beginning; etc." Yes, the Devil has been and still is a murderer. Wars and revolutions are his means of committing mass murder. In my opinion we commit a terrible sin when we even think that God wills wars, revolutions, and other forms of abominations. God did not wish our

first parents to defect from Him. They did so of their own free will and accord. God did not Will that human beings terminate this earthly existence by the death of our mortal bodies. When Adam and Eve sinned they suffered the loss of sanctifying grace. That automatically involved the death of their mortal bodies, *contrary to God's Will and His original intention.*

The same conclusions are correct if applied to physical and mental ailments. While human beings ate meats, fish, fowl, fruits, nuts, seeds,-and vegetables as intended by God they lived healthy lives, and they lived to a ripe old age. If they died naturally, they died of old age, the gradual wearing out of the body's vital organs. It was not until the human race departed from God's Will, in respect to diet, and substituted "the Devil's Brew," consisting of food, drinks, and drugs which satisfy gluttony, the carnal appetite, and arouse lustful thoughts and sensual desires, that ailments of the flesh shortened our life-span and caused physical diseases and mental suffering. Don't take my word for this. In the Scriptures Romans 6:23 tells us, "The wages of Sin is Death." Why do those who plot our subjugation force us to eat denatured foods in this day and age, if it isn't to weaken us mentally as well as physically?

There is another fact that concerns the W.R.M. being transferred to this earth in the Garden of Eden. The Devil, Lucifer, Satan, or however you wish to designate the Secret Evil Power on this earth, which constitutes the "Adversary" to God's Will, occupied this earth BEFORE God created Adam and Eve. Satan was here and ready to tempt Eve, and through her, Adam, when both were still in a state of innocence, and enjoying the Presence and Friendship of God. Man's sin strengthened the hold the Devil had on this world. It did not create it. Theologians as a rule accept this as an "Insoluble mystery." I would like to point out that this fact indicates

that this world was, and still is, part of the section of the Universe controlled by Lucifer, the Part we term Hell. There seems to be a lot of truth in some old saying, which dates back

into antiquity – “This is Hell upon Earth”. Human beings still have the opportunity to reunite with God, if they so desire, but the vast majority don’t seem to do very much about it. The next question is this: “Are Lucifer and Satan one and the same supernatural being?” For reasons beyond my own comprehension the accepted idea of most theologians is that Lucifer and Satan are one. Yet the same theologians agree that there is evidence for believing that there are several principalities in Hell, each ruled by a supernatural being who is subordinate to Lucifer. Is it unreasonable to suppose that Satan is a different being who defected from God at the time of the heavenly revolt led by Lucifer? Is it unreasonable to suppose that there is a certain degree of TRUTH in the teachings and doctrines of those who expound the Luciferian ideology on this earth. Even admitting that an angel, by reason of being a pure spirit, regardless of whether it is ‘Good’ or ‘Evil,’ isn’t confined to any geographical limitations, and can use its influence for ‘Good’ or ‘evil’ in a dozen different places in less time than is used in the twinkling of an eye, it still seems reasonable to suppose that Lucifer is “King” of all that part of the Universe we term Hell, and Satan is one of his Princes. Does not Christ Himself designate Satan as “Prince of this World?” The conditions existing upon this earth would seem to indicate it is part of Hell rather than a part of Heaven.

If this world is *part* of Hell, then it is reasonable to Suppose that the decision we make here is final. That may explain why He visited here as He did another part of Hell before his resurrection. He redeemed us, but whether we accept His redemption or reject it, it is our own business.

Be that as it may, the fact remains that the Luciferian doctrines what the Holy Scriptures neglect to say on this important subject. Christ made it very clear that Lucifer is the “Father of Lies,” and that Satan uses lies and deceits to achieve *their* diabolical purpose. Is it unreasonable to suppose that Lucifer has inspired those who have directed his conspiracy here on earth, to tell only a little of the truth? If this line of thought isn’t logical then where did the old saying originate that “Half a truth is more dangerous than a whole lie?”

If Lucifer was at the very top of the highest heavens, and nest

in beauty, power, and glory to God Himself, and if the Luciferian mythology the eldest son of God and older brother of St.

Michael, is based on truth, then the many and varied pieces of evidence concerning the transfer of the Luciferian conspiracy onto this earth, given previously, fall into place, and provide an exceptionally clear picture of this phase of the conspiracy.

There are volumes upon volumes of writings which indicate and/or prove that Freemasons are taught that the origin of their secret society dates back to the time of the building of the pyramids. There are just as many volumes that prove that adepts of the Grand Orient Lodges and Councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite are taught that their form of Masonry has continued since the fall of Eve. They claim that her seduction by Satan produced Cain and that Cain founded the Synagogue of Satan. This is the teaching which requires members of the lower degrees of the Grand Orient and Palladian Rite to become Satanists.

It is a strange coincidence that most men who stoutly protest they are 100% for God and refuse to accept the idea that Satan is different and subordinate to Lucifer, are supported in this opinion by those who openly acknowledge their allegiance to Satan. Evidence will be produced to prove that it is only when a confirmed Satanist in the Grand Orient or Palladian Rite is initiated into the High Priesthood of the Luciferian Creed, that he is told THE FULL SECRET, and required to accept its Creed, which says, "*Lucifer is God the equal of Adonai (Adonay)* and the worship of Satan is *therefore a heresy.*"

General Albert Pike is accepted as the greatest modern authority as far as Luciferianism is concerned. As head of the Palladian Rite he wrote a letter of instruction dated July 14, 1885, and sent it to the heads of the

twenty-six Councils located throughout the world. In this letter he not only confirmed the belief that Satan is subordinate to Lucifer, but stated that Lucifer is God, the equal of Adonay, and added that Lucifer is the God of LIGHT, the God of GOOD, who struggles for humanity against Adonay the God of Darkness and all Evil.

Pike has been built up by the press of the United States to the point that most Freemasons consider him one of their most illustrious brethren, and one of Americas greatest patriots. But research reveals that Pike lived a double life. Secretly he was a worshipper of Lucifer. Between 1859 and 1889 he rose to be head of the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed.

Lower degree Masons are taught to believe different statements regarding the source of their Secret Society. The fact is that, when they are initiated into a higher degree they are told something entirely different by those conducting the initiation, telling them that as they advance to the higher degrees they are admitted deeper and deeper into the mysteries of the Craft. Not one Mason in a thousand even suspects that, far away above the Scottish Rite of Blue Masonry, and beyond the reach of any except those carefully selected for admittance into Grand Orient Lodges and the Councils of Pike's New and Reformed Palladian Rite, Satanism is practiced. In these secret societies Satan is worshipped as God and "Prince of this World." But above these Satanic Societies, specially selected members of the Synagogue are initiated into the FULL SECRET, which is the final TRUTH as exemplified in the Luciferian Creed, as we have just explained.

The reader may ask, "Why a11 this secrecy?" The answer is that those human beings who have literally sold themselves to the Devil, know that the final success of their diabolical conspiracy against God and His Human Race depends upon their ability to keep their identity and TRUE purpose secret. This book is published to expose their secret and to arouse public opinion so that an end may be put to this conspiracy, and thus bring about the prophecies

contained in Revelations, which say Satan shall be chained and returned to Hell and remain there for one thousand years.

In the international lodges of the Grand Orient and Pike's New Palladian Rite, adepts are required to accept as TRUTH, that Masonry really originated with Cain. They are told that Satan, whom they name Ebilis, conferred on the human race the greatest benefaction possible when he defeated God's (Adonay's) plot to keep the knowledge of sexual behaviour, and the secret of procreation, from our first parents. The initiates are told that Ebilis initiated Eve into the pleasures of sexual intercourse, and taught her the secret of procreation, and thus made her and Adam equal in power to God. The initiate is also told that, as the result of the sexual relationship Eve gave birth to Cain, who started the movement (Masonry), and put the Luciferian ideology into effect here as it is in that part of the celestial world over which Lucifer reigns. Thus, where the members of the lower degrees of the Scottish Rite are taught that Hirarn was the father of Masonry, those admitted to the highest degree are taught differently.⁷

Study of the Manichaeian movement and doctrine informs us that in order to prevent God's plan to make Adam and Eve the first parents of His human race, Satan seduced Eve and possessed her, and was the father of Cain and *Eve's first daughter also*. The Manichaeian doctrine teaches that Cain 'married' his sister, and that the progeny of this union (incest) have perpetuated Satanism ever since. Without wishing to labour this point too heavily, it is of interest to point out that Scripture relates there was something very displeasing to God about Cain's 'marriage. Cain also murdered his brother Abel; and Christ in His day castigated those of the Synagogue of Satan as "Ye are sons of your father the Devil; his lusts shall ye do. He as a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him." (John 8:44)

"The Serpent" is the name by which Satan is known in the Holy Scriptures (Rev. 20:2; Num. 21:9). The Serpent is the symbol of Satanism in secret societies which worship him as Prince of the World. Scriptures refer to Eve and "the seed of the serpent" (Gen. 3:1-16). Therefore we may ask, "Where did the seed of the Serpent come from?"

Paul said, in 2 Cor. that *Eve* had been *unchaste* with the Serpent, (Lucifer, Devil, Satan) - (Lucifer means the Bright and Shining One). Right here is the origin of the Seed of the Serpent. In Gen. 3:15 God said, "I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed." In saying this to the Serpent, (Lucifer, Devil, Satan), God stated that Lucifer would have a seed (just as physical as Eve's seed would be physical). In Gen. 3:16 God said to Eve, "and thy desire shall be to thy husband," which indicated plainly that *her desire had previously been to another!* In Cor. 11:2-3 Paul here was talking about "chastity," to present the Corinthians as a *CHASTE* virgin to Christ. In the very next verse, Paul said, "But I fear, lest by any means, as the Serpent beguiled Eve through his subtlety."

Paul here affirmed that Eve did not present herself a *CHASTE* virgin to Adam! Remember, there is only one way for a virgin to lose her chastity. In Gen. 4:1, Eve thought that Cain was her promised seed, but later acknowledged that she was mistaken and that Seth (not Cain), was her promised seed, when she said (Gen. 4:25) "For God hath appointed me another Seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew."——

⁷ Those wishing further information on this particular phase of the conspiracy should read the books listed elsewhere, particularly Copin-Albancelli's *le Drame Masconnique*, etc.

Cain and Abel were twins (Gen. 4:3-4) for they became of age at the same time and presented their offerings on the same day. Abel was the son of Adam, but Cain was the son of Lucifer. Lucifer and his seed have been killers down through the centuries, and Christ accused them of having slain all the prophets from Abel to His time (Matt. 23:35). Lucifer begat a seed, as God said he would (1 John 3:12). “Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one.”

Lust is sexual desire outside the Natural Law of God. Therefore Christ Himself seems to have confirmed that Satan was lustful and is father of the Synagogue of Satan as those who are Satanists teach and believe. Satanists have always used sex-bribery and the depravities and perversions of sex to obtain control of men and women they wished to use to further the secret plans of their diabolical conspiracy. Satanism makes a God of sex. They worship the human body because of its sexual abilities. When men and women prove they are unyielding to all other forms of devilish temptation, they often fall as the result of becoming involved in illicit relationships and perversions. Did not David commit abominable sexual crimes, including incest?

Then, Christ also told us that the father of the Synagogue of Satan was a murderer from the beginning. Who else could that person have been but Satan? Did he not inspire Cain, his son, to kill his own brother, Abel? Has murder not been the stock-in-trade of those who have comprised the Synagogue of Satan ever since? What is revolution and war if not murder practiced on a mass scale?

Another important fact concerning incest being used to start the Synagogue of Satan on this earth is the practice of Pagan kings, who worshipped the Devil. In order to perpetuate their line of succession, they insisted that their sons marry their own sisters. But regardless of what is ‘right’ or what is ‘wrong,’ the fact remains that when Christ did start His mission, He told us that the Luciferian conspiracy had reached the stage where Satan, as Prince of this

world, had obtained control over all those in high places.

The words in Gen. 4:15 seem to indicate that after Adam and Eve defected from God, He willed that what has happened since should take place. He said, “Whosoever should slay Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seven-fold.” It would seem that after our first parents defected, God insisted that those who truly wished to love Him and serve Him voluntarily for all eternity, out of respect for His infinite perfections, should prove their sincerity. Without the ‘Adversary,’ and the Synagogue of Satan, there would be no real test. The Holy Scriptures give us enough information to enable us to decide for ourselves which way we want to go.

Satanism teaches that Jesus Christ is one and the same as St. Michael, and is the younger brother of Satan. Satanism also claims that God sent St. Michael to earth, in the form of Jesus Christ in order that He might end the Luciferian conspiracy here as he had previously done in heaven. Both Satanists and Luciferian adepts boast that Christ failed in His mission. They make the reacting of His defeat the major part in the celebration of the ‘Black Mass.’ Pike revised and modernized the ‘Black Mass’ and named his brainchild, “The Adonaicide Mass.”

The word “Adonaicide” means the death, or end, of God. The death of God was the primary purpose of Nietzscheism.⁸

It would seem that because the enmity between Satan and St. Michael started in heaven, and because Christ, while on earth, rejected the overtures of Satan to join him in rebellion against the absolute supremacy of God, the enmity has been carried out so that Christianity has been, and still is honeycombed with Luciferian and/or Satanic cells.

Since Christ first picked His apostles, these Agenturs always hide their true identity while they bore industriously from within. Today they are to be found disguised as “Modernists,” weakening the various denominations so that they will be ready to collapse when those who direct the conspiracy AT THE TOP, decide it is time to provoke the final social cataclysm. Pike

explained what is intended to happen in a letter he wrote to his director (Mazzini) of the W.R.M. August 15, 1871. This letter is quoted elsewhere. It is catalogued in the Library of the British Museum, London, England⁹ and has been quoted from and referred to by dozens of authorities and students of the W.R.M., including Cardinal Rodriguez of Chile. (See page 118 of *The Mysteries of Freemasonry Unveiled*, 1925. English translation, 1957.)

That the Luciferian conspiracy does exist, and has had unbroken continuity since its very beginning, regardless of whether we take its beginning in the celestial world, or from the Garden of Eden, proves it to be of supernatural origin and direction. Nothing conceived in a human mind could be so perfect, so diabolical, so titanic in dimensions, or so utterly destructive as the Luciferian conspiracy, which today we call the World Revolutionary Movement (W.R.M.).

Every time an attempt has been made by ecclesiastical and/or civic officials to expose Satanism as the inversion of God's plans and laws, and the antithesis of the Christian religion, the Agentur of the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed, who are located behind the scenes of all governments, both secular and ecclesiastical, have so far succeeded in turning the intended exposure into an actual and factual witch hunt. To prevent real

⁸ See pages 346-7 of *Satan*, by Sheed and Ward, New York, 1951.

⁹ The Keeper of manuscripts recently informed the author that this letter is NOT catalogued in the British Museum Library. It seems strange that a man of Cardinal Rodriguez's knowledge should have said it WAS in 1925.

Satanists and dedicated Luciferians from being exposed and punished, the Synagogue of Satan and the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed, who control the S.O.S. have always succeeded in throwing an ample number of substitutes into the hands of the investigators, who provided the executioners with enough victims to satisfy the outraged feelings of the Princes, both religious and secular, and the bloodlust of the angry mobs. Until recently, these substitutes were accused of being witches and/or sorcerers who worshipped the Devil. Believers in God will be next.

Between 1486 and 1675, thirty-two ecclesiastical measures were taken against Satanism; and between 1532 and 1682, 149 witches and/or sorcerers were burned, 78 banished from their countries, and 124 punished in other various ways. These measures and punishments affected Americans. They were accused of being Satanists and furthering the Luciferian conspiracy against Christianity. Public attention was thus kept centered upon unimportant victims, most of whom had been charged, or betrayed by the high officials who kept their own identity with the Luciferian conspiracy secret.¹⁰

The Scriptures and writings of inspired men since the advent of Christ are full of incidents of demonic possession of individuals, but except in the Collect, read by priests celebrating the Mass on the 17th Sunday after Pentecost, one is unable to find anything very definite on the “Diabolica Contagis” --diabolical contagion- or the Devil’s influence on the human masses. This is rather extraordinary because if wars and revolutions are, as I maintain, the destructive force being used by those who direct the W.R.M. to eliminate all other forms of government and religion, then the Devil’s influence on the “Goyim” (human masses) is far more powerful, seductive and deceptive than is the possession of an individual.

There can be no logical denial that the Devil, through his earthly agentur, can and does influence the thinking of the masses in order to produce evil mass results including wars and revolutions. We refer to the manner the Secret Powers of Evil

have of using propaganda and mass psychology to serve their diabolical purposes.

¹⁰ See pages 346-7 of *Satan*, by Sheed and Ward, New York, 1951

LUCIFERIANISM

In order to be able to realize that the W.R.M. is a continuation of the Heavenly revolution, we must understand Lucifer; what Lucifer did in heaven, and WHY, BEFORE he and/or Satan caused our first parents to defect from God.

Being the highest, brightest, and most intelligent of God's creatures, he also had a Free Will. He could will to remain loyal, faithful, and obedient to God, and accept God (Adonay) as the Supreme Authority over the entire Universe, or he could challenge that 'Right.'

Lucifer, in Heaven, was next to God. He was intelligent, therefore it is obvious that he could not have envied Him. St. Thomas said, "Only a fool can be envious of what is so far above him as to be impossible of attainment." Lucifer is no fool!

Lucifer's pride in his angelic attributes, i.e., office, character, and personality could have caused him to desire to be in his own order as God is in the divine order. In other words, Lucifer's pride in his own perfections could have made him wish to become the ruler of His own order rather than remain subject to God, regardless of the exalted state to which he had been elevated by God. This line of reasoning does not infer that Lucifer was fool enough to wish to dethrone God. He simply wished to rule a section of the universe in his own right. Today many human beings suffer from the same kind of inflated ego. It could be termed an overwhelming desire for absolute independence or self-sufficiency. St. Thomas, Scotus, and Suarez agree that the sin Lucifer committed was "The sin of Pride," but they disagree with each other on exactly what constituted his sin of pride.

My studies have convinced me that Lucifer's sin of pride consisted of his determination to break from God and set up his own dynasty. I am supported in my conviction by Biblical authority and history-Lucifer got what he wanted by leading the heavenly revolt. He persuaded vast multitudes of various levels of

the angels to join him. Among these were one-third of the highest, the brightest and the most intelligent of the heavenly host. Lucifer got himself expelled from Heaven and cast into Hell, and this was exactly what he wanted to have happen. Since then he has struggled to wean as many others away from God as possible, so that they may come under his dominion. We know of his activities only on this earth, and we call this the World Revolutionary Movement.

My purpose in writing my last three books (I doubt if I shall be granted time to write others), has been to shed light on the W.R.M.. and the S.O.S., a subject of such great importance that it affects the life of every human being and his or her immortal soul. Many priests and ministers have told me of their appreciation of my motives.

On the other hand, there are priests and ministers who, when asked by their parishioners to express an opinion on the hidden chapters of biblical and secular history as exposed and explained in *Pawns in the Game* and *Red Fog over America*, have said, "What he writes borders on heresy." What they don't mention is the great TRUTH expounded by the greatest theologians and philosophers of the Church of Christ, i.e., "ALL TRUTH borders on heresy." What really matters is that, when expounding the TRUTH, we don't step over the borderline as defined in the Scriptures. When ministers and/or priests close the door to a "mind" seeking further knowledge of the TRUTH, they serve the Devil's purpose. Isai. 28:7; Mic. 3:11; Mall 2:7.

A Presbyterian minister in Ottawa said my writings were "unmitigated nonsense." A minister in Owen Sound published a pamphlet stating that I was anti-Semitic and spreading modern heresy. These men and several others both Gentiles and Jews - have done their best to involve me in arguments and litigation. They probably intended, by so doing, to use up my time to such an extent that they would seriously interfere with my determination to throw as much light as I can on this subject before my own light has gone out.

In case readers run into this kind of criticism, I wish to remind them that the knowledge of ministers and priests is subject to the restrictions placed on them by the curricula laid

down by those who control the seminaries of a particular faith. My studies, over a period of forty years, have never ceased. I have never allowed my mind to be subjected to limitations. This is the way I believe that God intended it should be. What I write, I believe to be the TRUTH. Readers should consider the hidden facts of history as detailed in my writings, to form their own opinions and reach their own decisions.

The curricula in many seminaries are seriously restricted for the simple reason that even theologians of the same faiths have been, and still are, openly divided in opinion on many matters dealing with the fall of angels. However, both Scotus and Suarez agree that none of the angels, including Lucifer, ever repented their defection from God. Both agree that repentance was a possibility to them, and that God gave them the time and opportunity for repentance, but during the interval of time Lucifer and his followers committed other sins. With these opinions St. Thomas disagrees.

It is nothing to be amazed at when theologians and philosophers disagree. Only God and the Devil know on whose side they are. Matt. 7:15 warns us of “False prophets in sheep’s clothing.” Even as far back as Jeremiah’s day, priests were being denounced because of their unfaithfulness (Jer. 1:18). Many priests and ministers today teach because they are hired They teach what those who hire them say they must teach (Mal. 2:8). The word

“hire” used in this regard can mean more than “to obtain pay for services.” It can mean to render service and give unlimited obedience to an earthly power in the hope of obtaining earthly and supernatural rewards.

When, as Staff Training Officer for the Canadian Naval Reserve Division 1943-4, I lectured to the officers and men on the subject of “Discipline and Obedience.” I shocked some of the Divisional Commanding Officers by telling their subordinates that no officer or man was required to obey an order that is contrary to the Commandments of God, i.e., Natural Law or the Dignity of Man. Many of the most horrible atrocities committed in the name of God against the human race by Satanists, were committed by innocent men carrying out orders. How very convenient! If subordinates are required to obey ALL orders, then all the S.O.S. (who control all those in High Places) need do is see that orders are given to do things that serve the Devil’s purpose.

Christians in Holy Orders should never forget that regardless of any consideration, including the oath of obedience they give to superior authority their first allegiance, like that of a soldier or sailor, is to God. No oath can bind them to commit sin. Keeping silence, or failure to tell the whole truth regarding the W.R.M., is a sin against God and a crime against God’s creatures. “Tell the Truth and shame (confound) the Devil” should be the motto of every militant Christian. This truth was repeatedly emphasized by the late Pope Pius XII, when he told parish priests they are responsible for the secular as well as the spiritual welfare of their congregations, and should guide the members of their flocks on social, economic and political matters. He showed his will in this regard when, in 1957 he asked all faithful Catholics to pray for the “Silent Church.” The word “Church” as he used it, means the “Whole body of Christian believers; the ecclesiastical organization or power as distinguished from the State.” Don’t let anyone tell you differently. If they do, they lie. If they lie, they serve the Devil’s Cause.

The Luciferian conspiracy could not have developed since our Lord died, to its semi-final stage if those who have pretended to be Christian clergy, dedicated to God, had not sinned against Him by maintaining “Silence” on this all important subject.

Let me remind my readers that NO ecclesiastical authority, Catholic or non-Catholic, has challenged the truth of what I say on this subject. Hundreds of ordained priests and ministers have admitted that I have convinced them of the TRUTH. The majority of them excuse themselves from helping me openly by saying “I am under discipline.”

I am afraid God does not accept that as a valid excuse. God dispensed with all forms of compulsory discipline. Under God’s plan for the rule of the Universe we are free to love and serve Him of our own Will, or go to Hell in our own way. It is time we stopped making excuses and proceeded to prove to God that we wish to love and serve Him for eternity.¹¹

¹¹ I feel justified in making one further remark to protect my readers from those who slander me and my work. In addition to being mentally restricted by the curriculum of their schools and colleges, those who slander me were brought up in an atmosphere of social security. In the majority of cases their education, or indoctrination, was paid for by multi-millionaires who set up so-called Charitable Foundations so they could dictate the curricula of the educational institutions which they endowed. It has been proved that these millionaires belong to the international financial cartels who have financed BOTH sides in every war and revolution fought in the last two hundred years. It is logical to assume that this being the case, the curricula of the educational institutions they endow are not directed to making God’s truth known, but to limiting knowledge regarding the truth, so that the Luciferian conspiracy can be developed to its final objectives.

My slanderers have never had to worry about where their next meal came from. They have been babied along and encouraged to develop an inflated ego regarding their knowledge and importance. They may have suffered a few hardships, but they

always knew they would be looked after provided they remained obedient to those their benefactors placed over them.

My life has been entirely different. Due to a serious accident, my father died in his forties. At the age of thirteen I was left to shift for myself. When fifteen I was at sea, working an average of twelve hours a day. I rose to be a Master Mariner, and a Commander in the Canadian Navy. I have written enough sense to have had ten books of non-fiction published and incorporated in reference libraries throughout the world.

I did all this by the Grace of God and my application to a dedicated cause. I was determined to find out, if possible, why human beings can't live in peace. It is only fair to mention that I rejected offers of fame and fortune, because such offers always had strings attached which would have prevented me continuing to see after, and publish, THE TRUTH. The only thing I ask from God is that He permit me to live long enough to pass on what I have learned about the W.R.M. to others.

While my traducers slept in warm beds and lived in comfort and security, carefully guarded from danger, I battled my way on the stormy seas and lived a life which brought me in intimate contact with all that is evil. I became intimately associated with Bolsheviks, Nihilists, and Nazi proselytes. But, notwithstanding that, I

wanted to help the underdog, and had the urge to be a 'Do-gooder.' By the Grace of God, I never was convinced that by joining any so-called reform organization, I would be doing the will of God. It is beyond my comprehension how the hierarchy of many religions embrace men who have worked openly in the W.R.M. for

Because of its very nature, the Luciferian revolt must of necessity be designed to bring about the destruction of ALL other forms of government and religion, so that, in the final stage of the conspiracy, the Luciferian ideology may be imposed on what is left of the human race by Satanic despotism. Today we term this “Totalitarian dictatorship.”

Obviously, it is much easier for a small but powerful group to subjugate one person, one group, one organization, one government, or one religion, than it is to subjugate dozens and even hundreds of individuals.

Therefore the Synagogue of Satan introduced ‘Internationalism.’

The late William Lyon Mackenzie King, Prime Minister of Canada for nearly a quarter of the twentieth century, sold the Rockefeller family on this idea early in the 1900’s, when he was Labour Minister in the Canadian government. Just as Albert Pike worked secretly to bring about a one world government, and a one world religion (Luciferianism), so did Mackenzie King. He specialized in bringing organized labour under control of the international authority because if those placed in control AT THE TOP are agentur of the Synagogue of Satan, organized labour could be used to foment wars

and revolutions leading to the destruction of governments and religions. Then, after organized labour had been used to stir up strife between capital and labour and cause economic chaos and turmoil, it could in turn be subjugated in the final stage of the conspiracy. Obviously, an international organization controlled AT THE TOP by the secret agents of the Synagogue of Satan can be more easily controlled, than can hundreds of independent unions and guilds. Does any thinking person believe that the thugs, ex-convicts, and university graduates in economics who control organized labour AT THE TOP are not agentur of the Illuminati, otherwise

known as the Synagogue of Satan, If this were true why are those in control trying to make it compulsory for all workers to join unions?

The same principle as Mackenzie King used in organized labour

is used by those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP to obtain control of all other fields of human endeavor including the sciences, professions, politics, business, industry, governments, and religions. Thus we see that, previous to the organization of the League of Nations (after World War One ended) the policy of those who directed the W.R.M. AT THE TOP had been to split up and destroy all powerful governments, religions, industrial, financial, capitalistic, and labour organizations, etc., in order that out of the resulting chaos, those affected would gradually accept the 'idea of Internationalism.

World War Two was fomented, and fought to further soften up nationalism and rugged individualism. The United Nations Organization was set up (on land provided by the Rockefellers, by whom Mackenzie King was employed 1914-1919). The U.N. is intended to give an air of respectability to Internationalism which Communism and Nazism had brought into disrepute. The Synagogue of Satan control the United Nations as they controlled the League of Nations. Looking back we can see how this "Secret Power" has controlled every strong and powerful group, organization, movement, and government from behind the scenes, by means of 'Specialists,' 'Experts,' and Advisors,' whom they trained and placed in key positions, by using the power and influence their control of GOLD gave them. Every development of the Luciferian conspiracy led to the stage in which the world finds itself today. Its progress can be traced back to the days when Christ told us bluntly and plainly that the Synagogue of Satan controlled ALL those in high places.

Christ spoke the TRUTH. BUT HE DID NOT SAY, NOR DID HE IMPLY, THAT ALL those in High Places realized they were controlled by 'The Synagogue of Satan.' It is for this reason that Christ showed us by the nature, manner, and place of His birth; by His early life of subjection to the lawful and parental authority; by the way He chose His Apostles-humble working men, and by His teachings during the last three years of His life, that if we wish to break free from the bonds with which we are bound more and more strongly every day by 'The Synagogue of Satan,' we must start at the very bottom, at the grass roots, to make known the TRUTH concerning the continued existence of the Luciferian conspiracy, to

ALL nations, as quickly as is possible.

It is the perfect wisdom of Christ which justifies Christians' belief in Him as "The Son of God." The fact that Christians don't accept the TRUTH He taught, and follow His advice, illustrates exactly how clever, cunning, and unscrupulous are those devils incarnate who, inspired by Lucifer, comprise 'The Synagogue of Satan,' (S.O.S.). Only the S.O.S., supernaturally inspired, could—have prevented the human race from putting God's plan for the rule of Creation into effect upon this earth. Instead, we have allowed those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP to further the secret plans and diabolical ambitions of the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed.

years simply because they profess to have had a change of heart and mind. They lionize these men and make them professors in universities. But, to my knowledge, not one of them has shed any light on the "Secret Power" they must know is behind the various subversive movements which make up the W.R.M. If Mazzini felt that secret control, surely they must have felt it also. But if they do, they never say.

I do not name my traducers because I don't think it charitable to do so. However, I feel confident that this book will be brought to their attention by some of my readers. Then, if they have any sense they will accept the truth and square themselves with God.

Christ gave us the Lord's prayer so that, by repeating it daily, we would have the above truths impressed upon our minds. It must be obvious that if we did establish God's Kingdom here on earth, His Will would be done here as it is in Heaven. When Christ told those who persecuted Him, "My kingdom is not of this world," He did not say, nor did He imply, that it wasn't our duty to introduce God's plans for the rule of the Universe into our own forms of government.

God's plan requires that religious leaders, truly God's men, should advise our temporal Rulers, and prevent them straying from the true and narrow path. That is the relationship God intended should exist between church and state.

Instead of Holy men, we have allowed the S.O.S. to place evil men in control of ALL those in high places. Our earth is a very, very small potato when compared with the galaxies of heavenly bodies, the suns, stars, and planets which make up the Universe. The Holy Scriptures tell us that the Universe is now split into two parts. One part is Heaven, reserved for those who PROVE they wish to love and serve God voluntarily for all eternity; the other part is Hell, reserved for those who defect from God. Revelations tell us exactly how and when this division will be made definite and final. Then there will be only Heaven and Hell, and they will last for all eternity.

It must be obvious to all thinking people that the reason Christ told us we must start at the bottom and work up, using men and women whose minds have not been brought under control of the Synagogue of Satan (by propaganda introduced into our seats of learning and ALL other channels of public information), is because He knew that ALL those in "High Places" don't realize they are being controlled by the agentur of "The Synagogue of Satan." However, the Devil's agents keep the human race so busily engaged scratching for a living, or seeking riches and carnal pleasures, that the vast majority never

have time for prayer and meditation. Our leaders, secular, and religious, never seem to have time to consider anything other than worldly problems ... and the Devil's agents see they are busy with problems which concern the world and the flesh to the exclusion of all spiritual interest and values.

But because the vast majority of those who occupy the HIGH PI-ACES are elected by the people, it is logical to say that until the people are subjugated it is possible for an enlightened and fully-informed public to create such a force of public opinion, that such force could seriously affect even those who occupy the very highest places in politics, government, economics, industry, the sciences, and religion. In my humble opinion, that is what Christ meant when He told us to "Go and teach the TRUTH to ALL people of ALL nations." Christ made us the promise that if we did so "The TRUTH would set us free." These are the reasons that those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP keep THEIR true intentions, to enslave the people physically, mentally, and spiritually secret. They deliberately surround the TRUTH with a thick fog of lies, which we term propaganda.

While dealing with this phase of the W.R.M., it is essential to prove that the Synagogue of Satan does not permit even those they select to direct the W.R.M. to suspect they are being used as 'Tools' to bring the Luciferian conspiracy nearer to its final goal.

Gusseppe (sometimes referred to as Guiseppe or Joseph) Mazzini has been represented to the people by the controlled press as a great Italian patriot, as were Mackenzie King of Canada and General Albert Pike of the U.S.A., and many others since proved to be hypocrites. These men pretended to serve God, their country and humanity, while in reality they knowingly furthered the secret Luciferian plans. Documentary evidence definitely proves that from 1834 until he died in 1872, Mazzini directed the W.R.M.. throughout the world He used as revolutionary headquarters the Lodges of the Grand Orient, established towards the end of the 18th century by Weishaupt, and the Councils of Pike's New and Reformed Palladian Rite, established the second half of the 19th century in all countries throughout the world.

Mazzini was closely associated with one Dr. Breidenstine. After Mazzini's death in 1872, a letter he had written to Breidenstine came to light. The contents fully illustrate what I mean when I say that not even the directors of the W.R.M. are permitted to know they further the secret plans of the Luciferian conspiracy, unless they have convinced those who constitute the Synagogue of Satan that they have finally and completely defected from God and are suitable and ready for initiation into the FULL, or FINAL SECRET

Study of Mazzini's 'secret' life proves that he actually accepted Satan as "Prince of the World." He worshipped him as such. As Director of the W.R.M. he was admitted into the Synagogue of Satan, and yet, even

as a member of that group, his letter to Breidenstine shows that he had not been initiated into the FULL

SECRET, which is that Lucifer is God, the equal of Adonay (our God) and that the ultimate purpose of the W.R.M. is to bring about one form or another of a one world government, the powers of which the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed intend to usurp so they can then impose a Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship upon the people of this world. In the letter referred to, Mazzini wrote, "We form an association of Brothers in all parts of the Globe. We wish to break every yoke. Yet there is one that is unseen; that can hardly be felt, yet that weighs on us. Whence comes it? Where is it? No one knows, or at least no one tells. This association is secret even to us, the veterans of Secret Societies."

The fact that the FULL SECRET is known only to a very few people, is of the greatest importance. It means that as long as there is still time to make the TRUTH known. I proved this statement to be true by making known to Communist leaders in Canada in 1956 the fact that, according to Pike's plan for the final stage of the Luciferian conspiracy, Communism is to be made to destroy itself, together with Christianity in the greatest social cataclysm the world has ever known, to be provoked for that specific purpose by those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP This information caused the biggest split in the Communist International that has happened since Lenin usurped power on behalf of the Illuminati in 1917. During 1956-1957 the split in the Communist Party made headlines in the newspapers of the world, and explained WHY Molotov, Malenkov, and others were ousted. The same information has been made known to religious leaders of most Christian denominations, but so far as we know they still refuse to accept the warnings as the TRUTH.

When Mazzini died in 1872, Pike selected Adriano Lemmi, another alleged Italian patriot, to succeed him as Director of the W.R.M. He also was a confirmed Satanist. Pike had established the supervising or directing council of the Political Action section of the W.R.M. in Rome before Mazzini died.

When Pike made his selection a strange situation developed. Lemmi was such a confirmed Satanist that he insisted that all members of Pike's New and Reformed Palladian Rite worship Satan as "Prince of this World," and as their God. He went so far as to have his friend, Brother Carducci, compose a hymn to his Satanic Majesty entitled, The Goddeal Mirror, which, to the great annoyance of Pike, Lemmi ordered to be sung at all Palladian Rite Banquets. This situation developed to the stage when Pike, to end the matter once and for all time, issued a 'Letter of Instruction: Pike, speaking as Sovereign Pontiff of the Luciferian Creed, made this very profound, and from the Christian viewpoint, 'profane,' pronouncement. He addressed it to the heads of the 26 councils of his (Pike's) New and Reformed Palladian Rite, established all over the five

continents as the secret headquarters of those he had selected to direct ALL aspects and phases of the W.R.M., so that Communism, Nazism, Nihilism, and every other enemy of God and of His creatures, could be used to further the secret plans of those who directed the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP Pike's letter reads in part: (We quote a translation of it, taken from page 587 of A.C. DeRive's book dealing with this subject, *La Femme et l'enfant dans la France- Maconnerie Universale*).

"That which we must say to the 'crowd' is, 'We worship God' -but it is the God that one worships without superstition The Masonic religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine ... if Lucifer were not God, would Adonay, whose deeds prove His cruelty, perfidy and hatred of men, barbarism, and repulsion for science would Adonay and His Priests, calumniate him?

"Yes, Lucifer is God. And, unfortunately Adonay is also God. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade; no beauty without ugliness; no white without black; for the absolute can only exist as two Gods
.... THUS THE DOCTRINE OF SATANISM IS A HERESY; (emphasis added), and the true and pure philosophical religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay. But Lucifer, God of Light and God of Good, is struggling for humanity against Adonay, the God of Darkness and Evil."

We wish to point out that Pike's letter, from which the above quotation has been taken, was translated into French by De Rive, and then translated back into English. Because I have studied this matter from many angles, I believe the word 'crowd' should have been translated as 'Goyim' or 'Masses. I also believe the translator used the words Masonic Religion when he should have said, "the religion as practiced in the Lodges of the Grand Orient and the Councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite." By using the word 'Masonic,' one may be misled, because study of contemporary literature of that time proves that the head of British Masonry had warned the Grand Masters of English Masonic lodges that they, and their members, were not, under any pretext or circumstance, to affiliate with, or associate with Grand Orient Masons, much less Pike's New and Reformed

Palladian Rite.

Dom Paul Benoit, recognized as an authority on this subject, and author of *La Cite Antichristienne* (2 parts), and *La France Maconnerie* (2 vols.), says on page 449 ff Vol. I. Of FM, “The Reformed Palladian Rite has a fundamental practice and purpose, the adoration of Lucifer. It is full of all the impieties and all the infamies, of black magic. Having been established in the United States (by Pike), it has invaded Europe and each year it is making terrifying progress. All its ceremonial is full ... of blasphemies against God and against our Lord Jesus Christ.” Such is the guile, the cunning and deceit of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy that they not only tolerate, but encourage Satanism in a(1 but the highest degrees. They direct their agentur to place the idea in the public’s mind that Freemasonry, Judaism, Roman Catholicism, Communism, Nazism and any or all other organizations with international objectives, are secretly directing the W.R.M., while all the time documentary evidence, and the events of history, prove that the Synagogue of Satan, controlled AT THE TOP by the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed use any and all of the movements whenever it is possible to further their own diabolical secret plans and ambitions.

Lemmi, when head of Grand Orient Masonry in Italy and France, also belonged to Pike’s New and Reformed Palladian Rite. Before he was initiated into the FULL SECRET by Pike, Lemmi tried to bring about the destruction of the Vatican by his anticlerical campaigns.

After his initiation, which is said to have been conducted personally by Pike, his attitude and activities suddenly changed. While he outwardly remained anti-clerical and anti-Vatican, he no longer advocated the violent overthrow of the Vatican by force. Pike did with Lemmi what Karl Rothschild had had to do little more than a decade earlier with other Satanists when they stirred up so much anti-Vatican hatred that the governments of France and Italy were on the verge of destroying it. Karl Rothschild, an initiate of the Full Secret, stepped in to act as “Peacemaker” between the Vatican and her enemies. History relates how his intervention ‘saved’ the Vatican and made Karl Rothschild the ‘friend’ and ‘trusted adviser’ of the Pope. He reorganized the affairs of the Treasury and State Departments.

But history has proved that Karl Rothschild was no true friend of the Vatican. Two World Wars, instigated by his family of moneylenders, and their international affiliates who direct the W.R.M., have seen Christians of all denominations divided into opposing camps, been made to fight and kill each other off by the tens of millions. This has been done to bring Pike’s plan for the final social cataclysm nearer to fruition. Communism grew stronger as Christianity was weakened, until today, as Pike’s plan required, Communism has darkened the entire earth.

While it would be inaccurate to deny that there have been ‘bad’ Popes, as there have been ‘bad’ Kings, it is only proper to point out that the ‘bad’ Popes and Kings were no worse than some of the other leaders of Christianity, when they became presidents of republics. Luciferianism demands that ALL temporal and spiritual authority be destroyed because of their alleged badness. Because the struggle in which we are involved, is against the spiritual forces of darkness, it stands to reason that there must be good and bad people in all walks of life; in all levels of government and in all religions. It is typical of all who serve the Devil’s cause that they always use destructive criticism aimed at those in authority, to undermine the confidence and loyalty of the individual in the remaining governmental and

religious institutions. This policy helps those who direct the W.R.M. to at first weaken, and then destroy ALL remaining governments and religions. Let us never forget that there is nothing wrong with Christianity. Many things done in the name of Christianity were done by men who, knowingly or unknowingly, furthered the secret plans of the Luciferian conspiracy. What we need to do is clean upon and strengthen Christianity as God would wish.

The above remarks are published to explain how it is that Satanists have always attacked the Popes and the Vatican, and advocated their destruction, while the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed have, to-date, always stepped in and prevented their doing so. The intervention of those who control the Synagogue of Satan AT THE TOP was not out of love or respect for the Pope of the Vatican. They intervened because, being initiated into the FULL SECRET, they knew that when their conspiracy reaches its final stage; after all temporal powers have been reduced in strength until they no longer remain World Powers; when a tired and weary people have been reduced to such a physical and mental condition that they became convinced that ONLY a One World Government can put an end to revolutions and wars, and give them peace, they must use the clash between Communism and Christianity to destroy ALL remaining religious institutions also.

Gen. Albert Pike revealed how this was to be done in the letter he wrote Mazzini August 15, 1871. That part which deals with this particular phase of the conspiracy reads as follows, "We shall unleash the Nihilists and Atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations (people of different nationalities), the effects of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens obliged to defend themselves against the world minority or revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will be from that moment without compass (direction), anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the TRUE LIGHT, through the universal manifestation of the

pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view, a manifestation which will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and Atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time.”

We ask the reader to study every word of this diabolically inspired document. According to Pike’s military blueprint, drawn up between 1859 and 1871, three global wars and three major revolutions were to place the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed in position to usurp world powers. Two World Wars have been fought according to schedule. The Russian and Chinese revolutions have achieved success. Communism has been built up in strength and Christendom weakened. World War Three is now in the making. If it is allowed to break out, all remaining nations will be further weakened, and Islam and political Zionism will be destroyed as world

powers. The reader must not forget that the Arab world is made up of millions of people, many of whom are

Christians; many are of the Jewish faith; many are Mohammedans, but all subscribe to belief in the same God Christians worship as the Creator of the Universe. The Koran of the Mohammedan faith is practically identical with the Bible, excepting only that the Mohammedan religion, while accepting Jesus Christ as the GREATEST of God’s prophets before Mohammed, does not permit its members to believe in the Divinity of Christ.

The point we wish to make is this: Those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP realize only too well that before they can provoke the final social cataclysm, they must first of all bring about the destruction of Islam as a world power, because if Islam were not destroyed, it would undoubtedly line up with Christianity

in the event of an all out war with Communism. If that were allowed to happen, the balance of power would be held by Christianity, allied to Mohammedanism, and it would be very unlikely that both sides would conquer and exterminate each other.

It is of the greatest of importance that these facts, which explain the political intrigue and chicanery now going on in the near, middle, and far East, be brought to the attention of ALL political and religious leaders so they may take action to prevent the last phases of the Luciferian conspiracy from being put into effect, and bring

to fruition the prediction made in Chapter 20 of Revelations, i.e., that Satan shall be bound for a thousand years.

The events of the past half century would indicate that we are rapidly approaching that period of the world's history when, if it were not for the intervention of God, "No flesh would survive" (Matt. 24:22, Mark 13: 20). It is important that the general public know the diabolical fate being prepared for the whole of the human race. I cannot agree with some of the clergy of several denominations, with whom I have discussed this matter at considerable length, who say, "It is better that the public be left in ignorance of their pending fate. To tell them the truth will only alarm them and cause them to panic."

Even some Bishops, who are supposed to be the shepherds of their flocks, hold such views. This is beyond my comprehension. They are like physicians who advocate drugging a person they suppose to be dying at the first indication of pain. If the general public is told the whole TRUTH, knowledge of the TRUTH will certainly make the vast majority of people busy themselves about saving their immortal souls. Knowledge of the TRUTH regarding the diabolically inspired conspiracy will wake them up; it will put an end to lethargy and indifference.

As Christ told us the TRUTH will set us free (spiritually) from the bonds with which we are being ever tighter bound, by the spiritual forces of darkness every day. What does it matter if Devil's incarnate kill our bodies provided we prevent

them deceiving us into losing our immortal souls? (Matt. 10:28; Luke 12:4).

The TRUTH is that if World War Three is fought, the United States will be the only remaining world power after it is ended. Either ALL people will have to acknowledge that power, or they will clamour for, and demand a world government. And they will get it if the Luciferian conspiracy is allowed to be developed to its intended conclusion. Then, through the auspices of the United Nations, or some similar organization, a puppet King will be made World Sovereign, and he will secretly be under the influence and direction of the agentur of the Synagogue of Satan, who will have been appointed, not elected, to be his “Specialists,” “Experts,” and “Advisors.”

The High Priests of the Luciferian Creed know they cannot usurp world power before the United States is ruined as the last remaining world power, so those who direct the W.R.M.

ATTHE VERYTOP are arranging

matters so the United States will, as Lenin stated, “Fall into our hands like an overripe fruit.” This is how events taking place today indicate the subjugation of the U.S.A. is planned.

Pike’s plan requires that the final social cataclysm between the masses controlled by atheistic-communism and those who profess Christianity, be fought on a national as well as an international scale. That is the reason, and the only reason, that Communism is being tolerated, while being kept under restraint, in the remaining so- called Free Nations of the World. I have served in the higher levels of government, and in the naval forces, in positions that enabled me to realize that Communism in Canada and in the United States is tolerated, and is being controlled and contained, so its evil destructive force can be used on the national level, as well as the international level, when the final social cataclysm is provoked by those who direct the [W.R.M.](#) AT THE TOP

I have tried to bring this great TRUTH to the attention of cabinet ministers since 1944, when I served on the staff of Naval Headquarters in Ottawa. The late Right Hon. Angus McDonald was then Naval Secretary. Admiral J.C. Jones was Chief-of-Naval Staff. I convinced both these chief executives regarding the TRUTH of what was going on BEHIND THE SCENES of

government in Canada and the United States. I was ordered to submit these facts in the form of briefs, so they could be presented to the Canadian cabinet. I know these matters were presented to said cabinet, but Mackenzie King brushed them aside. Col. Ralston, Minister for the Army, and Major 'Chubby' Power, Minister for the Air Force, were so disgusted with Mackenzie King because of the manner in which he wielded autocratic power, that they both resigned from his government, even though it was war time. The Naval Minister told me personally, "Carr, the cabinet is full of the people you wish to expose. I intend to stick with the ship (Navy) until we win the war. Then I am going to resign from federal politics. What is going on is more than I can take"

When I requested to be de-mobilized in Mayy, 1945 (after Germany collapsed), in order that I might start writing Pawns in the Game and Red Fog over America, Admiral Jones shook my hand as we said good-bye, and said, "I wish you luck with your new books. Publication of the TRUTH, as you have explained it to the Minister and myself, could do more to prevent World War Three than any defensive plan based on armaments." Both of these men died suddenly shortly afterwards.

In 1955 it required six times as many members of the RC.M.P and the F.B.I. to 'contain' Communism in Canada and the United States, as it did in 1945. In 1956 the Canadian Minister of Justice asked parliament to increase his budget by millions of dollars on the grounds that six RC.M.P officers were now required to keep check on Communists, where only one was required 10 years before. This was a superlative illustration of the

double talk used by men who are involved in the W.R.M.. The Minister said: "To keep check on Communists." What he should have said was: "To keep Communism in check until the time is ripe to use it."

I personally knew Inspector John Leopold who for many years headed the anti-subversive department of the RC.M.P. We discussed these matters on many occasions. The RC.M.P. and the F.B.I. could arrest every Communist in Canada and the United States within twenty-four hours of the order being given by the heads of the respective departments of Justice, provided the Communists were not tipped off previously. It isn't much of an exaggeration to say that John Leopold had one of his agents sleep with the Communist leaders every night.

But the order to destroy the most destructive weapon the leaders of the Luciferian conspiracy possess, by legal means, was not given, and John Leopold retired from the RC.M.P. a broken man, worn out bodily, mentally, and, I am sorry to say, spiritually, because of sheer frustration.

The power of the United States can be destroyed only from within. The internal unrest now being fomented between citizens of different races, colors, and creeds is not so much the result of aggressive action taken by different groups as it is the result of rulings which have been passed by the Supreme Court. Their purpose was the creation of issues and troubles where previously no real issue or problem existed.

I say with all gravity, fully realizing the seriousness of what I say, that if the day is allowed to come when those controlled by atheistic Communism are thrown at the throats of those who profess Christianity, on an international scale, over some real or cooked-up issue, then Communists in every one of the remaining so-called free nations will be released from the check-reins with which they are now being contained, and, as Pike boasted to Mazzini, the people will experience the worst social cataclysm the world has ever known. What I say is based on documentary evidence supported by historical facts, events which have taken place since the plans were laid.

Everything Weishaupt planned between 1770 and 1776 to further the Luciferian conspiracy has developed EXACTLY as he intended. Everything Pike planned between 1859 and 1871 has occurred EXACTLY as he intended. We are now on the verge of World War Three, and about to enter the first stage of the conspiracy. But what is of even greater importance -the Holy Scriptures confirm what I say. All a person needs to do, to convince himself of this TRUTH, is to read Matt. 24:1-35 and Mark 13:1-30, and Luke 21: 25-33.

What abominations could the human mind conceive worse than those we know from experience happen when human beings fight civil wars? What could be worse than to use the atomic weapons and nerve gas? It seems that human beings are turned into devils incarnate when engaged in war, particularly civil war, because they practice every abomination upon each other that Dante in his *Inferno* describes as being practiced in Hell.

THE LUCIFERIAN DOCTRINE

The Luciferian dogma and doctrines as expounded by Pike and others who at one time or another have been High Priests of the Luciferian reed can be summed up in very few words. It teaches 'inversion' of the Commandments of God. It teaches the exact opposite to what the Holy Scriptures tell was God's plan for the rule of the Universe before Lucifer led the Heavenly revolt. How do we know this statement to be the TRUTH?

The answer is simple. At various times documents of a most serious nature have fallen into hands other than those intended, while being circulated by the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed, to those they had selected to be heads of the Lodges of the Grand Orient and Councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite, which have been the secret headquarters of the W.R.M.. throughout the world. I call these incidents 'acts of God.'

Raids on Lodges of the Grand Orient and Councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite between 1784 and 1924 produced documents and other evidence which prove conclusively the continued existence of the Luciferian conspiracy to obtain ultimate world domination. The raids conducted by the Bavarian government in 1784-1785 produced documents which were published under the title, *The Original Writings of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati.*"

The raids conducted by the police under orders of the Hungarian government in 1919 after Bela Kun had usurped power and been deposed, are typical of what we mean.

Further evidence of the Luciferian plot to destroy ALL remaining governments and existing religions is to be found in the book, *Proofs of a Conspiracy to Destroy All Governments and Religions in Europe* by Professor John Robison, of Edinburgh University in 1797. Prof. Robison had been approached by Weishaupt and his leading Illuminists and asked to assist them infiltrating Luciferian ideas, disguised as Illuminism and Progress,

into educational institutions and the Lodges of Freemasonry in England and Scotland. He was asked to tour Europe, and, as a 32nd. Mason of the Scottish Rite, he was introduced to leading Illuminists who had set up Grand Orient Lodges throughout Europe. John Robison suspected there was something behind Illuminism as it had been explained to him, but kept his suspicions to himself. He was entrusted with a copy of Weishaupt's revised and modernized edition of the age-old conspiracy as compiled by Zwack, for his study and comments. When the French Revolution broke out in 1789 as part of the conspirator's revolutionary programme, Professor Robison decided to publish the information he possessed in support of what the Bavarian government had exposed in 1786.¹²

The investigations of dozens of historians have turned up further evidence which they found in national archives and those of universities. There is no lack of documentary and other kinds of evidence to prove what we are going to say.

The truly amazing thing about the Luciferian conspiracy is the way those who directed it down through the centuries have been able to cause officials of both church and state to brush aside the evidence of proof even when it has been put before them by men whose lives had proved their honesty and integrity and desire to serve God voluntarily. The fact that those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy are able to hold this control over people in high places in politics and religion simply confirms the words of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. It illustrates in the clearest possible manner the supernatural characteristics of the conspiracy. It proves that supernatural beings, "Angels," both 'Good' and 'Evil,' exert a great influence on human beings while we are here on earth undergoing our period of trial. It proves that the wiles, the cunning, the lies, and deceits of "Fallen Angels" often affect adversely the council (inspirations) of the "Good Angels." It proves that our human nature, because of the fall of our first parents, inclines more to 'evil' than it does to 'good,' until we are born again spiritually.

We don't want to labour this angle of the W.R.M., but we do want to make it easy for the man-in-the-street to understand what

is going on. Those who direct the conspiracy have succeeded in keeping their existence so very

secret that lack of knowledge on the part of the public enables them to develop their plot to its intended goal, and wean millions of souls away from God.

This is the Luciferian Creed:

1. Where God requires a human being to PROVE it wishes to love and serve Him voluntarily for eternity, out of respect for His infinite perfections, Lucifer says, "I will enslave the human race under a totalitarian dictatorship, and deprive them of their physical and mental liberties, and so negate their ability to use their intellect and free will as God intended." (This is the purpose behind the United Nations World Health and World Mental Health Organizations, both of which international movements were started by Dr. Brock Chisholm, of Canada.)

¹² As these events have been dealt with in full in *Pawns in the Game*, we do not repeat the details here.

2. Where the Commandments of God make perfectly clear what He considers sin, Luciferians and their agents teach the inversion of the Commandments of God. Pike and other High Priests of the Luciferian Creed state: “Everything God has made known to be displeasing to Him, is pleasing to Lucifer.”

3. God’s plan for creation required everything to be made different. There are no two leaves exactly alike! No two snowflakes. The Luciferian ideology requires regimentation, so that everything can be centralized and made as much alike as possible. Integration is the most typical example of this theory being put into practice. Integration does not mean simply that the public shall accept the principle that people of different races, colors, and creeds shall enjoy the same privileges and considerations as white people. Integration means: “To bring together parts so they form one whole” (i.e., “To make up and complete as a whole”).

The Luciferian ideology requires that the human race be integrated absolutely so that Reds, Blacks, Yellows, and Whites be mixed into one vast conglomeration of humanity without any distinctive features, cultures, racial traits, or other peculiarities. (The UNESCO man.)

4. God’s plan requires that there shall be numerous worlds. The scriptures speak of the Seventh Heaven (2 Sam. 22:8; Prov. 8:27-29; 2 Cor. 12:2). They name the different choirs of angels, their nature, office and characteristics.¹³ They tell us that even in each choir, every angel is higher or lower in scale than another. We are told it is possible for those in the lowest choirs to work their way up so they achieve higher status by merit, or descend down the scale because of lack of merit. The Luciferian ideology requires that there shall be only two classes-1. Those who govern, i.e., the

‘Holders of the Light’-the super-intelligent beings,^{14, 15} and, 2. Those they enslave. Where God permits, encourages and rewards individual initiative, Luciferianism does not tolerate it in any shape or form.

5. God insists that in order to ensure perfect peace and happiness in Heaven, every soul He selects as one of His Elect must have proved that it honestly and sincerely, without qualification or revocation, desires to love and serve God voluntarily out of respect for His infinite perfections for ALL eternity. It is to produce PROOF of this desire that we human beings are being tested so thoroughly. God doesn’t intend that there shall be a second revolt in Heaven. Luciferianism, on the other hand, says that permanent peace shall be assured by the King-Despot, exercising absolute despotism over his subjects. The Luciferian Protocols say: The Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship when established on this earth will have at its head a King-Despot, whose will is to be enforced by satanic despotism.
6. Where God’s plan required ‘Love’ to be the creative, and ‘Charity’ the governing force in Nature, the Luciferian Creed says ‘Lust’ shall be the creative force and ‘Right or Might’ the governing force.
7. Where God ordered that each class of His creatures on this earth shall increase and multiply, each according to his kind, the Luciferian ideology requires that in the final stage of the conspiracy only the governing body shall have the ‘liberty to enjoy the pleasures-’Lusts’ of the flesh, and the ‘Right’ to gratify their carnal desires. All others are to be made into human cattle, and enslaved physically, mentally, and spiritually, in order to ensure permanent peace and social security. Procreation will be strictly limited to types and numbers determined scientifically as sufficient to fill the requirements to the State, (God). According to Bertrand Russell on pp. 49-51 of his book, *The Impact of Science on Society*, less than 5% of males

and 30% of females, will be selected from the Goyim to be used for breeding purposes, and reproduction will be achieved by artificial insemination practiced on an international scale. Investigation has proved that experiments are now being conducted in both Canada and the United States to determine if the semen of human males cannot be preserved and kept fertile indefinitely, the same as the semen taken from prize bulls. Recent discoveries have made it possible to keep semen taken from bulls indefinitely by freezing quickly to a temperature of approximately 130° below zero. Already huge banks have been established in which several million samples of graded semen are stored. Orders received for a particular type or strain can be flown to any part of the world. Smaller banks are now being established in suitable locations to serve the needs of cattle raising states. This statement is *fact, not fiction*.¹⁶

¹³ There are 22 passages in the Scriptures which deal with their nature.

¹⁴ That is the reason Weishaupt named his organization The Illuminati.

¹⁵ Pike to Mazzini, August 15, 1871

¹⁶ The author has seen these deep-freeze semen banks, and had their present use and purpose explained to him. He was also briefed on the plan to eliminate the birch of crippled and diseased human beings by resorting to methods of procreation similar to those practiced by the best-informed cattle breeders.

8. Under God's plan, reproduction of the human species was, and is, intended to be the most holy and sacred function performed by a male and female, joined together in one flesh for the duration of their mortal lives. According to God's plan the primary motive to indulge in sexual intercourse is to procreate another human body into which God can infuse a soul which He wishes to give the opportunity of learning to know Him and love Him, and to will to serve Him voluntarily for all eternity.

Theologians admit that in giving the ability of reproduction 'in accordance to His will,' God gave us powers not even enjoyed by the angels. They are all, both 'Good' and 'Bad,' created beings. The powers God gave to human beings caused those angels who had joined Lucifer to become jealous. That is why Lucifer and/or Satan decided to 'foul up' God's plan as far as procreation of the human species is concerned. This is the reason women have had to present themselves for purification after the birth of a baby since as far back as we have been able to en-quire. This is why Baptism was instituted as a Sacrament. This explains why women are required to cover their heads in Church. Because Satan fouled up God's plan, human beings who descended from Adam and Eve are children of the Flesh until they are born again spiritually.

9. God's plan says that all human beings should love and be charitable towards their neighbours. The word 'neighbour,' as used by Christ, means, "a person who won't do another harm, but rather will go out of his way to do a good turn, even though the recipient be a stranger." The Luciferian doctrine says that in order to impose absolute power by Satanic despotism, those who are selected to rule must first prove they are utterly devoid of human sentiment. According to the pronouncement of Albert Pike, this ridding themselves of human emotions must be

carried out by men selected to rule to the extent that they don't even feel love, or sympathy, or any sentimental feeling whatsoever, towards members of the opposite sex. Pike ruled that women initiated into Lodges of Adoption should be made common property. He said members of the Palladian Rite should use them frequently and without passion, but solely to gratify their sexual urges without allowing love or sentiment, "which lead so many human hearts astray," entering into their sexual relationships. "Thus," he says, "men shall enchain women while obtaining absolute control of their own human weaknesses." So we see that everything that God considers 'Good,' Lucifer says is 'evil.' Everything God considers "Strength of character," Luciferians consider "Weakness of character."

10. God's plan requires that human beings care for the sick, the disabled, the imprisoned, and the aged.

The Luciferian ideology insists that ALL Goyim who become unable, or unfit, to serve the state efficiently shall be destroyed. *This diabolical principle is being made acceptable in the minds of innocent human beings by being presented as "Mercy killing"* the scientific name for which is euthanasia.

11. God's plan for civilized society is based on the principle that two human beings of opposite sex shall establish a home and raise family. Luciferians say that the destruction of the family and home is absolutely essential to the success of their conspiracy.
12. God's plan required the parents to provide for their offspring, and to educate them in God's Holy Will and the facts of life. Luciferians say the state shall regulate births and raise the children born as the result of planned selective breeding. They insist that ONLY the state has the right to 'educate' (forgive the use of the word by such devils in human form) those they intend shall serve the state.
13. God's plan intends to elevate the dignity of man until he achieves a high degree of spiritual perfection. The Scriptures tell us that we can qualify for the highest vacant

seats in Heaven. Luciferianism is insistent that every human being be reduced to its lowest possible level. It was to further this diabolical theory that Cromwell's "Levellers" drove in the thin edge of the wedge. Today it has advanced to the stage where women have demanded the 'right' to adopt the same immoral codes as men; the right to smoke, to do everything that does not elevate them above the filth, the dirt, and slime of decadent human nature. God sets up chastity as a virtue; Lucifer says we must be promiscuous to demonstrate our Godship. Christ proved by His devotion and love and respect for His earthly mother Mary, that God intended motherhood to be the greatest of all vocations. Christ's relationship to His earthly mother, and Mary's love and devotion to her Son, should tell us that, despite the Fall of Eve, He still wants woman to be a being of beauty, charm and grace, full of love, charity, and affection. He wants women to be real mothers, not just human incubators who accidentally conceive due to human error. Luciferianism is determined to drag womanhood down into the gutter, and to the level of the natural state of the lower beasts of creation.

14. God provided everything we require for our use and benefit. He ordered that we use ALL things in moderation. The Luciferian ideology says, but doesn't intend, that man shall be a law unto himself and do as he pleases.

15. God's plan of creation placed everything He created in perfect balance. Those who are developing the Luciferian conspiracy to its ultimate objective are doing their level best to put God's creation out of balance, and the human race pays the penalty for the "sins of presumption" committed by Luciferians.

We could go on and on, proving that Luciferianism is diametrically opposed to God's plan for the rule of creation. The point we hope we have made is this: The Luciferian ideology has been drawn up to appeal to men who consider themselves intellectual giants. Lucifer knows that his totalitarian ideology is wrong. When he occupied the highest throne in heaven, and was subordinate to God alone, his pride convinced him that if he set up his own kingdom and ruled it with absolute despotism, every aspect and phase of his dominion would have to work peacefully, efficiently, and economically.

He used his supernatural powers to force the hand of Almighty God. Because God derives pleasure only from those of His creatures who love to serve Him voluntarily, because of their respect for His infinite perfections, He had to let Lucifer go to his eternal damnation or change the principle on which He had established His rule.

That Lucifer has realized his enormous mistake cannot be doubted. But his 'Pride' wouldn't allow him to admit it. How many, many human beings act like Lucifer in that respect today? The Hitlers, the Mussolinis, the Roosevelts, the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds, the Churchills - all of those who spread Luciferianism from their seats at the top levels of our civilization. How many of our lower orders ape them and follow them? They lead us, as Lucifer led so many of the heavenly host, to our destruction!

Now that I have studied this subject for so long and from so many angles, I don't find it difficult to understand how Lucifer's supernatural capacity to LOVE God, his Creator, turned into an

equal capacity to HATE God, all of God's creatures, and all His wonderful creation. I don't find it hard to understand that after Lucifer put his totalitarian ideology into practice in his Kingdom of Darkness, which we term Hell, and found out that what he considered PERFECT in theory, didn't work out as he expected in actual practice, his disappointment caused his hatred to mount until it has reached astronomical dimensions beyond the understanding of the human mind.

I no longer find it difficult to accept the definition of Hell as given to us in Revelations. In fact, I find it easy to understand that after the final judgment, every one of the Fallen Angels and every human soul who has been deceived by Lucifer and his other Princes of Darkness, into defecting from God, must of necessity hate not only Lucifer, along with his ruling princes, but also themselves and their neighbours. If it is true that selfish, foolish PRIDE has led the vast majority of those in Hell to their own damnation, it is not difficult to understand WHY the conditions in Hell are conditions of utter HATE, chaos and confusion. If it is true that the inhabitants of Hell are there because they accepted and practiced the inversion of the Commandments of God then it should not be difficult for the person of average intelligence to understand that all abominations, those who directed the Luciferian conspiracy introduced to this earth of ours, are being practiced in Hell and will continue for all eternity.

There can be no doubt that this world of ours has been turned by demonic forces into a 'Little Hell.' Due to the fact that we refuse with a blind obstinacy, to accept God's law, and put His plan into effect on this earth, conditions have been bad enough, and there can be no doubt that if we remain blind to the TRUTH, and obstinate in our refusal to PROVE our desire to love and serve God voluntarily for all eternity, then conditions must of necessity deteriorate until, as the Bible states, they will reach the point that if it were not for the., intervention of God, no flesh would survive. Matt. 24:22; Mark 13:20.

That conditions here, and in Hell, are what they are is not the Will or intention of God. They exist because of Lucifer's selfish, foolish pride, and his determination to be self-sufficient. He defected from God. He took multitudes of others with him. It is

only logical to suppose that after he realized his mistake, his hate reached the proportions that he was determined to continue to be revenged on God by deceiving His creatures. God wished to fill the vacancies left by Lucifer and his angels. Lucifer cares not what befalls those he deceives, or even what is in store for himself. This utter lack of further interest in anything is real despair!

Artists, preachers, authors, and others have depicted Hell and its inhabitants in such an exaggerated way that, instead of making people believe in it, they have caused untold millions, particularly in the last two centuries, to discredit its very existence. These so-called intellectuals have served the Luciferian cause well indeed, because when one rejects God, he automatically rejects the idea of Heaven and Hell.

SATANISM BEFORE AND AFTER THE ADVENT OF CHRIST

My personal experience proved I was unable to piece together the many thousands of pieces of information, and evidence, I had gathered since 1918 concerning the World Revolutionary Movement, (W.R.M..) until quite by “accident” I picked up a Bible in 1943 and started to glance through it because, I am now ashamed to confess, I was bored stiff lying on a hospital bed, with no other literature within reach which I hadn’t already read.

Ever since that day I have been convinced that what the vast majority of people call “accidents” or mere coincidence, are in reality “Acts of God.” I don’t go so far as to say that the Creator of this universe personally does things to us which will, if we heed what happens, seriously affect our lives, but I do believe that He wills such things to happen and his angels, who are associated with this world of ours, put His Divine Will into effect. Be that as it may. As I glanced through the Bible I could not help but see that many statements seemed to have a direct connection with events of history and events which were happening in this the 20th Century. This aroused

my interest. Further study convinced me that in the Bible was to be found the “key” which would unlock the mystery which surrounds what so many authors have referred to in the past as *The Secret Power* which rules from BEHIND the scenes of ALL governments and causes them to adopt policies which ultimately lead to their own destruction. I therefore began to seek in the Bible the explanation of human events with which I had become familiar, but couldn’t fathom the “CAUSE” or “REASON” for their happening. With this explanation I will proceed to explain “Satanism” as I understand it.

Satanism is the manual of action which puts the Luciferian conspiracy into effect on this earth. The Old Testament, trimmed down to its greatest simplicity, is nothing more or less than the “History of Satanism.” It tells us how it has been directed since

the Fall of our first parents to the Advent of Christ who came to set us free from the bonds of Satanism with which the human race was being more securely tied generation after generation. The Holy Scriptures refer to Satan sixty-seven times and to Christ only sixty-three. But what concerns us most is the fact that the Holy Scriptures tell us, and prove, that “Satan is Prince of this World” (John XII:31; XIV:30; XVI:II). Because Satan is “The Adversary” of God and his human creatures, he must, as “Prince of this World,” be related to the W.R.M.

The word “World” has admittedly different connotations. We can define the word in a “favourable” or “neutral” sense and use it to mean “The earth where men dwell” or by metonymy “men themselves.” (John I. 9-10; III. 16,17,19;)G. 27. etc.)

The word “World” can also be used, in the unfavourable sense, to mean “The reign of evil on earth.” Those who constitute the “Reign of evil” are the Synagogue of Satan. What they inspire and do, and have done, is diametrically opposed to the WILL OF GOD; they set up a barrier between this world and Christ and his followers. To illustrate this, Christ is recorded by John as saying “I am not of this world ... I pray not for this world ... me it hateth.” And to his disciples “You are not for the world ... the world hateth you,” and so on. (John VIII. 23; XVII. 9; VII. 7; XV 19; etc.; cf I John III. 13,14).

Thus we can understand that, ever since the advent of Jesus Christ, Satanism has waged a perpetual war to prevent God’s children on this earth from putting God’s plan for the rule of the entire universe into operation upon this earth. By preventing us putting God’s plan into effect; and by preventing us living “The way of life” as taught to us by Christ, and summarized in the words of “The Lord’s Prayer,” Satanism prevents the masses from doing God’s Will on earth as it is done in Heaven.

This brings us to the interpretation of the Lord’s Prayer. The preamble and middle require no explanation but the words, “And lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil,” most certainly do. How can we conceive that God would “LEAD” the members of the human race into temptation? He may, and undoubtedly does,

permit us to be tempted by those who direct or serve Satanism. The Scriptures tell us God will not permit us to be tempted beyond our powers of resistance. Thus temptation enables us to PROVE whether we are “For” or “Against” God.

I have, as the vast majority of Christians have also done, repeated the Lord’s Prayer daily since I could talk.

But I never studied the words until I was on the flat of my back with a fractured spine in 1943. As the result of studying the words in their relation to Satanism, and the W.R.M., I reached the conclusion that the words would have had a better relationship had the interpretation into English been “And let us not be led into temptation; but deliver us from the Evil One (Satan).” I was pleased to discover, long afterwards, that the Greek fathers of early Christianity; the ancient Roman fathers; and several liturgies were strongly in favour of the masculine rather than the neutral use of the words “A malo.” The importance of this question is to be found in the FACT that if we should be saying “But deliver us from the Evil One (Satan) it would automatically mean that Christ considered Satanism the author of ALL temptation and all the evil (sin) we can commit and, at the same time, be the director of all the evils we can be made to suffer as a means of weaning us away from Faith in God.

These thoughts caused me to do further research, and I found in the New Testament, and in the texts of the “Desert Fathers,” that Satan, and those of the Synagogue of Satan, exercise a general direction or superintendence over ALL the evil, temporal, and spiritual, which is committed, or experienced, in this world.

In support of this very interesting revelation-as far as the W.R.M. is concerned we find that “He that committeth sin is of the devil” (1 John III. 8) and according to the Gospels and Epistles of St. John and St. Paul, it is Satan’s empire Christ came to overthrow, and Satan and his agents (agenturs) are the root and cause of all evil, both spiritual and temporal, which ravages humanity. Much nearer our own time St. Augustine supports this line of reasoning when he likens what is going on in the world to “The city of sin, the devil, born as the result of the rejection of God (by our first parents) as being in eternal opposition to the “City of God.” St. Thomas doesn’t entirely agree with this definite and exact interpretation so, as happens so often, it is just another case of everybody to their own liking.

But, when we study the W.R.M. in its relationship to Satanism as being practiced on this earth, it is important to remember that if Satan, or his agents in human form, can and do influence the decisions of individuals so they commit sin, it stands to reason that individual human beings so influenced can and do extend Satan’s power for evil over the collective. Thus I found my reasoning to be based on a sound premise when I stated in *Pawns in the Game* and *The Red Fog Over America* that individuals who knowingly or unintentionally serve the cause of Satanism are responsible for stirring up dissensions which enable them to divide the masses into opposing camps on political, racial, social, economic, religious, and other issues, in order that they can then be armed and made to fight wars and revolutions, on an ever increasing scale, so that, if this destructive policy is permitted to continue, it must lead to the final destruction of ALL forms of remaining governments and religions, and thus leave the field wide open for those who constitute the Synagogue of Satan, to impose the Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship upon what remains of the human race.

This brings us to another very important question. We might ask, as so many priests and ministers do, “If the Gates of Hell shall not prevail against the Church of Christ, and if God is going

to cast Satan and his followers down into Hell following the final judgment, what is there to worry about?”

In my humble opinion, there is nothing “to worry about,” but a great deal remains to be done before that blessed event happens in order to save as many souls as possible from being deceived into defection from God. We can prove, as individuals, that we honestly and sincerely desire to love and serve God voluntarily for all eternity. We must work tirelessly to bring other souls to join us in that desire. In other words, we must become, as Christ admonished us, real soldiers of Jesus Christ and active enemies of the Synagogue of Satan. If lies and deceits are the stock-in-trade used by the forces of evil, then we must shame the Devil and confound his knavish tricks, by telling the TRUTH, as far, as wide, and as quickly as possible. If individual assassinations, and wholesale murder (wars and revolutions) are the means by which the Satanic forces remove all obstacles from their path which delay them in usurping absolute world domination, then we must use every legal means to prevent wars and revolutions.

Why does Satanism work to bring about a One World Government when powers of which they plan to usurp?

Today the power held by the Synagogue of Satan is neither general, nor complete, nor absolute. The Forces of Evil conspire to make their power absolute so they can enslave what remains of the human race absolutely, body, mind, and soul. Satanism believes in no half measures. When it comes to using lies and deceits, for the purpose of winning our immortal soul for Lucifer, they operate on the principle, “winner takes all.”

The Scriptures in Revelations tell us exactly what the final results will be. But the Synagogue of Satan does not accept the Scriptures as the inspired word of God. Therefore, those who serve the Synagogue of Satan will continue to develop the Luciferian conspiracy in the belief that they will be able to establish a totalitarian dictatorship. They believe that if they can usurp world power they can establish physical control over our bodies. They believe that this physical control will enable them to obtain mental control also (Psychopolitics). They believe that mental control will enable them to erase all knowledge of God from the human mind and thus give Lucifer control of our souls

for all eternity.

Thus we arrive at the point which reveals what is meant by the phrase (used so often by Communist writers, or I should say Satanist authors who write to promote Communist and other subversive movements), “the battle going on is for the minds of men.” This proves that the ultimate objective of the W.R.M. is not materialistic, as is generally supposed, but definitely spiritual, which so few authors and historians seem to have suspected. Reasoning along this line of thought brings us to the understanding of how the words “World Revolutionary Movement” are only the deceptive words Satanists use to conceal the existence of the continuing Luciferian conspiracy. They make the vast majority of people, ordained ministers as well as Christian Laymen, believe that Communism is the root of all existing evil, that it is atheistic and materialistic, and that control of temporal power is the ultimate objective. This HALF-TRUTH is the biggest lie ever circulated by those who serve the Father of Lies. The TRUTH is revealed in Ephesians 6,10-17 which tells us among other things “our wrestling (struggle) is NOT against flesh and blood but against Principalities and the Powers, against the world rules of this darkness, and against the SPIRITUAL forces of wickedness on high.” The other half of the truth concealed from the general public is the fact that the Synagogue of Satan control and use the destructive force of Communism to further their secret plans to achieve world domination. The Principalities, and the Powers, are sections of the Heavenly Host from which Lucifer undoubtedly recruited many followers.

The world ruler of darkness, is the Synagogue of Satan who is inspired by “the spiritual forces of wickedness on high” to put the continuing Luciferian conspiracy into effect. Thus we are able to understand exactly what we are up against. As we live our period of trial on this earth, we have to contend with:

1. The High Priests of the Luciferian Creed. We will prove that human beings who have been head of the Priesthood admit they had the powers to contact and consult members of the celestial world who had joined Lucifer in his revolt against the absolute supremacy of God.
2. The Synagogue of Satan, who put the Luciferian conspiracy into effect.
3. The secret societies who believe in and practice Satanism and whose members are the “Agentur” who serve the Synagogue of Satan.
4. All those who, because of the lies of those who constitute the “World Rulers of this darkness,” have defected from God and follow a “Destructive” way of life as opposed to the “Constructive” way of life Christ taught us is God’s Holy Will.

We will now study Satanism as it is practiced in this world. The vast majority of people, due to the manner in which they have been taught, cannot seem to make themselves believe that Satanism is actually practiced on this earth. Let us ask these good people a very simple question: “How could Satan be Prince of this World if he didn’t have a government and the means of deceiving millions upon millions of human beings into serving him and furthering his intentions?”

They don’t seem able to realize that Christ came on earth to expose the existence of the continuing Luciferian conspiracy such as it is directed on this earth by Satan, and by those who serve him who are, in reality, devils in human form. Christ made this very clear when he said to his Apostles: “Have I not chosen all

twelve of you? And one of you is a devil.” (John 6:70) And at the Last Supper do we not read, “The devil had already put it into the heart of Judas, son . of Simon, the Iscariot, to betray Him,” and a little later, “The morsel once given, Satan entered into him; and Jesus said to him, “Be quick on thy errand.” Judas was used by the Synagogue of Satan not by the Jewish people, and by accepting the thirty pieces of silver he opened the door of his heart and Satan entered into it.

Then it is interesting to note the words Christ used when being arrested. He said: “But this is your hour and (the hour of) the power of darkness.” (Satan and/or Lucifer) -(Luke 22:53).

It has puzzled me a great deal to try to find out whether we are in the stage of the Luciferian conspiracy when Satan is about to be bound for a thousand years, or if Satan was bound for the thousand years, as mentioned in Revelations, at the time of, and by the death of Jesus Christ. As I have pointed out before the words “Day” and “Years” have more than one meaning; so could the words “A thousand years” simply mean “a period, or a long period of time,” as expressed in the common saying “Not in a thousand years.”

If the words “A thousand years” mean “A period of time,” then the Scripture most definitely tells us we are fast approaching the time when God will intervene on behalf of His elect. This means that the day of final judgment is fast approaching also.

We can take it that the death of Our Lord, and his triumphant resurrection is to mean “sentence is now passed on this world (the principality of Satan); now is the time the Prince of this World (Satan) is to be cast out.” (John 12:31 etc.) And while those who accept the Luciferian doctrine don’t agree, the Scriptures assure us that Christ did succeed in his mission. And then we come to an extraordinary thing concerning the Bible. The part that should have declared, and explained, Christ’s victory over Satan, as Prince of this World, seems to have been badly fouled up. I refer to Colossians 2:14. Translators such as Douay, Westminster, Knox -as authorized and revised versions will show, give different and in a way contradictory meanings to the original words, which I “think” best interpret the TRUTH as St. Paul wished it to be understood. Speaking of Christ’s triumph over the forces of evil, who governed this world

until his advent, he corrected the false teachings of those who taught education and religion; He exposed laws and decrees which were opposed to God's Law and/or the Laws of Nature; He lifted the curtain behind which the Synagogue of Satan directed the Luciferian conspiracy, and He exposed the lies and deceits they used to cause human beings to defect from God. He "nailed the truth to the Cross," for all to see who wish to see. The Rev. Bernard Flemming in an article "The Adversary" gives as his translation of Colossians 2-14, "Christ ... blotted out the handwriting that was against us, with its decrees; lifted it clean away, nailing it to the cross, and despoiled the principalities and powers, put them to open shame, and led them away in triumph through the cross."

The task we are trying to perform is to convince the general public that Satanism is a very real and active force on this earth, whose purpose it is to try to defeat God's plan for the rule of creation being put into effect upon this earth.

We are trying to prove that Christ defeated the Luciferian conspiracy here as he did in Heaven. We are offering evidence which indicates we are living in the period of the world's history when Satan broke or was released from the bonds with which Christ had bound him for a "thousand years." He is now using the Synagogue of Satan to bring about the wars and revolutions, and other abominations which would, if not

stopped by the intervention of God, on behalf of His elect, destroy all flesh. Atomic and H-bombs, nerve gas, and other secret weapons developed recently by those doing research into chemical and bacteriological warfare, have made it possible for a diabolically minded, satanically controlled mind to launch us into the final social cataclysm as planned by Pike by simply pressing a button. We call it “push button war.”

And to assure my readers that those who bear witness to the TRUTH, as God has revealed it in Holy Scriptures, and as Christ explained it to us, are of the elect, we will quote Apoc. 12:9-12: “The great dragon, serpent of the primal age; was flung down to earth; he whom we call the devil, or Satan, the whole world’s seducer, was flung down to earth, and his angels with him. Then we heard a voice crying aloud in heaven; the time has come; now we are saved and made strong, Our Lord reigns, and the power belongs to Christ, His anointed; the accuser of our brethren is overthrown. Day and night he stood accusing them in God’s presence; but because of the Lamb’s blood, and because of the truth to which they bore witness, they triumphed over him, holding their lives cheap till death took them. Rejoice over it, Heaven, and all you that dwell in Heaven.”

The fact that the Kingdom of Satan in this world is surrounded by darkness (secrecy) as is the Luciferian Kingdom in the celestial world; and the further fact that the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed, and the members of the Synagogue of Satan, hide their identity and true purpose from the masses; and the further fact that they worship Satan and conduct their diabolically inspired ceremonies in secret chambers in Lodges of the Grand Orient and Councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite, doesn’t detract from its power and influence over the affairs of this world and its people, in the slightest. On the contrary, the fact that those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP can, and do, keep secret their identity, and their ultimate intention to enslave what is left of the human race, body, mind and soul, contributes to the success of their evil plans.

The fact that Christ did expose and condemn the Synagogue of

Satan, its existence, and evil influence and purpose in this world has never been denied by theologians and leaders of religions. But such is the power of Satan that he has prevented a true and realistic impression being made on the human mind. The average person has been taught to think of the Devil as the most horrible creature imaginable; they have been taught to believe that Hell is an abyss or pit filled with fire and brimstone in which Lucifer, his fallen angels, and lost human souls simmer and sizzle for all eternity without ever being consumed. This misleading teaching of what constitutes Hell, Lucifer, and his fallen angels, has caused multitudes of people to defect from God and land in the very Hell they were deceived into believing a myth.

Notwithstanding the fact that the Fathers of the early Christian Church fully realized the enmity existing between Christ and Satan, and knew that Satanism would continue to work in the dark and use lies and deceits to wean human beings away from God in order that their souls would be damned, they did not seem able to get the TRUTH regarding this all important matter across to the masses of the people. They taught the “Greatness and Perfections” of God and the “Goodness and Meekness” of Jesus Christ. They told of the wickedness of Satan and the Devil, but they didn’t trouble to explain how the forces of evil upon this earth have operated since the fall of our first parents. Thus it was that Satanism, disguised in a thousand ways, and operating under a hundred different names, grew stronger and stronger without the general public knowing what was really behind the scenes causing all the evil things they had to suffer.

While we don’t wish to labour this matter there is evidence which indicates that with the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ, Satan was cast back into Hell and there bound, as far as his being Prince of this World is concerned, for a thousand years. We believe according to the Apostles’ Creed that Christ descended into Hell immediately after the death of his mortal body. Couldn’t it have been to see that Satan was secured as well as to release the souls of the just who had been detained in that part of Hell called limbo until Christ had re-deemed them?

Then, again, the Luciferian conspiracy seems to have had very poor direction on this earth from the time Christ left us until about

A.D. 1,000. Christianity had flourished. It was progressing, church and state were trying to get along together. The Church was advising rulers in regard to God's plan for the rule of the universe, and the rulers were seemingly trying to put that plan into effect. Paganism was dying a natural death under the glare of the Light of Holy Scriptures. But as the thousand years ended Satanism broke out again in all its diabolical force and fury, and Satan again became Prince of this World. He and his agentur made "good" men pave their paths to hell with good intentions never put into practice. They split the Christian religion into a thousand fragments. They caused the Church and state to fight each other. They caused the human race to start dividing and fighting each other, till the heads of both Church and state seemed agreed on one point: Satanism was the root of ALL EVIL being inflicted upon the world and its inhabitants.

Satanism was so apparently the cause of all evil that in the 13th Century the Pope introduced the Inquisition in the hope the inquisitors would be able to root out the evil. How the High Priest of the Luciferian Creed must have doubled up with demoniacal laughter! They sat back and watched the Princes of the Christian Church and Kings of Christian countries tormenting human beings with the very tortures of the damned, and doing this diabolical task in the sweet and holy name of Jesus Christ. All the Inquisition did was torture and kill hundreds of human beings who, if they hadn't defected from God before they fell into the hands of the inquisitors, would

almost certainly have lost their belief in Him before death ended their sufferings, considering their tortures were inflicted in the name of God.

Can any person with a sane mind believe God wishes His priests to commit such atrocities as the Inquisition?

The Inquisition was demonically inspired. It served the Luciferian cause in as much as it enabled Satanists to turn thousands of people away from the Church of Christ. The Inquisition enabled the enemies of Christ to split the Church of Christ wide asunder; it enabled Satanism to divide the united power of Church and state. It was the origin of those things which led to the Reformation and from the Reformation on enabled Satanism to split the Christian religion into more than 400 different denominations. The Inquisition enabled those who directed the W.R.M. AT THE TOP to put their principle of “first divide and then conquer” into full operation.

What a difference there would have been if, instead of persecuting a few thousand people who were accused of heresy and/or sorcery, the heads of Church and state had joined forces and taught the masses the TRUTH regarding Satanism, its diabolical direction, and purpose. If the masses had been told by their priests and rulers that the purpose of the Luciferian conspiracy was to ultimately enslave the whole of the human race, body and mind, in order that they could ruin their immortal souls, Satanism would have ended right there and then. A fully informed public could not be led from one evil to another. A fully informed people could not have been led into wars and revolutions.

But such is the power and cunning of the Devil that those who served him caused the heads of both Church and state to torture and kill those judged guilty of Satanism instead of making publicly known the details of the Luciferian conspiracy and thus depriving the agents of the devil of their opportunity to deceive a gullible and ignorant people.

By the 16th Century Satanism had obtained such a tremendous control over the thinking, and actions of the world's leaders that thirty-two ecclesiastical and twelve civil measures were passed against Satanism between 1484 and 1682.

The power of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy, AT THE TOP, can be fully appreciated when it is pointed out that despite the knowledge and awareness of the leaders of Christianity, both ecclesiastical and secular, the Synagogue of Satan were able to restrict inquisition to individuals who were accused of witchcraft or sorcery. Thus between 1532 and 1682, 400 individuals were accused of practicing Satanism all over the Christian world including Nemesis, - Carolina, U.S.A. Many of those accused were betrayed by enemies. They knew no more about Satanism, as it is practiced and directed AT THE TOP, than did their judges and executioners.

In 1776 the Synagogue of Satan was comprised of men of great intellect-mental giants-who because of their acquisition of wealth or achievements in the fields of finance, science, literature, the arts, and industry became literally "AS PROUD AS LUCIFER" whom they secretly worshipped as their God. These evil tycoons controlled Satanism AT THE TOP They plotted how they could best use the masses to place ultimate world domination in their hands, or the hands of their Luciferian successors. While individual Satanists including witches and sorcerers were busy dragging weak-minded, spineless victims down into Hell, the real leaders of Satanism were plotting to obtain mass control of the bodies and minds of the human race so that they could deprive them of their God-given gifts of an intellect and Free Will.

Those who directed the conspiracy threw many a hare to the hounds of justice so that they went chasing a single hare and overlooked the real massed enemy. The conspirators sacrificed just as many Jews and Gentiles as were needed to safeguard their own identity and hide their own diabolical purposes. The Powers of Evil even caused ecclesiastical and civil authorities to become involved in the prosecution, and persecution, of innocent children. These cases brought both ecclesiastical and civil authorities into disrepute. They furthered the secret plans of the conspirators to

bring about the destruction of all forms of government and religion.

Such is the Power of Satanism that it extends not only over civic governments but, unfortunately, into religious government as well. It extends over secret societies, industry, finance, science, the professions, etc., etc. While remaining invisible itself, it holds a control that can scarcely be felt but is absolutely dominating as Mazzini so truly said.

Satanism controls also all that is evil in this world: all that serves the Devil's negative purposes. Take drug peddling! Only the pushers, never those who control it AT THE TOP are prosecuted. Satanists could not control illegal traffic and trade, and use that control to enslave thousands of victims, and blackmail other thousands of influential people, if the traffic and trade wasn't made illegal in the first place.

What we are trying to say is this: if legislation, supposedly passed to protect humanity against the powers of evil, had never been passed, a few individuals, who lacked the self-control would suffer the result of their immoderation.

But once legislation makes the selling or possession of a commodity a crime, the Synagogue of Satan can then form syndicates which operate to defeat the ends of justice while making millions of dollars profit for themselves. Thus they extend their powers from individuals to organizations, societies, and governments. I realize some readers will think this is a terrible thing to say, but prohibitory legislation is against God's plan.

Everything He created can be used for our benefit. If we abuse what He gave us, we pay the penalty. It is a fact that nobody ever has, or ever will be, legislated into heaven. Legislation never kept a Satanist out of hell.

Prohibition enabled the Synagogue of Satan to establish a government within a government. The Synagogue of Satan established a Kingdom in the underworld. It enabled those who direct the W.R.M., AT THE TOP, to make billions of dollars while advancing their control on society as well as over the underworlds of all big cities. Today, exactly as the Protocols say would happen, the Princes of the underworld are lords of society. Ex- gang leaders now own fabulous resorts and legalized gambling palaces in the sanctuaries in which the S.O.S. intend to hide in case of war and/or revolution. They set the pace and fashions in so-called society. The proper procedure should be for proper authority to arrest and restrain, and try to cure, individuals who sin against God to the extent that their actions prove dangerous or harmful to society.

If God hadn't forbidden Adam and Eve to eat the fruit on the Tree of Life they couldn't have sinned. But God made it possible for Adam and Eve to sin in order that they could prove they sincerely wished to love and serve Him voluntarily for all eternity. Death, as punishment, fitted their crime. Satan caused Eve to sin because she believed him when he promised to initiate her into the secret of procreation and make her equal in power to her, and his, creator. Eve learned to procreate, but God proved only He could create creatures which live forever. That is why we, the children of Adam and Eve must die. That is why we must be born again of the Spirit before we can be reunited with God.

SECRET SOCIETIES AND SUBMERSIVE MOVEMENTS

Nesta Webster published a book named *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* to expose how they were used to further the W.R.M. She did not, however, come right out and say “The Secret Power” which controls all secret societies and subversive movements, AT THE TOP, is the Synagogue of Satan. She does not carry her subject beyond its materialistic and temporal characteristics.

She threw a great deal of light on Adam Weishaupt’s secret life. She credits him with being the author of The Original Writings of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati and the founder of the Illuminati. With these statements I cannot agree.

My studies and research satisfied me that Weishaupt only revised and modernized the Protocols of the Luciferian Conspiracy in order to enable the Synagogue of Satan to take full advantage of the progress being made in applied science, and the rapidly changing social, political, economic, and religious conditions. He didn’t originate Illuminism!

The Illuminati simply means “Holders of the Light” just as the word “Protocols” means “Original written draft of a plan designed to achieve a definite stated purpose.” The Illuminati has existed since Cain defected from God. The Protocols were written just as soon as man mastered the art of expressing his thoughts, and recording his future plans by writing on material which could be preserved. The Protocols were written long before Zion was ever heard of.

Adam Weishaupt was at the age of 28, a professor of Canon Law at Ingolstadt University. He was a mental giant, commanding great respect in educational circles. Because he was Jesuit trained, many non-Catholics claim the Jesuits are “The Secret Power” which puts the Pope of Rome’s plan, to win ultimate world

domination, into effect. Following this line of reasoning the enemies of the Roman Catholic Church claim that it is this religious institution which is “The mystery, Babylon the great, the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth.” (Rev. 17:5)

My studies have convince me that Illuminism, under the name “Perfectionism,” was practiced within the Jesuit Order long before Weishaupt defected from God and became a Luciferian. Both movements, Illuminism and Perfectionism, were started to encourage human beings to become as near perfect as possible. There is an old saying “The road to hell is paved with the good intentions of those who failed to put them into practice.” The Jesuit Order was the greatest teaching order during the 17th and 18th Centuries. The Synagogue of Satan, quite naturally, infiltrated its agentur into the order as they infiltrate into every level of society. Their agentur hid their true identity. They were clever enough not to be openly critical of the curriculum of the Jesuits. They simply advised those who set up the curriculum not to teach too much about the existence of the Luciferian conspiracy or tell the students how and why it was directed.

Just so Catholics will not become antagonistic because of what I reveal regarding this aspect of the conspiracy which we call “The conspiracy of silence,” I wish to remind them that even the Popes have blamed the rapid development of Satanism upon the manner in which priests have neglected to inform their parishioners on this all important matter.

The Bull “Summis Desiderantes” of Pope Innocent VIII issued December 6, 1484, was for a long time considered to be the papal declaration of war against witchcraft, which is only another word for Satanism. Why the ordained ministers of the Christian religions won’t call a spade a spade when dealing with Satanism, and its ultimate purpose, is difficult to understand. Is it that they too are controlled AT THE TOP by Satanists who insist that they use the words “witchcraft” and “Sorcerers”? But when we study thoroughly what this Pope said, we find he added nothing new to the subject of Satanism. He certainly made no dogmatic ruling. I am supported in this opinion by Emile Brouette in his “Sixteenth Century and Satanism,” and a dozen other Catholic priests and authors. This papal Bull first recalls that the care of souls ought to

be the ceaseless concern of pastors. The Pope expresses his sorrow that neglect on the part of pastors caused many of the faithful in the dioceses of the Rhine to defect from their religion and accept Satanism, including carnal relations with devils. The second part treats with witchcraft in detail; the third part authorizes the inquisitors, Sprenger and Institoris, to prosecute offenders with “the rigours of ecclesiastical justice.” This document fell far short of the Decretals of Pope John XXII.

Because Weishaupt played such an important part in modernizing the Luciferian conspiracy, it is advisable that the reader be given a few facts to enable him to understand how, and why, a brilliant young scholar can be caused to defect from God and literally sell his soul to the devil.

Born in 1748, Adam Weishaupt became professor of law at the University of Ingolstadt, Bavaria, Germany in 1776. He specialized in Canon Law, the law that is intended to keep Christianity on the straight and narrow path of TRUTH.

He was lionized by false friends. He was inculcated by so-called intellectuals and modernists: he was taught to accept “realistic liberal ideas.” Then Satan, in the form of his own sister-in-law, took a hand. Either he seduced her, or she seduced him. This sexual perversion proved his undoing. Letters, among his

correspondence, prove that he became so distraught when he found his sister-in-law was pregnant that he appealed frantically to his so-called friends. He implored them to help him procure an abortion before the birth of the child would overwhelm him with disgrace.

Weishaupt's letters prove he was literally as proud as Lucifer. He wasn't penitent because he had sinned against God, betrayed his brother, and broken his vow of chastity. Oh no! His letters prove his panic was caused by his fear that exposure would cast him down from the pinnacle of learning to which he had been elevated at such an early age.

Weishaupt found he had many "friends." But those who responded to his frantic appeal for help made him pay the full price. Under the guise of friendship they introduced him to a medical specialist; they supplied him with all the money he required: Truly the devil's ways ... first sexual depravity then gold! He was then brought under the influence of the newly formed House of Rothschild. He was retained to revise and modernize the age-old Luciferian "Protocols." His pride was given further inflation when he was asked to, or it was suggested, that he organize the Illuminati to put the revised version of the continuing Luciferian conspiracy into effect.

Weishaupt wrote many books and pamphlets dealing with the Illuminati, and "The New Order" which was the deceptive name modernists gave to "Totalitarianism," which is only another name for Luciferianism. In his "Code of Illuminism" he gives detailed instructions to be followed by recruiters delegated to bring learned and wealthy and influential men into the Illuminati. People often wonder WHY lawyers dominate in the field of politics. We will explain. Weishaupt told his recruiters that the success of the movement (conspiracy) depended on their ability to bring about the "conquest" of professional people, lawyers in particular, who have the ability as speakers and are astute and active. To quote his own words, Weishaupt told those he instructed: "These people (lawyers) are

true demons, most difficult to handle; but their conquest is always good when it can be obtained.”

He recommended as next on their list of conquest, “teachers, university professors, and the superiors of seminaries whenever possible.” Doesn’t this explain the control the forces of evil now have obtained over our educational institutions, including our seminaries? When students studying for the Ministry of the Christian religion can have the TRUTH withheld from them, and ordained ministers, who learn the TRUTH can be forced by their superiors to keep silence, the Devil has made tremendous strides in developing the Luciferian conspiracy towards its final goal.

To prove that lies and deceits are the stock-in-trade to be used by agentur of the Illuminati, Weishaupt told his recruiters: “If there is any man of great reputation, of his own merit, cause it to be believed that he is one of us.”

This advice was followed in the case of General George Washington. He was claimed to be a Mason of the Highest Degree by the Illuminists after Illuminism was introduced to America. This claim has been proved to be a deceptive lie. Illuminists have claimed, but never proved, that even Popes have been initiated into their Order. It is regrettable, but it must be admitted that there is a great deal of evidence to indicate a number of priests and ministers of Christian denominations are now being initiated into the Illuminati, the Lodges of Grand Orient Masonry, or Pike’s New and Reformed Palladian Rite. A letter I received November 11, 1958, from a member of the Roman Catholic hierarchy frankly admits he has noticed things about his associates which indicates this statement is a fact.

Weishaupt also wrote “*The Cause*.” He emphasizes the importance of conquering public officials so they can be used to monopolize public offices and bring about centralization of governments. Is this not what is happening in what is left of the so-called Free Nations today?

Even kings and princes are considered by Weishaupt as preferred objectives. When Mazzini took over the direction of Weishaupt’s programme for wars and revolutions in 1834, under the guise of “Director of Political Action,” he reiterated what Weishaupt had said in this regard and we quote: “The assistance

of the influential is an indispensable necessity to bring about reform in a feudal country.” In the jargon of the W.R.M. leaders this word “reform” means “subjugation.” Today we find Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands and Prince Philip of England active in the Bilderbergers and other international groups.

Today, Weishaupt’s revised and modernized version of the Luciferian conspiracy is being furthered by the intellectuals who comprise the controlling influence in the Bilderberger Group, the World Federalist Movement, and the Council of Foreign Relations located in the Henry Pratt Bldg., NY. These pressure groups force remaining national governments, and their representatives in the United Nations Organization, to further the idea of “A ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT,” the powers of which the Luciferians, not the Communists, nor the Political Zionists, intend to usurp.

So that good Christian people may be better able to judge which of their spiritual advisers are real Soldiers of Jesus Christ and which are wolves in sheep’s clothing, we will prove that Satanism’s infiltration into the clergy of ALL religions and religious orders is nothing unusual or modern.

In 1500 Pope Alexander VI wrote to the Prior of Klosterneuburg and to Institoris seeking information regarding the progress of sorcery (Satanism) in Bohemia and Moravia. This letter is important because Germany and Bohemia have long been headquarters of Satanism and remained so until after Weishaupt died in 1830.

Satanism revived under the influence of Nietzsche's teachings. The Councils of Cologne 1536 and 1550 reveal that members of the clergy had defected from their belief in God and were teaching and practicing Satanism. Those who comprised the membership of these councils ordered such clergy to be excommunicated.

In 1583 the Council of Rheims excommunicated sorcerers: "who make a pact with the devil; who pervert sexual relations; who practice deviltries, and pretend to heal through the powers of Satan."

From 1580 to 1620 the disciplinary and dogmatic assemblies of the Protestant religion often discussed the question of Sorcery and Satanism, both as it was being practiced individually and in general.

But to get back to Weishaupt and his writings, and to prove that he had defected from Christianity and embraced Satanism when he revised the "Protocols." He finished this task in 1776. He announced this to the Illuminati May 1st. This is the real reason why May 1st of every year since has been celebrated by revolutionary organizations, and even labour organizations, without the vast majority of the membership even suspecting the truth. This is why May 1, 1776 is printed on American one dollar bills under the great pyramid. On top of the pyramid is the all-seeing eye of the Illuminati.

Weishaupt established the Lodges of the Grand Orient to be located in the principal cities of Europe, and to be the headquarters of the Illuminati which he reorganized to put the revised and modernized version of the Luciferian conspiracy into effect. The members of the Illuminati were at first restricted to about 2,000. They were men who, because they possessed exceptional mental abilities, had advanced to the top of their particular fields of human endeavour. They were financiers, such as the Rothschilds and their affiliated international financiers; they were scientists, such as Scheel; and educationists and encyclopedists such as Voltaire. Those who comprised the Synagogue of Satan all assumed nicknames to

hide their identify. The term “nick-name” was first used to indicate a man who took, assumed, or was given another name to conceal the fact that he had become a worshiper of the Devil who is often referred to as “Old Nick.”

We don’t want to labour this point. It is sufficient to say that the men chosen to become adepts in Satanism were members of the Illuminati, who, by their lives, words, and deeds, proved they had defected from God. Some were avowed atheists. But the majority willingly accepted “Totalitarianism’ (the Luciferian ideology) as presented to them by Weishaupt, as their creed. Only a fool can be a convinced atheist. Only a fool can believe that the Universe, and all it includes, just happened. Even evolutionists with brains admit that evolution could be part of God’s plan of creation under which creatures can develop into a higher plane or deteriorate to a lower plane.

The Illuminati have one thing in common; they agreed that those who use their brains to win success in this world have the “RIGHT” to rule others with less brains on the grounds that the Goyim (the masses or common people) just don’t know what is good (best) for them. As Voltaire stated so clearly in a letter he wrote to a fellow Illuminist, in order to lead the mob out of their present oppression into a new subjection, those who directed the conspiracy must order those they control to lie, “not timidly, or for a while only, but like the very devil, boldly and always..” Voltaire is also on record as having advised those Illuminists, with which he was associated, that they should use high sounding phrases when addressing the Goyim, and make them lavish promises. He added, “the opposite of what is said and promised can be done afterwards ... that is of no consequence.”

The Goyim were encouraged to destroy established government and religions in order to establish democracies. Democracies were defined (deceptively) as being government, and religion, of the people, by the people, for the people.

Thus the vast majority understand the word democracy even today. In actual fact the word “**democracy**” means **demoniacal or mob-rule**. Those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy, AT THE TOP, use the “mob” to do the fighting and destroy their governments and religions, then they subjugate the mob.

As far as the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed are concerned, it doesn't matter if Americans and British destroy the governments of other countries as long as the citizens of other countries ultimately destroy the governments of Britain and the U.S.A. by wars and revolutions. According to the Luciferian principle wars always lead to revolutions. That is why Communist leaders adopted the Luciferian slogan; "Revolution to end all wars." The Luciferian policy is: Wars to weaken governments; revolutions to complete their destruction.

After every revolution, revolutionary leaders tell their followers it is necessary to establish a "Proletarian dictatorship" in order to restore law and order. Then in due time will come the Socialist Republic. That is another lie. The so-called proletarian dictatorship is ALWAYS turned into an absolute dictatorship. When Lenin was asked "How long will it be before your absolute dictatorship gives way to a Soviet (workers) government?" He replied, "That is a question I cannot answer, Who knows how long it will be before the workers, 'Goyim learn enough to be able to govern themselves efficiently? Unfortunately the 'Mob' don't know what is best for themselves." "Mob" is Communist jargon; "Goyim" is Luciferian. There is really no difference. All lesser beings are considered "Human Cattle."

In order that the Illuminati could obtain control of the Goyim and make them fight wars and revolutions to further the secret plans of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy, AT THE TOP, Karl Marx was instructed to write the books *Das Capital* and the *Communist Manifesto*. He advocated atheism. Weishaupt and Pike and

other Luciferian preached about the equality of man, liberty, and fraternalism, etc., with their tongues in their cheeks. Pike had to explain his support of atheistic Communists to his associates by telling them Communism, like Nazism, was only a passing phase of the over-all movement to world power.

Satanism was encouraged in the lower degrees of the Grand Orient Lodges established by Weishaupt, as it was in the lower degrees of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite as organized by Albert Pike nearly a hundred years later when he took over the direction of the Luciferian conspiracy. Satanism was, and still is, celebrated at

the Black Mass. This has often been referred to as “The Witches Sunday.” The Black Mass perpetuates Sataris initiation of Eve into the pleasures of sexual intercourse and the secret of procreation. Adepts are reminded that Satan thus conferred the greatest benefaction possible upon the human race.

At the Black Mass the celebrant represents Satan and a young priestess represents Eve. The seduction and possession of Eve is performed before the eyes of the worshippers. The second part of the Black Mass perpetuates the defeat of Christ by Satan. Adepts are taught that Satan is the eldest son of God (Adonay) and the brother of St. Michael. The Luciferian dogma teaches that St. Michael, the archangel is one and the same celestial being as Jesus Christ and states that God (Adonay) sent St. Michael to earth in the form of Jesus Christ in order that he could halt the Luciferian conspiracy on this earth as he had done in heaven. We proved in preceding chapters how wrong and deceptive these teachings really are.

The Luciferian doctrine does not admit that St. Michael defeated Lucifer in heaven. It claims that Lucifer won his independence from God and now rules his own section of the universe. Pike said that, “Lucifer” is the equal of God (Adonay). We will deal with this at greater length elsewhere. The Black Mass illustrates how Satan made overtures to Christ, and tried to make friends with

him by even offering him rule of this world if he would join the Luciferian cause. It depicts how Christ's refusal made it imperative that he be destroyed. During every Adonaicide Mass a victim is sacrificed, to symbolize the immolation of Christ at the instigation of the Synagogue of Satan. The victim can be human, fowl, or animal according to circumstances and the risk involved. Research dug up documentary evidence which indicates that in the middle ages several hundred youths who disappeared in Central Europe were used as sacrificial victims during the celebration of Black Masses. Rosecrucianism was closely associated with these ritualistic murders of male and female youths. But Rosecrucianism and Illuminism are now being introduced to the general public as movements based on the highest of ideals.

Much more recently, British, French, German, and even American police authorities have investigated similar crimes where the bodies have definitely been branded with symbolic figures used in rituals of satanic rites.

The third part of the Mass consists of the desecration of a host consecrated by a priest of the Roman Catholic Church. If an ordained priest can be hired, or blackmailed, into consecrating a host, he is well paid for his services. In 1513 Pope Julius ordered the inquisitor of Cremona to prosecute those priests who were abusing the Eucharist with the practices of witchcraft (Satanism) and who were worshipping the Devil.¹⁷

In more recent years Roman Catholic churches have been broken into, in order to procure consecrated hosts for this diabolical purpose. One Satanist in America forced his wife to attend Communion-rail in Catholic churches and save the host she received at Communion for him to use. She confessed this to a friend of mine before she died.

After a Black Mass, the worshippers, both men and women indulge in an orgy. The women who take part in these orgies are members of what are termed "Lodges of Adoption." They are used as common property by the members of the male organization.

There are several kinds of Black Masses as there are High and Low masses in the Roman Catholic and Church of England

services. Satanism also includes a wide variety of sexual orgies organized for the purpose of placing influential people, whom they wish to control, in an incriminating situation.

One man told me that what took place at these orgies actually made him vomit. Satanism is introduced to stag parties in the form of what is known as “a Circus.” These circuses are quite common in most large cities. They employ anywhere from one man and one woman to as many as twenty odd men and women who engage in every form of sexual indulgence and perversion. Satanism is spread insidiously by the distribution of motion pictures depicting every form of sexual abomination it has been possible for devils in human form to perform. Satanism is being introduced into our schools and colleges and training institutions by those so-called modernists who, posing as psychiatric specialists, teach Freudian theories to their students under the guise of

modernism. Under this heading, medical students, and girls learning the art of nursing, are made to believe that masturbation and the practice of homosexuality are perfectly normal practices in the development of a human body and are good for the individual.¹⁸

¹⁷ Mag. Mun BULL. ROM. Vol. I, p. 617: Pratt op. cit.; Hansen op. cit.

¹⁸ We have the evidence of students who attended courses in Canada to prove this statement.

Satanism today is advanced by a multi-million dollar output of pornographic literature and obscene pictures yearly. The sales of this mind-destroying filth is increasing steadily year by year.

Satanism is being promoted at parties given to delegates attending conventions in large cities, and in some private homes, where Bacchanalia is practiced today as it was in the days of pagan Rome.

But members of the public inveigled into attending the sexual fringes of Satanism are not permitted to know that, AT THE TOP, directing all the many phases of this abominable section of the conspiracy is the Synagogue of Satan.

They are not permitted to even suspect that the Synagogue of Satan is itself controlled AT THE TOP by the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed. At first those who proselytize for Satanism get their intended victims to witness sexual performances out of curiosity. Then they get them to practice Satanism by convincing them there is nothing wrong in nature. So their victims sin because they like to sin. Progress along these lines at first deadens and then kills the victims conscience. When properly hog-tied the victim is used to serve Satanism's diabolical purposes.

The effect of Satanism is to be seen and heard at so-called parties everywhere. Dirty stories are now told to, and by, members of both sexes at every opportunity. Language which connects the name of Jesus Christ with unprintable four letter words is in common use. Juvenile delinquency is encouraged by Satanists and Satanism.

Satan doesn't bother men and women who serve him well. Usually he rewards internationally minded totalitarians with wealth and power enough to satisfy their selfish materialistic ambitions. The point to remember is this. EVERY form of internationalism, EVERY totalitarian idea, EVERY racket, EVERY negative organization and movement, serves to further the secret plans of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE VERY TOP.

Many great men, including **His Eminence Cardinal Caro Y**

Rodreguez of Chili, when exposing Satanism, as practiced in the Lodges of the Grand Orient and Councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite, refer to

these two secret societies as “Masonry” and even “Freemasonry.” This causes uninformed people to believe that many Masons of the Scottish Rite (also known as “Blue” or “Continental Freemasonry”) are Satanists also. *This is untrue and very misleading!*

Not even members of the lower degrees of the Grand Orient and New Palladian Rite practice Satanism. Even those members who are selected to be initiated as adepts into Satanism are not told the FULL secret, i.e., that Satanism is controlled AT THE TOP by the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed. Only those initiated into the highest degree are shown “THE TRUE LIGHT of the PURE DOCTRINE of Lucifer” and required to worship him as their one and only God. Only a very few, carefully selected, candidates are allowed to know that it is the Luciferian totalitarian ideology which is to be imposed on what is left of the human race after the final social cataclysm involving Communist controlled people with the rest of the world is ended.

Weishaupt and Pike were both High Degree Freemasons but not one Mason in ten thousand even suspected they were also High Priests of the Luciferian Creed. Mazzini directed the W.R.M. from 1834 to 1871 before Pike acquainted him with the FULL secret.

Not one freemason in a thousand even suspects that Freemasonry, together with ALL other secret societies, is to be destroyed in the final stage of the conspiracy, together with all other religions, so that only the true light of the Pure doctrine of Lucifer will be used to influence the human mind.

Belen de Sarraga who initiated members of the Grand Orient into Satanism in Iquique explained to them that Satan is the “good” God, the Angel of Light who came to teach Eve the secret of how to make human beings equal to God. Sarraga taught that Satan possessed Eve carnally, a knowledge which she afterwards shared with Adam and passed on to the human race.

Benoit tells us that initiates into the 25th degree of Knights of the Brazen Serpent are required to adore the serpent (symbol of Satan) which is the enemy of God (Adonay) and the friend of

man, who with his triumph, will make men return to Eden.

Benoit also says that in the 20th degree of the same order the initiate is required to say “In the sacred name of Lucifer cast out obscurantism.” (Opposition to inquiry and enlightenment.)

Benoit quotes a leaflet, circulated among Grand Orient Masons, which says that when John Ziska and John Huss were proselytizing Satanism in Bohemia they represented Satan as the innocent victim of a despotic power (God Adonay) who made of him (Satan) the companion in chains of all the oppressed. These two replaced the age-old expression “God be with you’ with this substitution; “May the one to whom injustice is done keep you.” Proudhon, another Satanist, is recorded as invoking Satan with the words: “Come Satan, exiled by priests, but blessed be (in) my heart.” (Benoit F.M.I. p. 460-62.)

Dom Benoit says Albert Pike’s New and Reformed Palladian Rite has, as a fundamental practice and purpose, the adoration of Lucifer ... it is full of all the impieties and infamies of Black Magic. Having been established in the United States it has invaded Europe, and each year makes terrifying progress. All its ceremonial is full of blasphemies against God and Our Lord Jesus Christ. (F.M.I. p. 449-454.)

Domenico Margiotto wrote the life of Adriano Lemmi under the title “Adriano Lemmi Chef Supreme des Franc-Macons.” Lemmi was also head of Italian Grand Orient Masons. Only a very few people seem to know

that he was a confirmed Satanist and was selected by Pike to become supreme director of the W.R.M. after Mazzini died. Lernmi is presented to the public, by the controlled press, as a great Italian patriot. But delve into his private and secret life and we find him an idol with feet of clay like Pike and Mazzini, Lord Palmerston, Churchill, ED. Roosevelt and many others.

Margiotta says “Adriano Lemmi did not hide his worship of Satan. In Italy, all knew he is a Satanist. In the name of Satan he used to send out his circulars, although adapting himself at times to the opinion of the *imperfect* initiates, but it is enough to leaf through the collection of his diary (reserved for Grand Orient Masons) to know his sentiments concerning occultism and the wickedness of one who had delivered himself to the Devil. “Yes! As a Satanist he organized the anti-clerical movements and boasted of it from 1883 on!”

In his official organ “The Revista Della Massoneria Italiana’ (vol. I of the Masonic Yearbook from March 1, 1883 to February 28, 1884, p. 306) he makes this cynical declaration: “The Pope has said, ‘Vecilla Regis Prodcunt Inferni.’ Yes, indeed, the standards of the King of the Inferno advance, and there is not one conscious man who loves liberty; there is not one who will fail to enlist under those standards.”

Thus he, like all other revolutionary leaders, used the word liberty while all the time he worked to lead the masses into the “New Order” which is the polite, but deceptive, name they give the Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship under which they intend to enslave the human race, body, mind, and soul.

Lemmi goes on to say: “Yes! Yes! The standards of the King of the Inferno are marching forward because Freemasonry which by principle, by institution, by instinct, has always combated and always will combat without truce or quarter all that can impede the development of liberty, of peace, and happiness for humanity, must combat today more energetically and more openly than ever before all the artifice of the clerical reaction.” (Margiotta, Adriano Lemmi, p. 168-169.)

Here we see Lemmi injects the word “Freemasonry” instead of Luciferianism. He again speaks of liberty when he and his kind intend to use absolute despotism to enforce their will on the “Goyim” as Lenin did in Russia, 1917, during the first big experiment used to test the Luciferian theories out in actual practice.

Copin Albancelli, another authority on how Satanism is practiced in modern times, says he obtained definite proof that certain societies, which profess to be Masonic worship Lucifer: “They adore Lucifer as the true God and they are so animated with an implacable hatred towards the God of the Christians, whom they declare to be an impostor, they have a formula which sums up their state of mind. No longer do they say, “To the glory of the Great Architect of the Universe,” but “Glory and love to Lucifer! Hatred! Hatred! Hatred! To God be damnation! Damnation! Damnation!” Copin-Albancelli goes on to say “It is confessed in these societies that everything the Christian God ordains is disagreeable to Lucifer that, on the contrary, everything he forbids is agreeable to Lucifer and consequently it is necessary to do everything the Christian God fought and to guard against everything he ordains as if it were fire. Copin-Albancelli says and I quote: “I repeat, I have held the proof of all this in my hands. I have read and studied hundreds of documents belonging to one of these societies, documents I am not permitted to publish, and which came from members, men and women of the group in question. I have been able to prove that this pleases Lucifer, *also that murder is practiced there* (The Black or Adonaicide Mass) always because it displeases the Christian God and pleases Lucifer.” (Copin, P.O. 291-292.)

Margiotta relates that Pike reproved Lemmi for his rabid Satanism and decreed that the God of Masonry (the New and Reformed Palladian Rite) ought to be given only the ineffable name of Lucifer.

At the International Congress of Brussels in 1886, La Fargus exclaimed: “War on God! Hatred to God! In this is progress. It is necessary to crush Heaven as if it were a piece of paper.” (The World Congress in Brussels 1958 was one of the most Godless exhibitions ever staged. One could find Satanism everywhere.) A Luciferian

adept Brother Lanesan (Solstical Festival of the Clement Friendship Lodge on March 13, 1880) blasphemed with these words: "We must crush the infamous One. But that infamous One is not clericalism, that infamous One is God." (International Review of Secret Societies, #17, 1924, pp. 309-310.)

We have only quoted a few unrelated authors who in the second half of the 19th Century found out truths I confirmed as the result of my own research in the first half of the 20th Century. Those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy can keep this information locked up because they control the press and all avenues of public information. But is it not strange that the ministers of the Christian religion don't insist on making these truths known from their pulpits, set up in what they claim are Christian churches-the Houses of God?

In order to drive the final nails in the coffin of those who try to make the general public believe that ALL Freemasons are tarred with the same brush "Satanism" and/or Luciferianism, I wish to point out that both Weishaupt and Pike took particular care to provide for the total destruction of Freemasonry, together with all other secret societies, in the final stages of the conspiracy.

In the lectures delivered on the "Protocols" of the Luciferian conspiracy, as divided into chapters and paragraphs by Marsden, the lecturer said Masons and Freemasonry are to be dealt with as follows: (Chap. IV. Par. 2) "Who and what is in position to Overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. Gentile masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery." Because this copy of the lectures was to be used for arousing anti-Semitism in Russia to boiling point the word "Gentile" was introduced.

Chap. IX:2 - “The Masonic watch words, “Liberty, Equality, and Fraternity: will, when we come into our Kingdom be changed to mean the “right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of brotherhood-that is how we shall put it.”

The lecturer then goes on to explain: “Nowadays, if any states raise a protest against us the Satanists and Luciferians who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP) it is only proforma at our discretion and by our direction (because they control the policies of ALL governments from behind the scenes).” There is also a statement made which refers to “the management of our lesser brethren.” This statement indicates the Directors of the Luciferian conspiracy intended to use Lower Degree Masons as they use Lesser Jewish brethren to serve their own secret plans and sacrifice as many as necessary to serve their own devilish purposes.

Chap. XI: 5-7, says: “we shall keep promising to give back (to the people) all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parties. It is not worthwhile to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for the return of their liberties.

“For what purpose then have we invented this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the “goys” without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain in a roundabout way what is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road?”

“It is this which has served as a basis for our organization of SECRET MASONRY, which is not known to, and aims which are not even so much as suspected by, these GOY cattle, attracted by us into the “SHOW” army of Masonic Lodges in order to throw dust in the eyes of their fellows.”

The above reads as if Jews were directing the conspiracy but we must remember we are dealing with the High Priests of the Synagogue of Satan, The Masters of Deceit, whom Christ told us are them who say they are Jews but are not. Those who serve Satanism all over the world, seeking the ruin of

souls, are just as much “the scattered tribe” as are the Jews (Hebrews).

Chap. XV tells what is going to happen to all Lesser Beings, Masons, Jews, Christians, etc. etc., “when we (the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed) at last definitely come into our kingdom by aid of a “coup d’etat” prepared every where for one and the same day, after the worthlessness of all existing forms of government has been definitely acknowledged.”

This lecture was delivered between 1873 and 1901. The lecturer told his listeners it might take a century to place those who directed the conspiracy “where NO power or cunning can prevent us usurping undisputed world domination. “He tells his audience that once in power they shall take the following steps to make certain they remain in power:

1. We shall slay without mercy ALL who take arms to oppose our coming into our kingdom.
2. Belonging to anything like a secret society will be punishable by death.
3. Those who having belonged to secret societies has served the S.O.S., are to be disbanded and sent into exile. (Exactly as was done in Russia and is now being done in China.) The lecturer adds, “in this way we will proceed with Masons who know too much.”
4. Death will be the penalty of all who hinder our affairs. We execute Masons in such wise that none save the Brotherhood can ever have suspicion of it, not even the victims themselves of our death sentence. They will all die when required as if from a normal kind of illness.

Scottish Rite Masons would do well to investigate and expose who among them are secretly of “The Synagogue of Satan.” By their fruits ye shall know them.

Because Christ told us Lucifer is the “Father of Lies” and “The Master of Deceit,” we will examine General Albert Pike, alleged patriot, and considered one of the greatest doctors of Masonic Science, in the light of his own words, which were never supposed to see the light of day. He said: “The Blue degrees are no more than the outer door of the temple portal. Part of the symbols are

explained here to the initiated, but he u intentionally deceived with false interpretations! It is not intended that he understand them, but rather that he imagine himself to understand them. Their true interpretation is reserved for the Initiated Ones, the Princes of Masonry.”

“Masonry” continues Pike, “like all religions, all mysteries, hermeticism and alchemies, hide secrets from everyone except the Initiated Sages or Elects, and employs false explanations and interpretations of its symbols to deceive those who deserve to be deceived, and to hide from them the truth, which is called LIGHT and to separate them from it.”¹⁹

It is only when we compare the above statement with the information contained in Pike’s letters to Mazzini and others who became “Initiated Sages” and “The Elect” of the Luciferian Creed that we can understand and appreciate the terrible truth hidden behind the above quoted words. The word LIGHT which he emphasized is proved to mean “the TRUE LIGHT of the pure doctrine of Lucifer” as he explained to Mazzini in the letter he addressed to him, August 15, 1871.

¹⁹ For confirmation of the above quotation read Preuse AF pp. 12-13.

I consider many Freemasons among my friends. During the 1930's I had the honour, and privilege, to be the guest speaker at numerous Masonic Lodges. I was so honoured by the Ionic Lodge of Hamilton, Ontario (the oldest Lodge in Canada) on several occasions. It is with feelings of love and charity that I reveal that they are lied to and deceived, and that their society is used as a cloak to cover up the true identity and purpose of the members of the Synagogue of Satan who use their temples as their secret headquarters so they can work secretly and mysteriously, in the dark, promoting Satanism and directing the Luciferian conspiracy.

I know that Masons, in Blue Masonry, swear on the Bible when taking their oaths. That proves the vast majority believe in God, (Adonay) as the Creator of Heaven and Earth, whom they call the Grand Architect of the Universe.

I know the vast majority of apprentices mean every word they say when they swear by God they will never reveal the secrets; and I know that the God they swear by is the God they think of as that Supernatural Being who cast Lucifer and his fellow rebels out of Heaven and into Hell. I know that of the vast number of Freemasons, located throughout the world that, only a few, and a very few, deteriorate to the point they are considered "worthy" to be initiated into Satanism; I know that still fewer are selected to become members of the Elect of Lucifer. As far as my studies go, I feel that the insidious purpose behind Luciferian infiltration into Freemasonry and all other religions is to deceive them into directly and indirectly promoting the "Idea" of a One World Government and religion. As I said before, I repeat once more, "not one Mason in ten thousand even suspects that those who direct all aspects of the Luciferian conspiracy intend to usurp the powers of the first world government to be established and then impose the Luciferian ideology upon what is left of the human race."

I know that some of the very fine Masons I am proud to consider my friends would become violently ill if asked to utter the blasphemies against the God they worship and adore, and

take part in the abominations practiced at one of Pike's modernized Black Masses to which he gave the name **Adonaicide Mass**.

ADAM WEISHAUP

With deceit as their chief weapon, those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy have caused Catholics to believe Freemasonry to be the main instrument the Devil uses to destroy them and Christianity. Using exactly the same deception Masons are taught to believe Roman Catholicism is Luciferianism in disguise. By the same token Communists are taught they are the champions of “democracy” while the people of the so-called remain- ing democratic nations are being convinced Communism is the root of all evil and the main threat towards the destruction of their governments and religions. Thus those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy kept the Goyim divided among themselves. They shift the blame for their own sins against God and their crimes against humanity and place it where they find it most convenient. In a most remarkable manner, which can only be explained by the power of the Devil, they manage to deflect towards others the finger of suspicion whenever it is pointed at them and, generally speaking, they preserve the secrecy of their motives and identity.

The Synagogue of Satan directs the Luciferian conspiracy.

History proves the S.O.S. has used ALL internationalist movements organized since the beginning of time to further their own secret plans. The Bible tells us the ‘idea’ of a one world government was introduced to Solomon ten centuries before Christ was born. As happened to Nazism, all international movements are made to destroy themselves as soon as they have served the Luciferian cause. Thus it is that the few, who direct the World Revolutionary Movement move peacefully nearer to establishing a totalitarian state. They make those they plot to subjugate, fight, and destroy each other, their governments, and religions because they stand as obstacles in their path.

The “Protocols” are the original draft of the plan by which the Synagogue of Satan intend to obtain undisputed world domination.

The Protocols are, as the saying goes, as old as the hills. Weishaupt simply revised and modernized them in order that those who comprise the Synagogue of Satan may take full advantage of rapidly changing conditions, and the advances being made by applied science. The manner in which the discovery of atomic energy is being used to frighten the masses into accepting the “idea” that a One World

Government is the only solution to the world’s many problems is typical of what I mean. Those who direct the conspiracy carefully conceal, from those they use to serve their devilish purpose, the fact that in the final stage of the conspiracy they intend to usurp the powers of the first world government to be established, and then impose the Luciferian ideology upon what remains of the human race. Once One Worlders are enlightened in this regard, they will reject internationalism in any form.

Weishaupt organized the Illuminati to put his revised version of the conspiracy into effect. He also established the lodges of Grand Orient Masonry to be the secret headquarters of the Illuminati. When members of the Illuminati infiltrated into other secret organizations, including Continental or Blue Freemasonry, they organized their own secret society within the lodges of the secret society into which they infiltrated. The ordinary, “Imperfect”, members were, and still are, kept in ignorance of this fact.

The most prominent Satanists, or Luciferians, who worked with Weishaupt were the famous German author Zwack, Baron Knigge, Baron Bassus-in-Sandersdorf, the Marquis Constanza and Nicolai. In order to hide their identity, and real purpose, Weishaupt and his lieutenants used code names.²⁰ Weishaupt was “Spartacus”; Zwack was “Cato”; Baron Knigge was “Philo”; Bassus was “Hannibal;” The Marquis Constanza was “Diomedes;” and Nicolai the greatest scoffer of ALL religions which teach belief in a God other than Lucifer, became “Lucian.”

Cities in which Grand Orient Lodges were established to be the secret revolutionary headquarters of those who directed the conspiracy also received code names. Thus Munich became “Athens;” Vienna became “Rome;” etc. It was an accident, or an

“Act of God” which exposed these secrets. Zwack had put Weishaupt’s notes into orderly manuscript form ready for publication for the information of revolutionary leaders throughout the world. Copies of this Luciferian Bible were placed in the hands of carefully selected trustees to ensure that some would survive if government authorities seized other copies. One copy was entrusted to the care of Prof. John Robison of Edinburgh University.

In 1784, another copy was sent from Frankfort-on-Main in Germany to Mirabeau in Paris, France. He had been selected by Weishaupt to foment the French Revolution scheduled to break out in 1789.

Very few historians seem to realized that early in the 1700’s, long before Weishaupt was retained, by the newly formed House of Rothschild, to revise and modernize the age old conspiracy to bring about a ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, the so-called “Internationalists” had infiltrated into America. The works of those historians who do mention this fact have been suppressed. There is documentary evidence which proves these subversives were active as early as 1746. They celebrated May 1, 1776 as the day on which Weishaupt finished the revision of the age old conspiracy and gave the name “Illuminati” to those selected to direct the conspiracy, and put his revised plans into effect. Millions upon millions of people have celebrated May Day ever since,

20 This practice continues to the present day as we proved in the story of the secret meetings held on Jekyl Island, and St. Simon island, published in *Pawns in the Game*, and *The Red Fog Over America*.

thinking it the anniversary of the day America and Labour gained independence. The Masses (Goyim) never dreamed May 1, 1776 was an epoch making day in the history of the Luciferian conspiracy which we refer to as the World Revolutionary Movement. It was the day Illuminati stabbed Britain in the back as part of their program to ultimately destroy the British Empire together with ALL other remaining governments and religions. May Day had been celebrated by the Roman Catholic Church for centuries as the feast day of the mother of Jesus Christ. It was for this reason that Weishaupt, a renegade Jesuit, picked it to announce to his fellow Satanists and Luciferians his revised plan to destroy Christianity and bring about what Nietzsche afterwards referred to as “The death of God.”

But to get back to our story. As the Illuminati’s courier rode through the town of Ratisbon, on his way to Paris to deliver Mirabeau his copy of Weishaupt’s revised plans, the courier was killed by a stroke of lightning. This event occurred in 1784. The police turned the documents found on the body over to Bavarian government authorities. Examination revealed them to be the “Protocols” of the order and sect of the Illuminati. The word “Protocol” means: *“A copy of the original draft of a plan to achieve a definite purpose and reach a clearly defined goal”*.

The Bavarian government had got hold of the Protocols of the Luciferian conspiracy as revised by Adam Weishaupt between 1770 and 1776. They knew how Weishaupt intended to use “The Order and Sect of the Illuminati” to put his modernized plans into effect. The documents further disclosed that the Lodges of the Grand Orient were to be used as the secret headquarters of those who directed the conspiracy, to destroy all remaining governments and religions, throughout the world. They also revealed that the Illuminati intended to infiltrate into all other secret societies, but particularly into Continental (Blue) Freemasonry, for the purpose of contacting wealthy and influential people over whom they wished to obtain control so they could be used to further the Illuminati’s secret

plans to bring about a One World Government.

The “Elector of Bavaria” ordered the police to raid the homes and meeting places of Weishaupt and his close associates. These raids added a wealth of additional evidence to what had already been obtained from the documents found on the body of the courier.

The Bavarian government was very thorough. By 1786 they had examined all available evidence. They published the information in a book entitled (English translation) *Original Writings of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati*. Zwack’s manuscript containing Weishaupt’s revised version of the age old Luciferian conspiracy was entitled *Einige Originalschriften*. Copies of the conspiracy were sent by the Bavarian government to ALL heads of Church and state in Europe. History proves these warnings were ignored because Weishaupt’s

Illuminati had already been placed in key positions behind the scenes of government, both secular and religious, as “Experts” and “Advisers.” They denounced the evidence as a “forgery.” They claimed it was part of a huge practical joke being perpetrated by those who wished to ridicule the heads of Church and state. But the French revolution broke out on schedule, and history proves that the conspiracy has been developed since 1776 EXACTLY as Weishaupt intended. Today, it is in its semi-final stage.

The Elector of Bavaria banished Weishaupt. He lost his “chair” in Ingolstadt University where he taught “Canon Law” He moved to Regensburg, Switzerland, where he reorganized his Illuminati. Switzerland was made into a neutral nation and remained the headquarters of the directors of the World Revolutionary Movement until the United Nations Organization was set up by the Rockefellers in New York. Then the “Brains,” which work out the programme to bring the conspiracy to its ultimate goal, moved into the Harold Pratt Building, New York.

Two Italians, the Marquis Constanza, and the Marquis Savioli joined Weishaupt in Switzerland. This explains why the Italian Guiseppe Mazzini was selected to direct the World Revolutionary programme in 1834; and was succeeded by another Italian, Adriano Lemmi, in 1872 when Mazzini died. With devilish cunning Weishaupt and his fellow conspirators made those in authority believe that the Illuminati had died a

natural death in 1786. The truth is the plot to bring what remains of the human race under a totalitarian dictatorship has never ended. It blossomed forth under new names and disguises in all parts of the world. It is the W.R.M. as we know it today.

Weishaupt himself tells us he planned well in advance of 1786 how to take care of the risk of possible discovery and exposure. Those who defect from God (Adonay) first become Satanists, then after long years of testing and trial, a few Satanists are selected for the initiation into the Luciferian Priesthood. From these are selected the High Priests and the Universal Sovereign Pontiff of the Luciferian Creed. Weishaupt (Spartacus) aspired to become Sovereign Pontiff. In a letter he wrote "Cato" (Zwack) dated February 6, 1778, he said "the allegory on which I am to found the Mysteries of the Higher Orders is 'The Fire-worship of the Magi' (worship of Lucifer). We must have some worship and none is so apposite- 'Let there be light.' This is my motto, and this is my fundamental principle."

In March the same year, Weishaupt again wrote to his friend “Cato” (Zwack). He said: “I have gone through the whole circle of human inquiry. I have exorcised spirits.²¹ I raised ghosts; discovered treasures; interrogate the Cabale;²² I have never transmuted metals. I would have executed much greater things had not the government (his superiors in the Luciferian conspiracy at the time) always opposed my exertions and placed others in situations which suited my talents.”

Weishaupt was literally as proud as Lucifer. He was determined to become the Sovereign Pontiff of the Luciferian Creed. He was determined to be placed higher than any other person in this or the celestial world, excepting only his beloved Lucifer. This statement is proved by a letter he wrote “Cato” (Zwack) in 1778. He told his friend: “By this plan we shall direct all mankind. In this manner, and by the simplest means, we shall set all in motion and in flames. The occupations must be so allotted and contrived, that we may, in secret, influence all political “transactions”.... I have considered everything, and so prepared it, that if the Order should this day go to ruin, I shall in a year reestablish it more brilliant than ever.” There we have the key to the secret. The Bavarian government discovered and exposed the existence of the continuing conspiracy, but Weishaupt built it up and made it stronger than ever. All the Bavarian government actually did was prune the Tree of Evil and make it grow stronger. What they should have done was dig it up by the roots and burn it as the Holy Scriptures tell us we must do if we wish to destroy the Spiritual Forces of Darkness who roam about this world seeking the destruction of Souls (Matt. 7: 15-24). If the heads of Church and state had in 1786 followed the advice of the scriptures and cut down and burned the Evil Tree, of which the Illuminati is only one of many branches, “the womb would have forgot him (Weishaupt); the worm would have fed sweetly on him; he would be no more remembered; and wickedness would have been broken as an evil tree.” (Job 24:20)

Before Weishaupt was banished in 1786, his 2,000 well educated, carefully selected, brilliant-minded, wealthy and well bred Illuminists had established one or more Lodges of the Grand Orient in Munich, Ingolstadt, Frankfort, Echstadt, Hanover, Brunswick, Calbe, Magdeburgh, Cassel, Osnabruck, Wiemar, Saxony, Heidelbergh, Mannheim, Strasbourg, Spire, Worms, Dusseldorf, Cologne, Bonn, Livonia, Courtland, Franendahl, Alsace, Wienne, Deuxponte, Hesse, Cousel, Buchenwerter, Treves, Montpelier, Aix-la-Chapelle, Stuttgart, Barschied, Carlsruhe, Hahrenberg, Anspach, Neuweid, Mentz, Rome, Naples, Ancona, Turin, Florence, Warsaw, and Dresden. There were Lodges in Upper Saxony, Westphalis, Switzerland, France, Scotland, Holland, and last but by no means least, America.

Many, so-called, authorities have, since 1786, tried to convince the heads of Church and state in America and elsewhere that Illuminism is dead as the Dodo bird. These Luciferians produce what they claim is documentary evidence to prove what they say is the TRUTH, but they are careful to conceal the evidence which proves that Albert Pike reorganized the Palladian Rite between 1859 and 1889 to take over the direction of the Luciferian conspiracy from the Illuminati. They carefully conceal the evidence which proves that Illuminism began to stink in the nostrils of honest Americans. In the early 1800's 45,000 Scottish Rite masons handed in their charters in protest against the manner Illuminism had infiltrated into their lodges. This it is that few Americans know that Pike established twenty-six councils (triangles) of this New and Reformed Palladian Rite in every large city throughout the world to direct the Luciferian conspiracy as Weishaupt intended. We explain how this plot worked in another chapter.

We mentioned that Professor John Robison of Edinburgh University was one of those entrusted with a copy of Zwack's original manuscripts dealing with Weishaupt's revised and modernized version of the age old Luciferian conspiracy.

Robison was a 33rd degree member of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. As such he visited most Masonic Lodges in European cities, and took part in their rituals and initiations. He taught Natural Philosophy at Edinburgh University. He was secretary of the Royal Society. Weishaupt had been particularly anxious to obtain Robison's cooperation so that the

“IDEA” of a One World Government could be introduced into ALL educational institutions. This objective has since been achieved as any parent of children of school age must

21 The word “exorcised” means to expel a devil or devils from a person who has been possessed. The scriptures tell us how Christ cast out devils. But Satanists invite devils to enter into, and possess, their mediums and through them to speak to those who seek knowledge or advice from Satan and/or Lucifer. After the medium has served their purpose, the High Priests of the Synagogue of Satan then “exorcised” the devils from that person’s body, and he or she becomes normal again. It is this practice which caused the Synagogue of Satan which wished to discredit Christ, to accuse him of casting out devils in the name, and through the powers of Beelzebub the Prince of Devils and not by the power of God. (Luke 11:14-15)

22 The Cabale (often spelled differently) as referred to by Weishaupt means “The Spiritual Powers headed by Lucifer in the celestial world:” the Holy Scriptures refer to them “As the spiritual Powers of Darkness.” Human beings who direct the Luciferian cause often consult their spiritual directors in the celestial world, in exactly the same way as millions of Christians believe in the Communion of the Saints and pray to them to intercede with God on their behalf for spiritual insight and blessings. Mackenzie King while Prime Minister of Canada repeatedly tried to obtain advice and guidance from people who had already departed from this life. Pike is on record as having done so repeatedly also; the best recorded instance is his own report of the seance he personally conducted in St. Louis as reported elsewhere. Thus we see that “Truth” is much stranger than any fiction ever written.

admit. Weishaupt ordered his Illuminists to wine and dine Robison, and introduce him into the best European educational circles. He was flattered and hailed as one of the greatest educationalists of his time. But all the wiles and guiles of the Devil's servants didn't deceive John Robison. He recognized that behind the Illuminati's clever presentation that a One World Government could solve all our political, social, economic, and religious problems, the real intention of those who controlled the Illuminati AT THE VERY TOP was to usurp the power of the first world government to be established and then impose a totalitarian Luciferian dictatorship upon what remained of the human race.

After the heads of Church and state refused to heed the warnings given to them by the Bavarian government in 1786, and the French Revolution broke out as scheduled in 1789, John Robison published all the knowledge he had obtained regarding the Illuminati, and those who controlled it AT THE TOP, in a book containing 548 pages. It is entitled *Proofs of a Conspiracy Against all Religions and Governments of Europe*. On the front cover is the additional information "Carried on in the secret meetings of Freemasons, Illuminati, and Reading Societies." Copies of this book are still in existence despite the frantic efforts of those who direct the conspiracy to try to destroy all that were published. I have the written statement of a friend who owns a copy that agents of the Rockefeller Foundation told him he could name his own price for his copy. He rejected the offer.

Another authentic source of information is M. Barruel who wrote *Memoirs of Jacobism*. This is a companion piece to *Proofs of a Conspiracy*. As I mentioned in *Pawns in the Game*, Sir Walter Scott also published two volumes on the subject under the title *Life of Napoleon*, both of which have been suppressed. This great work is not even listed by most libraries as being one of his works.

But again an accident, "An Act of God," enabled a friend of

mine to obtain original copies of both volumes from a second hand book dealer in the U.S.A. for the ridiculous price of \$17.50. Thinking I had these rare books in my personal possession, and intended to use them for reference while writing this book, thieves robbed me of all the books and papers I did have with me the very first night I arrived in Clearwater, Florida, November 1957 to start writing this book. It was a serious set back. It delayed my work a year, but it hasn't stopped me.

In order that good Christian people may be alerted to the depths of deception used by agentur of the S.O.S. we will quote the statement contained in a letter Weishaupt wrote to Philo (Knigge): "We must win (control over) the common people in every corner. This will be obtained chiefly by means of the schools. In like manner, we must try to obtain and influence the military academies, the printing houses, booksellers, shops, chapters, and in short, in all offices or even in directing the mind of the man; painting, and engraving are highly worth our care.

"Their (the Illuminati's) first task, and immediate aim, is to get the possession of riches, power, and influence without industry; and to accomplish this, they want to abolish Christianity; and then dissolute manners and universal profligacy will procure them the adherence of all the wicked, and enable them to overturn all civil governments of Europe; after which they will think of further conquests, and extend their operations to the other quarters of the globe; until they have reduced mankind to one indistinguishable chaotic mass."

In order to reach the type of people the Illuminati needed to further their own secret plans, Weishaupt organized an apprentice class for those the Illuminati's recruiters interested in internationalism. This apprentice state was called "The Minervals." These were introduced to, and brought under the influence of, "The Twenty- two United Brethren." On the surface this was a kind of writers' club exactly the same as are to be found in all large cities, and organized communities, today. Out of them came the "Reading Societies." These led the minds of members into channels of thought which convinced them there is real merit in the "idea" of a One World Government. The same thing is being done today to confirm the public's belief in the value of a One World Government and the Universal Brotherhood of Man. The United

Nations Organization is nothing more or less than a deceptive front, dressed in an air of respectability, to cover the activities of those who plan to usurp the powers of the first world government to be established.

The “Twenty-two United Brethren” told Minervals: “we have united in order to accomplish the aim of the exalted Founder of Christianity, viz. The enlightening of mankind, and the dethronement of superstition and fanaticism, by means of a secret fraternization of all who love the work of God.”

The stating of this apparently idealistic purpose was proved to be a deliberate deception when some of both Weishaupt’s and Pike’s secret correspondence fell into hands other than intended. This correspondence proves that when the Luciferians say they wish to serve “the exalted Founder of Christianity” they have their tongue in their cheek. What they really mean is that they serve Lucifer. Pike told the heads of the Councils of the Palladian Rite that they were to use the words “we worship God” when addressing the masses, despite the fact “we worship Lucifer.” This angle of the conspiracy is dealt with elsewhere.

Many outstanding students, professional men (particular lawyers) and civil servants in the higher levels of government, were deceived into allowing themselves to be initiated as Minervals. Thus, as initiates they were placed in a position which required taking an oath and swearing that under pain of death they would never reveal anything with which they became acquainted as the result of their induction into the secret society.

Why any person who intends to love and serve God would take a solemn oath not to divulge information about matters of which he has no personal knowledge is beyond comprehension. Why any sincere Christian

would want to join a secret society, and work in the dark, behind the scenes, instead of in the open, spreading the LIGHT OF TRUTH as revealed by Jesus Christ, is also difficult to understand, but just about one out of every dozen adult males belong to Freemasonry while nearly as many belong to other secret societies. The Scriptures warn us that we must not hide our Light under a bushel. People who are honest and sincere and have no ulterior motives, don't go underground They stand up to be counted and take the consequences, knowing the worst the agents of Lucifer can do is kill their bodies. (Matt. 10:28; Luke 12:4)

The truth, as revealed by secret documents, is that Minervals, who proved they had high moral principles and were incorruptible, were accepted into the Secret Society and commended for their fine ideals; but only those who were proved to be immoral, and open to bribery and/or corruption, were advanced to the higher degrees. The good were used as "Do-Gooders," "Reformers" and other types of tools; those who had sold their souls to the Devil were used as instruments of destruction. This explains why so many clergymen are deceived into becoming "tools of the Devil" without realizing they are serving the Luciferian cause.

If those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP can get the majority of those they persuade to join secret societies, and social and service clubs, to accept the IDEA that nationalism is outmoded; and Christianity weak and poorly led, they have achieved their purpose. Their agentur within the societies and clubs then suggest that nationalism leads us into wars and causes revolutions; they suggest that Christianity has proved ineffective and unable to prevent these wars and revolutions. The secret agents then promote the IDEA that a One World Government, via the United Nations Organization; and a One World Religion could solve the

many and varied problems bedeviling the human race today. What the agentur of the Synagogue of Satan keep carefully concealed is the fact that their masters are ready, and fully prepared, to usurp the powers of the first world government

to be established exactly as they usurped power in Russia in October 1917. After they usurp power they will impose the Luciferian ideology upon mankind by use of satanic despotism to enforce their will and destroy ALL secret societies, ALL religions, and ALL who oppose their will as is so clearly set forth in the Protocols.

HOW THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN WORKS IN HIGH PLACES

The “idea” of a One World Government can be presented in a manner which makes it sound reasonable, practical, and even desirable. Clever agentur of the Illuminati, belonging to clubs and societies,

serve the purpose of the Synagogue of Satan by presenting what appear to be sound arguments in favor of a One World Government to those they can persuade to listen. Very few of the rank and file members of the clubs and societies suspect that beyond the end of the primrose path of liberalism, and social security, that leads to a One World Government is a precipice over which we are to be tumbled, into the abyss of absolute slavery of body, mind, and soul.

I am frank to admit that as late as 1945 I was convinced that a One World Government was the ONLY solution to the world’s many problems particularly political, economic, social, and religious. It wasn’t until I came in personal contact with men who advocated and helped organize the United Nations Organization that I began to suspect that something was wrong somewhere. When I was appointed to the staff of Naval Service headquarters in 1944, as the author of seven books already published, I was welcomed into the internationalist set. This I came in personal contact with men in the top level of government in Canada who were protégés of William Lyon Mackenzie King, then Prime Minister. His house was “real” close to the Soviet Embassy. His henchmen (Hatchet men would be a better word) were ruthless and unscrupulous. Mackenzie King himself was as inscrutable as the proverbial sphinx.

The Prime Minister was an extraordinary man. He was indefatigable. He required unlimited obedience and service from those he selected for his cabinet. He was a good deal colder than ice as far as his personality was concerned. If he had any human emotions he kept them in subzero storage. He rarely smiled. He

had a typical “poker” face; his eyes were deep and penetrating, but if the eyes are the “windows of the soul” then Mackenzie King had lost his soul long before he ever became Prime Minister. In the course of his public duties he had to meet people and shake hands. Those who did shake hands with the Prime Minister say the experience reminded

them of picking up a dead fish. It was said on Parliament Hill that he didn’t have a close friend in all the world.

If there was an exception it was his barber. And yet he had a secret power which enabled him to mesmerize the voters into voting him, and his liberal party, into power time after time for nearly a quarter of a century. He could command loyalty from his subordinates without giving friendship in return. He proved himself a radical during his days at Toronto University. He would set the tinder, supply the spark, cause a disturbance, and then leave others to take the blame. During his university days he was friendless, as he was later on in life. As one man who knew him when at University, and served him afterwards until he died, said in a puzzled tone of voice; “If Mackenzie King did have a friend close enough to confide in, it must have been the Devil.” Another said: “He was so steeped in international intrigue he didn’t dare marry for fear he might talk in his sleep.”

While I was on the staff in Ottawa I was carefully sounded out to determine if my loyalty to the British Crown was so pronounced that I wouldn’t be likely to accept the “idea” of a One World Government even if those who presented the “idea” emphasized the fact that national governments would be allowed to rule their own affairs. This presentation is so obviously a lie that I was extremely cautious from then on.

Knowing that there was in existence a “Secret Power” which had used Nazism and intended to use Communism to serve its own secret plans, and further its own ambitions to usurp undisputed world domination, I was determined to find out, if possible, who or what the secret power was. So I pretended to become an internationalist. I was then brought in personal contact with men at the deputy minister level of government, and also with some of the “Specialists,” “Experts,” and “Advisers” who served the

government behind the scenes. Then I began to suspect the truth.

Generally speaking, the majority of these One Worlders were Satanists. They ducked attending church services. They ridiculed religion. They accepted the Freudian code of morals which means they didn't care what they did, or with whom they did it, provided they satisfied their own carnal pleasures and desires. If they used the name of God they always took His Name in vain. If they used the words "Jesus Christ" it was an injection in ordinary conversations or coupled with dirty four letter words. Without openly professing the fact, they were obviously adepts of Pike's Palladian Rite or Grand Orient Masonry. Close observation while they were drinking in the officers' messes, and elsewhere, showed they used signs that Masons and Knights of Columbus didn't understand.

I may be wrong but observation of men who had obviously defected from God and become Satanists, convinced me they could recognize and identify each other by the fold of their handkerchief which they wore in top pocket of their coats.

They obviously accepted Pike's dogma as far as women were concerned: Pike required that the members of all Councils of his New and Reformed Palladian Rite organize selected females into "Councils of Adoption." These women were to be used as the common property of the male members because, according to Pike's dogma, before a member became "Perfect," he had to obtain absolute control over the sentiments of the heart and desires of the flesh. He claimed that many men were led astray from the path of duty because they were weak enough to feel love and affection for women. He argued that in order for a member to become "perfect" he

must obtain absolute control over his senses and sentiments, and suggested that the best way to obtain control over the sexual urges is to use women “Often and without passion and thus enchain women to their will.”

I found that some of the top level internationalists “swapped” wives during parties. Professor Raymond Boyer, top level scientist, and Canadian millionaire, and E V. Field, American millionaire, locked together in international intrigue and subversion as proved by both Canadian and American government investigating committees, carried this practice to the extent that they swapped each others’ wives for good, and made the exchange legal in the eyes of civil law by going through a ceremony the new papers called “marriage.” What does God think of such practices? These people were all far too intelligent to be atheists. They know there is the supernatural as well as the natural, therefore, if they defect from God they automatically become Satanists as far as this world is concerned, and Luciferian as far as the next world is concerned. (For further details see pp. 212 and 213 *Red Fog Over America*.)

If these top level intellectuals who advocate the establishment of a One World Government intended to put God’s plan for the rule of the whole of the universe into effect upon this earth it hardly seems likely that they would pack the civil services of ALL remaining governments with homosexuals. Any person who has had to live in London, Ottawa and/or Washington knows that as far as homosexuality is concerned all three are modern cities like Sodom and Gomorrah. “Burgess and McLean Case” is typical of what I mean. Professor Pitrim Sorokin of Harvard University published an exposure of this angle of the Luciferian conspiracy in a book entitled *The American Sex Revolution*. The author states that perverted sexual behaviour plays a major part in modern U.S. political life and that sex bribery and blackmail are now as prevalent as monetary corruption. He states “sexually infamous persons, or their prot6g6s, are being

appointed to ambassadorships and other high offices; profligates sometimes become popular mayors of metropolises, members of cabinets, or leaders of political parties. Among our political officials there is a vast legion of profligates both heterosexual and homosexual. Our morals have changed so notably that continency, chastity, and faithfulness are increasingly viewed as oddities.”

Professor Sorokin’s book didn’t get the same kind, or volume, of publicity as did Dr. Kinsey’s books dealing with the alleged moral practices of males and females. According, to Satanism, it is perfectly right, and proper, to encourage moral turpitude in all classes of society, and at all levels of government, by convincing the public that abnormal sexual behaviour is normal; and that the moral code accepted by civilized nations, based on the Commandments of God and teachings of the Holy Scriptures, is old fashioned and introduced by Church and state for selfish purposes. But behind the building up of a WRONG conception of sex, and its purposes as intended by God our Creator, is the Satanic principle that “The best revolutionary is a youth absolutely devoid of morals.” When Lenin stated this as recorded in Pawns in The Game he only confirmed what other Satanists had stated a hundred times previously. It is Satanism, as it is direct from THE TOP, which is responsible for the increase in juvenile delinquency, but those selected by the governments of the world to investigate this problem invariably give every CAUSE other than the right one. I have discussed the causes of juvenile delinquency with the heads of Church and state in Canada since 1923, but the Synagogue of Satan has always proved strong enough to prevent any TRUTHFUL public explanation of the cause, and the purpose, of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy AT THE TOP On the other hand, thousands of letters have been received from parents who read *The Red Fog Over America*, thanking us for explaining the causes which produce the effect we term juvenile delinquency. They tell us they find it much easier to counteract evil influences when they can explain clearly and truthfully to their children the reason Satanists work so hard to wean young people away from God by teaching them lies regarding sex. I repeat again, there is nothing wrong, nothing degrading, nothing to be ashamed of in

sexual relationship as INTENDED BY GOD, but a great deal is wrong when multitudes deify sex, the promiscuous worship of the human body, and cunningly and slyly make each succeeding generation of human beings believe pre-marital experience, every form of sexual depravity and vice, is absolutely normal, providing pleasure is derived from such indulgences; and that continency, chastity, and faithfulness are old fashioned.

The point I wish to make is this-the vast majority of men and women who sponsor and direct the campaign for a One World Government, other than Communism, are just as bitterly opposed to God as are the Communists.

The vast majority who promote the “idea’ that a One World Government run by Luciferian intellectuals, rather than atheistic Communists, is the only solution to our problems are as devoid of morals as the proverbial mink. If they are against God and against atheistic Communism they must be Luciferian.

Confirmation of the above opinion was obtained when I discussed the relationship of changing public opinion regarding morals and spiritual values, and the increase of juvenile delinquency with a top level official of the Department of Health and Welfare in Canada. After a lengthy discussion, during which his attitude and facial expression showed he found it hard to believe that a man of my experience could still place spiritual values above material considerations,. my companion literally snorted: “Well! What do you suggest we do ... clean every homosexual out of the civil service, and throw them in prison where they can indulge their queer ideas of pleasure to their hearts desire? Many of them are brilliantly minded men. When on the job they are

efficient and work long hours. You seem to forget Oscar Wilde was a homosexual. Stop trying to save the human race. The vast majority aren't worth the time or the trouble. Most of them will be better off if they are forced to live under a totalitarian dictatorship; they will then get what the government decides is good for them."

Because I expressed "old fashioned ideas" regarding "Sin," "Morals," and "Marriage vows" some intellectuals I met decided I needed to have my mind cleaned. (Exactly what Weishaupt said was to be done in

1776.) I was brought in contact with the internationally famous specialist in mental health. This man was a graduate of the Freudian School of Psychiatry. He had studied in Vienna. He was on the staff of Dr. Broch

Chisholm who was Canada's Minister of Health and Welfare at the time. Chisholm afterwards became the first president of the U.N.O.'s Health, and Mental Health, Organizations. This man tried in a very friendly manner to change my ideas. I listened, I pretended to be interested, but I still remain to be convinced that God, who gave

us the Commandments, is "wrong," and Luciferianism which teaches the inversion of those commandments, is "right."

I read history, which mostly records wars and revolutions and therefore, the progress of the World Revolutionary Movement, to try to find out the "cause" which produced these destructive forces which result in such terrible sufferings. I thought at the time the lessons history teaches, if applied to past mistakes, could provide the solution to most of our problems. I was even then deceived into believing government was of the people, by the people, for the people. But a study of modern history showed that *the younger generation is being taught to believe a pack of lies and deceits*. Personal experience exposed this fact.

When in the hospital in 1945, I laid on my back and pondered over this strange truth. People who write history are not ignorant or fools. If they deliberately published lies and deceits with the knowledge and consent of our governments,

then they must have a definite purpose. It was then I began to obtain books which recorded hidden history, and I delved and dug deeper and deeper, with the cooperation of one of Canada's leading librarians, until I was able to learn about the double lives men like Weishaupt and Pike had led. But although I continued studying and reading it was not until 1956, AFTER *Pawns* and *The Red Fog* had been published, that I finally realized that the Illuminati, whose secret plot and intentions I had exposed, were controlled AT THE

TOP by the Synagogue of Satan. It wasn't until I was given information regarding Pike's dual personality, that I was able to dig up proof that the Synagogue of Satan is controlled by the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed. Once I had penetrated this secret it became obvious that the wars and revolutions which plague the world today are part and parcel of the Luciferian conspiracy, and that ALL aspects of the World Revolutionary Movement are part of that conspiracy.

Historians are restricted to recording events as they happen. They are not permitted to indulge in making deductions or surmises. My problem was to find out a way in which I could leave off recording history and obtain evidence which would enable me to project the course-line (party line in Communist and Illuminist double talk) into the future and on to its logical conclusion - the formation of a worldwide totalitarian dictatorship; and the imposition of the Luciferian ideology upon what is left of the human race. I could expose the conspiracy, its ultimate purpose, and objectives by quoting from the writings of Weishaupt, Mazzini, Pike, Lemmi Lenin, Churchill, Roosevelt, and others, but I knew I would be accused of forgery and lunacy. I had to find documentary evidence. I had to find confirmation of the TRUTH, as it had been revealed to me, in a book or among documents, which the greatest encyclopedists wouldn't dare to challenge.

Then a strange thing happened. I was lying flat on my back on a fracture board. I had read everything within reach; I was tired thinking; I was bored. Then a thought entered my mind. I had read all the history I could get my hands on except BIBLE HISTORY I asked for a Bible and a King James version was brought to me. I glanced through the pages wondering if I had the will power and

intestinal fortitude to wade through such an imposing volume. Then, after I had read a verse which threw light on present day conditions another thought entered my mind: “why don’t you use the Bible as a yardstick to measure the correctness of the TRUTH or ERROR in the evidence you have gathered and particularly as regards the projections you are going to make, and the conclusions you are going to draw?”

That seemed a really good idea. It would save me the time it would have required to read both the Old and the New Testaments. From then on I used the Bible, the inspired word of God, to help me separate the wheat from the chaff as I browsed through the evidence which filled several trunks and filing cabinets.

HOW THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN CONTROLS THE CHANNELS OF PUBLIC INFORMATION

At first I couldn't understand how the Synagogue of Satan (S.O.S.) could possibly control the publication and sales of newspapers, periodicals, and books throughout the world in order to keep the "Masses" from suspecting that the directors of the conspiracy plan to enslave them body, mind, and soul. Then the study of Robison's exposure of Weishaupt's "Twenty-two United Brethren" solved that problem. Weishaupt required that in every reading society, and in public libraries, the books to be read would be selected by the "Managers"

who served the Illuminati. After they have moulded public opinion, they make the "common" belief he is uttering his own sentiments when he is actually only echoing the thoughts put into his mind by the books, and articles, to which he is given access.

The booksellers in Weishaupt's day were also the publishers.

When Weishaupt, through the Illuminati and their "Reading Societies," controlled the reading of the public, the publishers and booksellers, had to print what they wanted to have printed. Weishaupt even used his plan to FORCE authors to write material which directly or indirectly, furthered the plans of the S.O.S.

Today authors comply with this requirement or find it impossible to get their work published. To quote his own words Weishaupt wrote: "when we by degrees bring the whole trade of bookselling into our hands we shall bring it about that at least the writers who labour in the cause of superstition and restraint, will have neither a publisher nor readers." How true those words have turned out to be!

Then again he said: "when, lastly, by the spreading of (the influence) our fraternity, all "good" hearts and "sensible" men, will adhere to us and by our means will be put in a condition that enables them to work in silence upon all courts, families,

secretaries, parish priests, public teachers and private tutors.”

This it was that Weishaupt set up the plan to control ALL channels of public information. Can any unbiased person say that conditions today do not prove that newspapers, periodicals, books, play, TV. and radio only tell the public what those who direct the Synagogue of Satan want the public to know? Was there ever a time when

men and women over beer, liquor, and cocktails THINK they are voicing their own opinions when they are simply echoing what they have been forced to read or hear? Was there ever a day, since Weishaupt's time, that agentur of the One Worlders controlled the editorial policies of all types of publication, as they control editorial policy today?

While double tongued Illuminists boast about FREEDOM of THOUGHT, Freedom of Religion, Freedom of the Press, Freedom to speak, and Freedom from fear, just how much freedom does exist? Let any individual

just try to argue against the propaganda put out by the agentur of the S.O.S. and he is immediately knocked down, smeared, boycotted, ridiculed, and represented as having a nut loose in the upper story, either that or he is accused of being completely insane.

Weishaupt adopted the six pointed star as one of the emblems of his Illuminati, not because it is the Star of David, but because his programme consists of six main points. They are as follows:

1. Abolition of all existing governments.
2. Abolition of all existing religions.
3. Abolition of all private property.
4. Abolition of all inheritance.
5. Abolition of the family, as the “cell” from which civilized society shall develop.
6. Abolition of patriotism, as far as national government are concerned.

How can the above objectives form part of a Roman Catholic, Jewish, or Masonic plot to achieve world domination? Pike, Weishaupt's successor, has distinctly stipulated in his works written a century later that:

1. The first world government shall be turned into “A totalitarian Luciferian dictatorship.”
2. The universal religion imposed upon those of the Goyim (human cattle) who survive the final social cataclysm, shall be “The True Light of the pure doctrine of Lucifer.”
3. That all the Goyim shall be enslaved and turned into “one vast conglomeration of mongrelized humanity.”
4. That breeding will be strictly limited to types and numbers “required to fill the requirements of the state (God).”
5. That all breeding, as far as the Goyim are concerned, will be done by artificial insemination practiced on an international scale, and limited to 5% of males and 30% of females specially selected for this purpose.
6. That rigid control of the minds of the Goyim shall “erase all knowledge of the past, including religions, other than the Luciferian ideology, and of all other forms of government other than the Luciferian dictatorship.”

Because bigotry is used by those who serve the S.O.S. to keep those they plot to subjugate divided amongst themselves on religious and racial issues, I wish to debunk those who claim the World Revolutionary Movement is designed to give Roman Catholics, Communists, Jews, Freemasons, Nazi, or any other political or religious group undisputed world domination. Don't for one moment think I am not fully aware of the fact that there are bigoted, narrow minded, foolish and utterly deceived Roman Catholics, Communists, Jews, Freemasons, Fascists and others who firmly believe that the world's problems will not be permanently solved until the organization to which they belong, be it religious and/or political, does rule the world.

Most of those who so believe have convinced themselves as Roman Catholics, Jews, Freemasons, Communists, or World Federalists, that if they hope, pray, and work hard enough the day will come when their organization will be able to establish a benevolent dictatorship and enforce rule in accordance with their own religious and so-called democratic principles. These deceived people indeed need enlightenment. The Third World War was planned by Pike nearly a century ago. It is now in the making. The final social cataclysm as he explained it to Mazzini August 15, 1871, and as it has been explained to members of the Palladian Rite and Grand Orient Lodges by lecturers ever since 1885, is to be made to involve not only Roman Catholicism but the whole of the so-called Christian world, and the masses who are now controlled by Communism in Russia and China. Freemasonry and Judaism are also to be destroyed in order that the Luciferian ideology... "The New Order" ... may be established on the ruins of ALL the old orders. Gentiles and Jews, Communists and Freemasons should not fool themselves. They and their beliefs are ALL marked down for complete liquidation, as are all other political, religious, social service, and similar organizations. It is intended that there shall be a clean sweep, a purification by "The Fire of the Magi."

To prove how ridiculous the charges against Catholicism really

are, history proves the Vatican suspended the Jesuits as a teaching order after Weishaupt's perfidy had been made known. This suspension wasn't lifted for many years (I believe it was 30 years). While Weishaupt remained unsuspected, he was "happy" as a Jesuit.

He wore a "cloak" that hid perfectly his diabolical activities. But when the Jesuits were disbanded by papal Bull, he showed his true colours and directed the Illuminati's hatred against all members of the Jesuit Order. This hatred has been continued by Illuminists against the Jesuits ever since. Jesuit schools and colleges have been closed and the members of the Order have been persecuted in every revolution since.

To prove how ridiculous it is to charge Freemasons with directing the W.R.M.. we have only to study the efforts of Professor Robison of Scotland, the Duke of Brunswick in Germany, and the Grand Masters of British Lodges, and Captain Henry Morgan of New England, USA, made to try to stop Illuminists infiltrating into the Lodges of Freemasonry, and to prevent Freemasons fraternizing with Grand Orient Masons, and those of Pike's New and Reformed Palladian Rites. We must remember also that Copin-Albancelli was a 33rd degree Mason. He was selected to go beyond the 33rd degree into the mysteries of the Grand Orient Masonry and those of the Palladian Rite. He refused at the very last minute, just before initiation, because he had become convinced that on the other side of the dark curtain was Satanism which ruled with absolute despotism. Weishaupt's revised version of the Protocols says exactly how Masons, suspected of knowing too much, shall be disposed of. He sets forth clearly how ALL forms of Masonry, and other secret societies, are to be abolished once the leader of Luciferianism is crowned King-despot of this world.

It is equally absurd to contend Judaism is the root of all evil as it is to claim the "Protocols," as exposed by Sergy Nilus (1905) and Victor Marsden (1921), are those of the "Learned Elders of Zion." It is true many, far too many, Jews have been deceived into joining revolutionary organizations. But it is equally true that seven

years after Lenin usurped absolute power in Russia, on behalf of the Synagogue of Satan, there wasn't a single

Jewish member of the First International who hadn't been liquidated or imprisoned. We would also like to point out that a great number of real Jews today are not Zionists. They hate political Zionism because they can see clearly that it is designed to lead them to their own ultimate subjugation and destruction as a race. Lucifer is not concerned whether the souls he wins away from God are white or black, Gentile or Jew. All are fish in his net. There are just as few real Jews in the Synagogue of Satan today as there were in the days of Jesus Christ.

The Duke of Brunswick had been a member of Weishaupt's Illuminati. His "nickname" was "Aaron." But when he found out he had been deceived regarding Weishaupt's real intentions, he did his utmost to stamp Grand Orient Masonry out in Germany. In 1794 he issued a manifesto dissolving Freemasonry in Germany on the grounds that the Illuminati's secret agents had obtained such control of it that dissolution was the only remedy left.

In 1878 the head of British Freemasons ordered Masons to "withdraw completely from all connections with Grand Orient Masonry." Again in 1923 the heads of British Masonry issued the following manifesto regarding Grand Orient Masonry: "As recognition was withdrawn from that body by the United Grand Lodge of England in 1878 ... it is considered necessary to warn all members of our lodges that they cannot visit any lodge under the obedience of a jurisdiction unrecognized by the United Grand Lodge of England; and further, that under rule 150 of the Book of Constitutions, they cannot admit visitors therefrom."

Weishaupt and Pike are both on record as saying Jews, and also anti-Semitism, were to be used to serve their own secret plans and diabolical ambitions. This phase of the conspiracy will be dealt with more fully later.

We give the above information in order that people who are sincere in their search for the TRUTH may be on their guard against bigots and those who stir up strife based on differences of colour, race and/or creed.

Time after time we have it dinned in our ears, in the press, on TV., by public speakers, by parliamentarians, from pulpits everywhere, all the time, that Communism is in reality a fight for possession of the minds of men, and therefore the root of all evil, and responsible for the mess the world finds itself today. That is the biggest lie the S.O.S. ever thought up and propagated. But that lie is not one iota different from the lie circulated to enable the S.O.S. to foment World Wars One and Two. We were told in America and Britain that Nazism was the root of all evil, and responsible for the chaotic conditions in the world. The masses in Germany, and the countries which were to be her allies, were made to believe the same untruths regarding the British and Americans. Hitler wasn't an atheist. He most certainly wasn't a Christian; therefore he must have been a member of the Synagogue of Satan.

This allegation is supported by the fact that it was Hitler who said "tell a big enough lie often enough and it will be accepted as the TRUTH." Winston Churchill isn't a Communist or a Nazi, but he can't be much of a Christian either because he said, "I will join hands with the Devil if by so doing he will help me defeat that ---- - Hitler."

Before we trace the perfect continuity of the Luciferian conspiracy, as directed and controlled by the human beings who have constituted the Synagogue of Satan since 1776, we will first prove that the conspiracy, as revised and modernized by Weishaupt, never did die a natural death as those who directed it since, would have the public, and their elected representatives, believe.

The TRUTH is that both Communism and Nazism consider only the materialistic concepts of world domination. They seek control of our bodies so that physical control will enable them to control our minds and make us accept their materialistic

ideologies. The Synagogue of Satan, however, believe in the supernatural and use Communism and Nazism to further their own secret plans. The S.O.S. is determined to obtain control of our minds so that it can determine the destiny of our immortal souls. Satanism has been delivering millions of human souls to Lucifer every few weeks. During an all-out war or revolution, the Satanic harvest in souls reaches its peak. Don't let yourselves be deceived. Don't let those who serve the devil's cause, regardless of how they are disguised, pull the wool over your eyes. The eyes are the windows of the soul. Then don't let so-called Illuminists pull down the blinds over your eyes. Insist on looking out through the window so you can see not only to the horizons of this world but appreciate that the struggle going on in this world is to increase the size of the Devil's domains in the celestial world after God renders final judgment.

(Nesta Webster, and other historians confirm what I learned as the result of my own investigations. Directors of Naval Intelligence, and the late Inspector John Leopold, who was in charge of the anti-subversive branch of the R.C.M.P., 1943 to 1945, while I was in Ottawa, and other students of the World Revolutionary Movement, both clerical and secular agree that we are contending with the spiritual forces of darkness.)

Weishaupt, after he was banished, remained the Devil's agent in human form. He directed the Luciferian conspiracy so that it developed into the Great French Revolution and others, including the American Revolution. We will deal later with the reason Weishaupt's plan required the United States of America to become the last great nationalistic world power.

Weishaupt's Illuminati, and his Lodges of the Grand Orient, went underground. They were succeeded by the Jacobin Clubs and convents as has been explained in *Pawns in The Game*. Mirabeau directed the French Revolution. He was ably assisted by Adrien Duport, who was also an initiate of the Higher Degrees of the Illuminati. It was Duport who set before the Committee of Propaganda the policy of destruction they were to carry out on May 21, 1790.

When Weishaupt had destroyed France as a monarchy and a world power, and had Americans cut each other's throat because of alleged grievances which propaganda made appear very real, he then moved to Italy.

Illuminism was running hog-wild in Italy. Under various names and disguise, it was aimed at the destruction of the Vatican because it was both a spiritual as well as a temporal power. The Italian Illuminists reasoned,

“how can we destroy ALL governments and ALL religions if we don’t first of all destroy the Vatican.” But this line of reasoning was not in keeping with Weishaupt’s plans as we will prove.

Italian Grand Orient Masons and Illuminists, and Alta Vendita members had not been initiated into the FULL secret. According to Weishaupt’s plan, as has been confirmed by Mazzini, Pike, Lemmi, and Lenin, the Vatican is to be allowed to survive, and control nearly 500,000,000 souls, until those who direct the Synagogue

of Satan decide it is time to involve ALL Christian people in the final social cataclysm with all people

controlled by atheistic-Communists. For this reason Weishaupt hurried to Italy to prevent a premature destruction of the

Vatican. Nearly one hundred years later Pike had to take similar action to prevent first Mazzini and later Lemmi from upsetting the Synagogue of Satan’s plans by doing exactly the same thing, All this proves that only a very few men who comprise the High Priesthood of the Luciferian Creed know the full secret and how their conspiracy is intended to reach its final goal.

PROOF OF THE CONSPIRACY Its Introduction into America

Those who directed the “Great” French Revolution used a preconceived “Reign of Terror” to put into effect the Luciferian principle that the Goyim are to be reduced to one common level in subjection. It is this principle that Cromwell’s “Roundheads” demonstrated so effectively when they put the “Levellers” into action after the Synagogue of Satan had helped remove the Crowned Head of England and usurp dictatorial power.

Those who serve the Synagogue of Satan are still engaged in leveling the Goyim. Instead of raising women up to the high levels of morality and virtue once practiced by women who patterned their behaviour on that of the Mother of Jesus Christ, Satanists have introduced “modernism” which dragged women down to the level of males. They call this “Women’s Suffrage.” The purpose was stated to be to “free women from slavery of body, mind, and soul,” if we heed what Mrs. Pankhurst and others had to say. But behind the “window dressing” is the intention to brainwash women into a pattern of behaviours which will cause men to withdraw their respect and kill chivalry. This is all part of the conspiracy to reduce women to be either the play-things of the ruling classes or human incubators to supply the numbers and types of individuals the Dictator will decide are necessary to fill the requirements of the state.

Under God’s plan for the rule of the Universe all His Creatures were born unequal. It is common fallacy to believe all men are born equal. It is a half truth which is worse than a downright lie. The ONLY manner in which all men are equal is inasmuch as they all have a body and soul. As far as mental capacity, bodily stamina, physical beauty and spiritual characteristics are

concerned no two people in the entire world are alike or equal.

God intended that every one of His human creatures could, if they so desired, develop spiritually until qualified to fill the highest places in Heaven. Because human beings, as well as angels, have intellects, and the use of their free will, they can deteriorate until they qualify for the lowest levels in Hell. Talk of a classless world is pure Luciferian doctrine. Lucifer's capacity for love has turned into a capacity for hate. He knows he was and is wrong, but he is determined to drag as many human souls down to his level as is possible; he is succeeding in a terribly efficient manner. The words of Our Lord "For many are called, but few are chosen," are so true that to think about what is going on in the world today, under the influence of Satanism, is truly terrifying. But that

does not relieve us from the responsibility of putting an end to the diabolically inspired conspiracy. Far too many people just don't want to hear anything unpleasant. They don't want to meddle in dirty affairs. Like oysters they want to confine themselves within a shell. They are the real untouchables. Their motto is: "I mind my own business. Let other see to theirs, and may the Devil take the hindmost." I can't imagine Heaven being filled with such creatures, but they will surely fit nicely into hell.

We have dealt with how leveling was achieved during the French Revolution in Pawns in The Game, so we will now go with Weishaupt to Italy in order to show how the Synagogue of Satan controlled ALL aspects of the W.R.M.. then as they do today.

In keeping with his intention to make authorities, in Church and state, believe the Illuminati was dead, Weishaupt arranged that the secret revolutionary society in Italy, known as "The Carbonari," be revived and reorganized to put the plans of the S.O.S. into effect. He needed a gang of assassins to liquidate individuals and movements which opposed internationalism. Carbonarism was revived in 1815. The Grand Secret Consistory held a meeting October 13, 1820. As a result the Carbonari became part and parcel of Grand Orient Masonry. Its members have committed nearly all political murders ever since. Like all evil groups, controlled by the S.O.S., the Carbonari operated under many names. One off-shoot was the Mafia which operated particularly in the United States of America. They direct "Gang" wars which put men selected by the S.O.S. at

the head of organized labour, gambling, dope peddling, white slavery, and all other forms of vice. The Mafia is more powerful and active in the U.S.A. today than ever before.

Guiseppe Mazzini was initiated into the Carbonari and Grand Orient Masonry, in 1827. Weishaupt ordered him to go to America and secretly develop the part America was to play in the final stages of the Luciferian conspiracy. Many students of the W.R.M. express the opinion that it was Mazzini who became the mentor who controlled Pike until 1872 when he (Mazzini) died. With this opinion I must disagree.

I know it will hurt a great many good American people to learn that Thomas Jefferson was just another, publicity made, idol who had feet of clay. The Synagogue of Satan needed to obtain control of America so that they could use this new giant to enable them to bring the semi-final and final stages of their revolutionary plan to fruition. In order to do this America had to be separated from Great Britain. Despite all the agentur of the S.O.S. had done, Britain in some strange way, or by the grace of God, had rejected revolutionary action to bring about a change of government. Illuminist Manuilsky said when discussing Britain in a speech he made to the delegates attending the 18th Congress of the Communist Party (international) in Moscow in 1938: "Britain is the rock upon which the waves of revolution have so far dashed themselves in vain. *Britain and her people must be destroyed before we can reach our ultimate objectives.*"

Manuilsky is no more an atheistic Communist than I am. He is a top ranking member of the S.O.S. who succeeded Lenin as the Illuminati's director of political action which, as we have previously stated, in the jargon

of Illuminism means Director of the W.R.M.. As I explained in *Red Fog Over America*, the second World War was designed to reduce Britain to a third class world power. It started the following year. Manuilsky, although proved to be a director of the W.R.M., was made President of the United Nations Security Council as soon as the U.N. was born.²³

The Synagogue of Satan's agentur were busy in America soon after Columbus discovered the lower parts of what is now the U.S.A. Contrary to general belief the northern part of America from Labrador to Virginia had been discovered and explored by the Vikings hundreds of years before Columbus was born.²⁴

Many people who have read *Pawns*, and *The Red Fog Over America* have asked me "why is it men sell their immortal souls to the Devil when they know they can't take material wealth and temporal power with them?"

The answer is this: They believe Lucifer will give them their eternal reward, just as those of us who believe in God believe He will give us our reward in Heaven.

It is belief in the supernatural which marks the difference between those who serve the S.O.S. and atheists. Weishaupt told his close associates, when discussing atheists and nihilists, that organizing them into international communism, and using their destructive force to further their own secret plans and ambitions, was justified because Communism and atheism are only passing phases of the W.R.M.. He and Pike both provided that Communism will be completely erased in the final stages of the conspiracy. Pike confirmed this in his letter to Mazzini dated August 15, 1871.

Nobody explained why the S.O.S. provide for the perfect continuity of the direction of the Luciferian conspiracy better than did Voltaire. "It may last for years, perhaps for centuries. In our ranks a soldier dies but the war (against God) is continued."

Lenin went one step further. He said it might take three thousand years before the World Revolutionary Movement

reached its final stage and the proletariat took over and established a classless world and socialist government.

Lenin was an adept of the highest degrees in Grand Orient Masonry. He knew the final secret as did Mazzini and Lemmi before him. He was using double talk to answer the question, “how long will you maintain an absolute dictatorship?”

Because the Master Satanists serve the Father of Lies, they invariably make the public believe what they do is for the honour and glory of God, and in the public interest. That has been their excuse for fomenting every war and revolution fought to-date. As history proves, the most horrible, and most terrible, atrocities have been

perpetrated on individuals, and on the masses of humanity, in the Holy Name of God. Our Blessed Lord warned us this would happen when he said, “Yes, the time cometh that whosoever killeth you will think he doeth God service.” John 16:2) We Christians killed each other by the tens of millions in World Wars One and Two ... men

... women ... and little children and both sides did what they did because the Synagogue of Satan had deceived us into believing we were serving God and our countries.

Because Lucifer is “Master of Deceit” those who comprise the S.O.S. use their agentur, working behind the scenes of government, to make our rulers, be they kings or presidents, adopt policies which start wars and/or revolutions. Sometimes those who fomented wars and/or revolutions used the flimsiest excuses. In the light of recent history surely few people remain so gullible that they can’t see that wars and revolutions are planned a long, long time in advance. Every war and revolution fought since 1776 was designed to fin-tlier Weishaupt’s conspiracy to destroy ALL governments and religions so the Luciferian ideology can be imposed on the human race. The very fact that nations who are enemies in one war are allied in the next proves the truth of the above

statement. The S.O.S. line up nations so that a “balance of power” is maintained. This assures them that the utmost destruction can be accomplished in a given time. Then weight is thrown on the side of the S.O.S. wish to win. But the victor only wins an empty victory. As wars were developed into global wars the power and strength of the USA was twice held

back two years, before being released to bring about the defeat of Germany and her allies. Nazism, just another name for Nierzscheism, had been organized and used just as Weishaupt and Pike intended. Having served its purpose of enabling the S.O.S. to foment World Wars One and Two it had to be destroyed. Those Nazi leaders who knew too much, were liquidated by “due process of law” exactly as Weishaupt said was to be done away back in the 1770’s.

But to get back to Pike and Mazzini, I wish to point out the fact that the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed control the Synagogue of Satan. That was true regarding the plot to crucify Christ. It is true regarding Mazzini, Lemmi, Lenin, and Manuilsky who, in turn, directed the revolutionary plans of the conspirators since 1834. The evidence already submitted should prove that neither Mazzini nor Lemmi were made acquainted with the Full

23 When I served in the Canadian Navy during World War Two, part of the time as Staff Officer Operations with headquarters at Shelbourne, N.S. and later as Senior Naval Officer at Goose Bay, Labrador, I had the opportunity to see the Runic messages the Vikings had cut into flat rocks along the shoreline as they worked their way south after landing on North America from Greenland. The Runic language, and characters, had fallen into disuse long before Columbus was born. I only mention this fact because it helps to prove that those who serve the Devil do control our educational systems so that children are now being indoctrinated and not educated.

24 For further particulars read pages 12 to 18 and 98 of *Pawns in the Game*.

Secret until long after they had been selected to be “Directors of Political Action.” Pike reorganized the Palladian Rite to provide a secret headquarters for those who direct the W.R.M. because the Lodges of the Grand Orient were becoming more and more suspected as the result of Mazzini’s and Lemmi’s activities. Pike, working from his headquarters in Charleston, S.C. established two supervisory councils to govern the political and dogmatic activities of the other twenty three councils he and Mazzini had located throughout the world. In Rome, under Mazzini, the council supervised “Political action” against governments. In Berlin the supervisory council supervised the dogmatic and financial policies and activities of the S.O.S. The manner in which the director of dogmatic activities developed Nietzscheism into Nazism and then had it destroyed is typical of what I mean. But long before Pike became High Priest of the Luciferian Creed direction of the conspiracy, AT THE TOP, had been from Charleston, S.C. Pike succeeded Moses Holbrook and direction of the conspiracy, AT THE TOP, has remained in the U.S.A. ever since.

The book *Irish and English Freemasons and their Foreign Brothers*, published in 1878, throws considerable light on this phase of the conspiracy. Like all other books, which contain information which throws even a little light on the diabolical direction of the W.R.M., this book is practically unknown. There are, however, still

copies in some of the remaining national archives. I am informed there was a copy in the Vatican Library as recently as 1946.

Beginning on page 62 of the above named book we learn that the Highest Authority of the Grand Orient in Italy, i.e., Mazzini or Lemmi, issued “Permanent Instruction (or Practical Code of Rules) Guide for the Heads of the Highest Grades of Masonry.”

One section of this document says “Our final aim is that of Voltaire, and of the French Revolution-the complete annihilation of Catholicism, and ultimately Christianity. Were Christianity to survive, even upon the ruins of Rome, it would, a little later on revive and live. We must now consider how

to reach our end with certainty, not by cheating ourselves with delusions, which would prolong indefinitely, and probably compromise the ultimate success of our cause The Pope, whoever he may be, will never enter into a secret society. It then becomes the duty of the secret society to make the first advance to the Church and to the Pope with the objective of conquering both. The work for which we gird ourselves is not the work of a day, nor a month, nor a year ... that which we should seek, that which we should await, as the Jews await a Messiah, is a Pope according to our wants

“But when, and how’ The unknown cannot yet be seen. The Scriptures indicate and the greatest theologians confirm that despite the supernatural gifts of both angels who have fallen, and those which remain faithful to God, He (God) withheld from the angels the power of foreseeing the future. In other words, they can plan thousands of years in advance the Luciferian conspiracy, but they cannot be sure that their plans are going to mature as they expect. That is why their agents on earth are always trying to learn what the future holds. Thus the old saying “Man proposes, but God disposes.” Nevertheless, as nothing should move us from our mapped out plan, we must labour at our newly commenced work as if tomorrow would bring us success.”

The Supreme executive of the Lodges of the Grand Orient then issued instructions that the document was issued for the information of the rulers of the Supreme Vendita. They said, “the information is to be kept concealed from those simply initiated.” The brethren were to be inculcated by means of “inseguimento” meaning “secret memoranda.”

The plot cooked up by Weishaupt and Mazzini was for Italians and others posing as Roman Catholics to infiltrate into the Vatican and, as Weishaupt had previously stated, “bore from within until it remains nothing but an empty shell.” What Mazzini was instructed to do in the Vatican by Weishaupt himself, he later instructed

General Albert Pike to do at the top levels of Freemasonry; and what Adolphe Isaac Cremieux was selected to do in the higher controls of orthodox Judaism.

The instructions given were the same. Those selected to put this phase of the plot into execution were to place agentur of the

Illuminati in executive positions in all three organizations and get themselves recognized as “specialists,” “experts,” and “advisers.” They were not to attempt to interfere in anyway with the established teachings and policies of the three religions, but they were to guard against the directors of the three world powers getting information which might make them suspicious that the Synagogue of Satan controlled ALL subversive movements AT THE TOP They were by one means or another to enforce silence on any who grew suspicious.

The late Pope Pius XII must have suspected something was radically wrong within the Vatican because he couldn't possibly have remained ignorant that he was under continual surveillance. It is most significant that when this surveillance was relaxed, when it was thought he was at the moment of death in 1958 he sent for a trusted secretary and ordered him to ask the 500,000,000 members of the Roman Catholic Church to pray for the “Silent Church.” A misinterpretation was put on the meaning of his words. It was published in the Catholic Press that His Holiness meant the Church behind the Iron and Bamboo Curtains. This is not so. He invariably said exactly what he meant. If he had wanted the Faithful to pray for the “Persecuted Church” he would have said so. He asked them to pray for the Church that was silent although free.

Then again the Pope said, and afterwards reiterated that he had seen and talked with Christ. But this was also hushed up. WHY?

Adolphe Isaac Cremieux (1796-1880) came from a so-called Jewish family, of the south of France. He was admitted to the bar at Nimes in 1817. He was typical of the lawyers Weishaupt had said were to be recruited into the Illuminati. Exactly as Pike was afterwards, Cremieux was infiltrated into Freemasonry. He was a member of the Lodge of Mizraim, the Scottish Rite, and subsequently was initiated into the Lodges of the Grand Orient. Cremieux worked to unite the above named secret societies and became the Grand Master in France as did Pike in America, and Mazzini in Italy.

Cremieux's activities were financed by the Rothschilds and the Montifiores. He engaged in the most ruthless forms of political intrigue and chicanery. The whole resources of the S.O.S. were used to try and make him Chief Executive to Louis Napoleon so he could promote policies which would further the Luciferian conspiracy from behind the scenes of the British government about the same time. But his double crossing methods were discovered, and when Louis Napoleon pulled off his coup d'état on December 2, 1851, making himself Emperor Napoleon III, he made General Cavaignac his Prime Minister and threw Cremieux into prison. He was confined in the prisons of Vincennes and Mazas. Upon release, Cremieux was selected to help direct the activities of Karl Marx and other revolutionaries including Louis Blanc, Ledrun, Rollin, Pierre, and many others.

Cremieux put the S.O.S.'s plans for wars and revolutions into effect in France as Mazzini's other national directors did in Germany and other countries. Thus the overthrow of Napoleon was accomplished as was the defeat of France by Germany in the year 1871. At this point Cremieux again became openly engaged in politics and he was made president of the "Alliance Israelite Universelle" (A.LU.). As far back as May 31, 1864, Cremieux told the General Assembly of the A.LU.: "The alliance is not limited to our cult, it voices its appeals to all cults and wants to penetrate in all the religions as it has penetrated into all countries. Let us endeavour boldly to bring about the union of all cults under one flag of Union and

Progress. Such is the slogan of Humanity.” (Internationalism.)

We hear today the same old double talk in favour of a One World Government. John Leopold, when head of the anti-subversive section of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police, admitted to me in 1944 that the American Jewish Committee is the outgrowth of the Alliance Israelite Universelle. Leopold was a real Jew (Hebrew). He told me the American and Canadian Jewish Committees controlled Jewish Communists AT THE TOP absolutely. He agreed the Alliance Israelite Universelle was organized and directed AT THE TOP by the Synagogue of Satan. He said the A.I.U. and A.J.C. were no more genuine Jewish associations than are the Illuminized Lodges of Grand Orient Masonry nor the Councils of the Palladian Rite, genuine Freemasonry as practiced in the Scottish Rite Lodges in Britain and America.

GENERAL ALBERT PIKE AND THE CONSPIRACY

Fully cognizant with the fact that telling the truth will hurt many people, and anger those who serve the Devil's purpose, we still feel it is necessary to give the public proof that General Albert Pike lived a dual life. The fact that so little is known regarding his secret, private life isn't to be wondered at. The Synagogue of Satan are sons of the Father of lies (Lucifer); those who control and direct the Luciferian conspiracy on this earth are "Masters of Deceit."

For this reason, those who have constituted the S.O.S. down through the centuries have been represented to the masses as great patriots, great philanthropists, great Gentiles, great Jews. When history or research proves they had Jekyll and Hyde personalities, we call them "Idols with feet of clay." People the S.O.S. use to further their secret plans are built up as public personages so they can better influence the minds of "their public." The present practice of deification of everyone who is connected with Hollywood illustrates perfectly what I mean.

Actresses are given parts depicting them as being as promiscuous as the proverbial mink. This is Satanism in action. The purpose behind this is to break down the morals of the younger generation. If it is 'right' for their idols to live 'modern' and have sexual intercourse with every man who takes their fancy, the teenagers are led to believe there is no sin involved in living 'modern' also. Parents and ministers who say differently are branded silly and old-fashioned. Those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP say, "The best revolutionary is a young person absolutely devoid of morals."

Hidden history proves that General Albert Pike is one of those men for whom the Holy Scriptures tell us to watch out. In Matt. 24:24, Mark 13:22, 14:56, etc., we are told false prophets and false Christs shall arise and

shall show signs and wonders, to seduce (deceive), if it were possible, even the 'Elect.' Documentary evidence proves that

Pike was not only a false Christ, he was, before he died, the High Priest of the Luciferian ideology on this earth, and as such, controlled the Synagogue of Satan.

His military blueprint called for three world wars, and three major revolutions, to bring Weishaupt's revised version of the age-old Luciferian conspiracy to its final stage. In the 1860's he is recorded as saying his military programme might take one hundred years or a little longer to reach the day when those who direct the conspiracy AT THE TOP will crown their leader King-despot of the entire world, and impose a Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship upon what is left of the human race.

When Weishaupt organized the Illuminati 1776 to 1784, to put his revised and modernized version of the Luciferian Protocols into effect, he and his associates are recorded as discussing whether they should use Christianity, Judaism, Freemasonry, or atheism as a cloak under which to hide their secret plans and activities. This was much the same decision the Khazar leaders had to make when they set out to conquer Europe 300 A.D. Those who directed the Khazar invasion into south-eastern Europe decided to force Talmudism on those they led and conquered, in preference to Mohammedanism or Christianity. They therefore used anti-Mohammedanism and anti-Christianity as emotions to serve their evil purpose.

Weishaupt and his Illuminati decided to benefit by the lessons history had taught in this regard. They decided to use all four of these religions to cloak their evil purposes and further their own secret plans and diabolical ambitions.'

Weishaupt decided that the Illuminati would infiltrate into Freemasonry because it was a secret society wherein members could be bound by oath not to divulge anything they might hear or learn. Even the apprentices, the very beginners are required to swear "In the Name of the Supreme Architect of all the World, I ... name ... will never reveal the secrets, signs, touches, words, doctrines, or customs of the Free-masons, and will maintain above all an eternal silence concerning them. I promise, and I swear to God, not to reveal anything by pen, signs, words, or gestures, and never to have written, lithographed,

printed, or published anything which has been confided to me up to now and may be confided henceforth. I bind myself and I submit to the

subsequent punishment if I fail to keep my word; May they burn my lips with a red-hot iron - may they cut off my hand, and my neck, and snatch out my tongue, may my corpse be hanged in the Lodge during the admission

of a new brother so that it may serve as a stigma of my infidelity, and an object of horror to the rest. May it be

burned afterwards, and the ashes cast to the wind so that no trace remain of the memory of my treachery. Thus may God and His Holy Gospel help me. So be it.” (Eckert Vol. I, pp. 33-34.)

We publish the oath only to prove that the lower degree Masons honestly and sincerely believe they are joining the secret society to further the cause of God and help their fellow men as God commanded. When initiated they unselfishly intend to fulfill this duty to the limit of their ability and resources. The vast majority of

32nd and 33rd degree Masons do not know, or even suspect, that AT THE VERYTOP, beyond the reach of all except those specially selected is the Synagogue of Satan, controlled by High Priests of the Luciferian Creed.

Weishaupt was quite implicit in his instructions that Masonic Lodges are only to be used as places in which the Illuminati could organize a secret society within a secret society. He made it perfectly clear that the purpose of infiltration was to place Illuminists in position so they could contact men of high social standing and proven ability in business, the arts, professions, and politics, etc. The Illuminati then use their power and influence to

place their agentur in key positions in all levels of society and fields of human endeavor. The ordinary members were to be used only for promoting the idea of One World Government and One World Religion.

The Masters of Deceit wanted to use Masonic philanthropy simply to cover their diabolical purpose and to give their agents an air of respectability. The lesson to be learned is this: No Christian should swear to maintain secrecy unless he has full knowledge of what the oath of secrecy involves. To promote God's intentions, we must make them known. Those who promote Luciferianism keep their plans and objective secret.

The following is the frontispiece of a book written by Albert Pike.

**MORALS
AND DOGMA
OF THE
ANCIENT AND
ACCEPTED
SCOTTISH
RITE
o
f
FREEMA
SONRY**

**Prepared for
the Supreme
Council of the
Thirty-third
Degree
for
the
Southern
Jurisdiction of**

**the
United
States
An
d
Published by its
Authority**

On the back of the frontispiece is: “Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1871, by Albert Pike, in the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington, D.C. Entered according to Act of Congress in the year 1905, by the Supreme Council of the Southern Jurisdiction. A.A.S.R, U.S.A., in the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington, D.C.”

We quote from Chapter XXX, Knight of Kadosh; page 819: “The Blue Degrees are but the outer court or portico of the Temple. Part of the symbols are displayed there to the initiate, but he is intentionally misled by false interpretations. It is not intended that he shall understand time; but it is intended that he shall imagine he understands them. Their true explication is reserved for the ADEPTS, the PRINCES OF MASONRY The whole body of the Royal and Sacerdotal Art was hidden so carefully, centuries since, in the High Degrees, as that it is even yet impossible to solve many of the enigmas which they contain. It is well enough for the mass of those called Masons, to imagine that all is contained in the BLUE DEGREES: and whose attempts to undeceive them will labour in vain, and without any true reward violate his obligations as an Adept. Masonry is the veritable Sphinx, buried to the head in the sands heaped round by the ages.”

The book this was obtained from bears this publisher’s name: LH. Jenkis, Inc., Richmond, Virginia, May, 1920.

The manner in which Illuminists infiltrated into the Lodges of the Scottish Rite located throughout the world is best illustrated by telling the life story of General Albert Pike. This story reveals how professors who are of the Illuminati, select exceptionally brilliant students and indoctrinate them into one form or another of internationalism. They then use them to serve those who direct the

Luciferian conspiracy. Pike's life also illustrates how those who direct the World Revolutionary Movement AT THE TOP obtain control of high ranking officers in the armed forces of their respective countries. I solemnly declare that until 1957, I knew only the side of Pike's life story which showed him to be a great scholar, a clever lawyer, a brave soldier, a fervent Christian, and all-in-all, a great American patriot. I did not even mention his name in connection with the World Revolutionary Movement in the first editions of *Pawns in the Game* or *The Red Fog Over America*. My belief regarding General Albert Pike prior to 1957 was that of literally millions of other people, particularly Freemasons, in every country of the world. But quite by accident, while studying what was behind the "Little Rock Incident," I picked up a clue that indicated Albert Pike had lived a double life. Investigations proved he was the greatest Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde of the 19th Century. First I shall give my reader the picture I had of Albert Pike prior to 1957.

Albert Pike, American Patriot and Christian Gentleman

General Albert Pike was born in Boston, Mass., December 29, 1809. His parents moved to Newbury Mass., when Albert was four years old. It was here he grew up. He attended the 'common' schools, but, because he showed exceptional mental ability, he was given a few terms in a private school, and then at the Academy in Framingham. His capacity to study and absorb knowledge was so great that he actually started teaching others at

fifteen years of age. At sixteen he passed an examination which enabled him to enter Harvard University as a freshman.

Because his parents could not afford to pay his tuition fees, Pike taught school in Gloucester during the fall and winter seasons and paid his own way. He qualified for the junior class at Harvard, but because of trouble with the faculty, he left the university and returned home and educated himself. He told his parents and friends that he left Harvard because of a misunderstanding over tuition fees.

Upon his return home he taught school in Fairhaven and Newburyport. He became assistant to the principle. Afterwards, for a short time, he became principal of Newburyport Grammar School. He was still in his early twenties. Next, he became headmaster of a private school, serving in this capacity until the end of the spring term of 1831.

In the early summer of 1831 he broke away completely from his successful teaching career and started for the west on foot. He traveled, explored, traded, and lived with the Indians. He learned their language and customs. His honesty when dealing with them, his straightforward approach when discussing a problem, or clearing away a misunderstanding, won for him the confidence of the Indians. He settled in Little Rock, Arkansas, in 1833.

He became editor of the Arkansas Gazette. He also wrote articles for other publications, including a series of poems for Blackwoods Magazine in Edinburgh, Scotland. These were published by John Wilson, the editor in 1838. Wilson eulogized Pike as "The coming poet in America, whose fine hymns entitle him to take his place in the highest order of his country's poets. His massive genius marks him to be the poet of the Titans." Pike used the money earned as the result of his literacy efforts to educate himself in law.

Pike volunteered and served the U.S.A. in the war with Mexico. He became a Captain of Cavalry and served with distinction while participating in the Battle of Buena Vista. He afterwards took

forty-one men and rode from Saltillo to Chihuahua, a distance of five hundred miles, through country infested with bandits and fugitive soldiers from Santa Annas defeated armies. The city of Mapini surrendered to him while on his outward journey.

Pike built an impressive mansion in Little Rock in 1840, which contained thirteen rooms. He transferred his law practice to New Orleans in 1851, and practiced before the Supreme Court of the United States. He returned to Little Rock in 1857 and lived there until the outbreak of the Civil War. He was made a Brigadier General in the Confederate Army, and Commissioner for negotiating treaties with the Indians whose claims against the United States Government he prosecuted afterwards.

After the war he resided in Memphis, Tennessee for several years, moving to Washington about 1869, where he resided for the rest of his life. He died April 2, 1891.

Pike's advance in Freemasonry was truly extraordinary. According to his daughter, Mrs. Liliana Pike Broom, her father was initiated in the Western Star Lodge at Little Rock, Arkansas in 1850, when 41 years of age. He became Worshipful Master, July of the same year.

He was a charter member of Magnolia Lodge No. 60, Little Rock, and was Worshipful Master ad vitam of that Lodge in 1853. Prior to this he was "Exalted in Union Chapter No.2 RZ.M., Little Rock, created Knight Templar No. 1 Lodge in Washington, 17.C. He was also elected Grand High Priest of the Grand Chapter of Arkansas in 1853.

In 1858 he received from Brother Theodore Satan. Parvin, of Connecticut, the 4th to 32nd degree inclusive in the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, March 20, 1853. On April 25, 1857, he was coroneted Hon. Inspector General and crowned Active Member of the Supreme Council, Southern Jurisdiction, March 20, 1858 at Charleston, South Carolina. When Brother John Honour resigned as Grand/Commander, Albert Pike was

elected M.P Sovereign Grand-Commander of the Supreme Council for the Southern Jurisdiction of the United States, January 2, 1859. He afterwards became Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry. This is Pike's public record, and one which justifies Americans looking up to him as an example of

real Americanism.

But what of his secret record?

It was while investigating the Little Rock integration incident in 1957 that I first learned of Pike's rapid advance in Freemasonry, and knowing that Weishaupt, using Thomas Jefferson and Moses Holbrook, had infiltrated Illuminists into the Masonic Lodges of America, I decided I would find out if the fact that Pike's mansion in Little Rock had thirteen rooms had any significance. "Thirteen" figures prominently in Satanic, Luciferian and Cabalistic rituals, codes, and writings, etc.

My investigations produced documentary evidence to show that, because of Pike's exceptional mental ability, he came under the notice of professors in Harvard who were members of the Illuminati, who developed in his mind the 'idea that a One World Government, a One World Religion and a One World financial and economic system was the ONLY solution to the world's many and varied problems.

I next discovered that his departure from Harvard was not due to lack of finances, or because of a misunderstanding with the faculty over tuition fees, but because of his 'radical' ideas and teachings.

When he returned home determined that he would 'fight' his way to the top despite all opposition, he was in a suitable frame of mind to be recruited as a 'Minerval' or 'apprentice' into the lower degrees of the Illuminati.

I found that those secretly directing the Luciferian conspiracy in America decided to use Pike's mental capacity, his qualities as a teacher, and his ability to master languages, to further their own secret plans. They tested his physical courage and resourcefulness by sending him among the Indians to earn his living by use of his brains while learning their language and customs. As those fomenting the American Civil War, they could use Pike and his connections with the Indians when they considered the time was ripe for the outbreak of hostilities.

Pike came out of this test with full marks and colours flying. He was next required to gain military experience by a period of active service. This is an unbroken principle, and must be complied with by every man who wishes to advance to a position of leadership in the World Revolutionary Movement. Thousands of American citizens, thousands of British citizens, and over two thousand Canadians joined Major Attlee's International Brigade and fought in the Spanish Civil War, 1926-1929, in order to obtain military experience necessary for a Communist to qualify for leadership in the World Revolutionary Movement. The Mexican War provided Pike with just the opportunity he needed.

Having proven himself to be a man of exceptional ability, personal courage and leadership, in 1850 Pike was infiltrated into the Scottish Rites of Freemasonry. He again distinguished himself and won the confidence and respect of members.

The archives in Washington, D.C. throw some unexpected light on Pike's connections with the Indians during the Civil War. These records show that he at first commanded a regiment, and afterwards a brigade of Indian Troops, C.S.A. It also discloses the fact the Pike's Indian troops had been disbanded by order of President Jefferson Davis because of the atrocities they had committed under the excuse of conducting legitimate warfare.

Investigation into Pike's associates while in Harvard and while teaching private school, proved he had become acquainted with

men who were members of the Illuminati, men who were connected with Moses Holbrook, Clinton Roosevelt, Danna, Greeley, etc. There is evidence to indicate that after 1840 Pike's thirteen room mansion was used as the secret headquarters of those who constituted the Synagogue of Satan, and that within those walls they practiced occultism, and performed Satanic rituals, based on the Cabalism, as used by Moses Mendelssohn when he conducted initiations into the higher degrees of Weishaupt's Illuminati in Frankfort, Germany prior to 1784.

Further light was thrown on this phase of Pike's secret life when research revealed that after Pike gave up living in his Little Rock mansion, it was occupied by John Gould Fletcher, who also practiced spiritualism and occultism. He won the Pulitzer Prize for his poem written about Pike's mansion entitled, "The Ghosts of an Old House." It may be assumed that there is a great deal more truth than poetry in those verses, because evidence was later dug up which proved Pike conducted séances in St. Louis and other places throughout the world.

It was next discovered that Pike had been intimately associated with Guiseppe Mazzini from 1834 onwards, and remained closely associated with him until he died in 1872. Mazzini had been sent to America to assist Thomas Jefferson in laying the foundations for the part Weishaupt intended America should play in the semifinal stages of the conspiracy.

Research into the writings of Mazzini's associates in France and Italy proved that Pike climbed the rungs of the ladder of Illuminism as fast as he had advanced in Freemasonry.

Moses Holbrook was secret head of the Synagogue of Satan in America during the first half of the 19th Century. He used the Cabalistic Rites as taught by Moses Mendelssohn when initiating specially selected candidates into Satanism as practiced in the higher degrees of Grand Orient Masonry in France and Italy by Cremieux and Mazzini respectively. The Caballas talmudic teachings, i.e., Satanism, was substituted for the 'Books of Moses' during the time the 'Jews' (so-called) were captive in Babylon.

Because some of the Founding Fathers of America had been openly anti-Semitic, and because the manner in which Illuminism

had been exposed as having infiltrated into American Masonry, and because those who directed the activities of the Illuminati were mostly men who called themselves Jews, even if they were not, and lied about the matter, Pike decided that he would 'pretend' to clean Jewry out of control in America as far as Freemasonry was concerned. We will prove later that we are justified in using the word 'pretend.' He also decided that because the Illuminati was becoming suspect as directing the W.R.M., he would reorganize Palladism, and establish councils throughout the world, to take the place of Lodges of the Grand Orient and the Illuminati. In other words, Pike decided to set up a different 'front' in order to give the Synagogue of Satan, which directs the W.R.M. AT THE TOP, a new face. He was determined to throw historians and research workers off the scent which stank to high heaven after Captain Morgan was murdered.

MOSES MENDELSSOHN'S RITUAL FOR THE HIGHER DEGREES OF GRAND ORIENT MASONS was known as "The Black Mass." Its words and ceremonies expressed bitter hatred of Christ and Christianity. Pike suggested to Moses Holbrook that it would be a good idea if they revised and modernized the ceremony of "The Black Mass" so that it didn't appear so talmudic. Holbrook agreed, and worked with Pike on a new ritual. Holbrook died before the task was completed, and Pike completed the work alone. He called the new ceremonial "The Adonaicide Mass," which means "The Death of God." It was on Pike's doctrine that Nietzsche

in Germany based his ideas and theories calculated to bring about 'The Death of God,' so Lucifer can reign in peace and security. We know these theories as Nietzscheism.

We have referred to the writings of Domenico Margiotta on many occasions when dealing with the manner the Illuminati infiltrated into Freemasonry because Margiotta was a 33rd degree Mason before he seceded. He did not quit Masonry until AFTER he had been selected for initiation into the higher degrees of Grand Orient Masonry and/or the New and Reformed Palladian Rite. He gives as his reason for refusing to be initiated, that the study of the lives of those who wished to initiate him convinced him they were Satanists. We have Margiottas word for it that Grand Master Pike reestablished the supremacy of his supreme council, and succeeded gradually in becoming an important Masonic personage, and the real chief of the Scottish Rite.

As a 33rd degree Mason and Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Masonry, Pike traveled the world. Masonic libraries reveal he was Honorary Grand Commander of the Supreme Councils of Brazil, (United), Egypt, Tunis, France, Belgium, Italy, Spain, England, Wales, Ireland, Scotland, Greece, Hungary, Neuva Grande, Canada, Colon, Peru, Mexico, Uruguay, and Oceania. But what the Masonic libraries do not reveal is the fact that while pretending to be traveling on business concerning the Scottish Rite, Pike was actually establishing twenty-six councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite, which he superimposed on the Grand Orient Masonry. Grand Orient Masons worship Satan as Prince of this world. Satan is their God.

Palladism recognized Satan as 'Prince of this World.' But, according to the Luciferian doctrine as expounded by Pike, Lucifer is God, the equal of Adonay, and rules over all that part of the Universe not included in Adonay's part which we term Heaven. Pike stated that Satanism is to be tolerated among 'imperfect members.' Imperfect members are all members of Grand Orient Lodges and Councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite

who haven't been initiated into the final degree and made acquainted with the FULL SECRET. Perfect members are exceedingly few in number. But Pike insisted that those selected for initiation into the FULL SECRET accept Lucifer as their God and worship him as the God of Goodness and the God of Light, from whom all knowledge and intelligence originates. Pike, himself, and the ritual of the Adonaicide Mass specifically condemn Lucifer's opponent as Adonay the God of ALL EVIL and the God of Darkness.

Dom Paul Benoit made a special study of Pike's New and Reformed Palladian Rite, and on page 456 of Vol. I of his book, *La France Maconnerie* he says, "In the reception of the Elect of the Reformed Palladian Rite, those who are to be initiated are taught to punish the traitor Jesus Christ and to kill Adonay (Adonai), the God of the Bible, (and Father of Jesus Christ), through the power of their own evil, done first by Master and then by initiate, piercing the Host with a dagger, in the midst of horrible blasphemies, after they have been assured that it (The Host) is a consecrated Host." Dom Benoit also says that in 1894, 800 consecrated hosts were stolen from a church in Paris to be used by the 'sectarians' for their abominable mysteries, and that the truth of this statement was verified.

I realize how difficult it is for the average decent person, regardless of race, colour, or creed, to realize that Satanism is actually practiced, and that the Synagogue of Satan is controlled AT THE TOP by human beings who are the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed who plot to enslave what remains of the human race, after the final social cataclysm is ended. Therefore, I shall quote Pike's own words as recorded by Arthur Preuss on pages 157-8 of Vol. I "A Study in American Freemasonry. " While Pike was explaining WHY those directing the W.R.M. AT THE TOP intended to use international Communism as THEIR manual of destructive action, Preuss quotes him as saying:

"There is a merely informal atheism, which is the negation of God in terms, but not in reality. A man says, 'There is no God' - that is, there is no God WHO originates in himself, WHO ever was originated, but a God Who always was and has been, who is the cause of existence, who

is the MIND and the PROVIDENCE of the Universe, and therefore, the ORDER, BEAUTY, and HARMONY of the world of matter and mind do not indicate any plan or intention of Divinity. But Nature that is powerful, wise, active and good; Nature originated within itself, or perhaps, it always was and has been, the cause of its own existence, the mind of the Universe and its own Providence. Clearly there is a plan and purpose from which proceed order, beauty, and harmony. But this is the plan and purpose of Nature. In such matters the absolute negation of God is only formal and not real. The qualities of God are recognized, and they affirm HIS existence; it is a mere change of name to call the possessor of these qualities Nature and not God.”

The word Nature, as used by Pike, means “The sum total of existence,” exactly as the word “Universe” means the totality of everything within and without space, including everything in and on this earth.

Pike is also recorded as saying that Atheistic Communism will be only ‘*A passing phase in the over-all revolution,*’ and as is mentioned elsewhere Pike told Mazzini exactly how Communism and Christianity were to be made to destroy each other in an all-out war with each other, in order to usher the Luciferian conspiracy into its final stage.

It is only when we dig down deep, and look behind the curtain of Pike’s life that we realize that when talking of God and/or Nature he was really meaning Lucifer.

We have said Thomas Jefferson became a member of Weishaupt’s Illuminati. Regardless of what Americans have been taught to believe about Thomas Jefferson as a Christian and a Patriot, the fact remains that he did

play a leading part in bringing about Weishaupt's plan which required that America be separated from the British Empire. Therefore he was a traitor to his Mother Country. He became a traitor because Illuminism had convinced him that ONLY a One World Government, managed by men of brains, could solve the world's problems and end wars and revolutions. He felt he was justified in helping destroy Britain and her Empire in the interests of world peace.

Exactly the same principles and feelings caused President ED. Roosevelt to tell Winston Churchill, Britain's Prime Minister, when they met on an American battleship in Argentia Bay, Newfoundland, in the summer of 1942, to discuss the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO.) "It is time the British Empire was dissolved in the interests of world peace." Very few people seem to realize that NATO was organized so that those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP could 'contain' the terrible destructive force of Communism, which they had created in accordance with Pike's plan, until they wished to use it to usher in the final stage of the Luciferian conspiracy.

A slip of the tongue may go unnoticed by millions, but to a historian it may disclose a great deal. Early in World War Two Winston Churchill made one of his most famous speeches after he had dined well if not too wisely. There is an old saying, "When liquor is in the truth comes out." On this particular occasion Churchill said, "I will shake hands with the Devil himself if by so doing he will help me defeat that -- Hitler." Here we get a glimpse of the truth; if Churchill had been a God-loving and God-fearing person it would have been only natural that he would have spoken the name of God, and not that of Lucifer.

Exactly the same line of reasoning explains many of the political actions of Mackenzie King during the quarter century he was Prime Minister of Canada: He was indoctrinated into Internationalism while he was going to the University. His record as a young man is very similar to that of Pike. He was openly a radical, and a true descendant of

his rebellious grandfather. He was so utterly ruthless and unscrupulous when in Toronto University that he was heartily disliked by the vast majority of his fellow students. But once he sold his soul to the Rockefellers he directed the Canadian government's policies so they fitted in with Luciferian plot to bring into being a One World Government. And the masses ... the Goyim ... are so thoroughly brainwashed by the Luciferian propaganda machine that the people of Canada kept reelecting him Prime Minister, although his treachery as far as Britain and the rest of her Commonwealth (Empire) was concerned, had been proven to the hilt in letters he wrote early in the first World War to prominent Americans who were friends of the Rockefellers, or obligated to them for financial favours, and asked them to use their influence with the American government so that financial and other aid would be withheld from Britain and France, "And so prolong the war and seriously weaken the British Empire." The control of the S.O.S. has, over the so-called FREE AND INDEPENDENT PRESS is such that even as a professional journalist and author of many books, I couldn't get the truth regarding Mackenzie King and his treachery and occultism over to the public until I published *Red Fog Over America* privately in 1955.

It was Thomas Jefferson who had the Illuminati's symbol secretly engraved on the reverse side of the Great Seal of America. It was his intention that its presence remain a secret until America should disintegrate due to internal trouble and strife, and fall into the hands of those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP, like overripe fruit, and introduce the "New Order." We have explained that the words "New Order" are double-talk for 'Luciferian dictatorship,' and used to deceive the general public into accepting the 'IDEA' of a One World Government. ED. Roosevelt was so sure he would introduce the "New Order" that he started his presidential reign by introducing his "New Deal," which was a version of dictatorship intended to be developed into totalitarianism as soon as the time was ripe. He (Roosevelt) was so sure he was going to be the first King-despot of the entire world that he brought the Illuminati's symbol, the Satanic coat of arms, out of mothballs and used it on the back of

American dollar bills. He thus assured all those “in the know” that the Luciferian conspiracy was about to enter the final stage. The fact that Stalin double-crossed him after Yalta is the only thing that prevented his dreams from coming true. Instead of becoming the first King-despot, he went insane. The reason the public wasn’t permitted to see his face before his body was buried was, I am informed by good authority, because there was no face to see. He is said to have ended his hate against Stalin, his disappointments and misery of mind and soul, with a shot gun.

When we revealed the truth that the symbol of the Illuminati was on the back of the United States one dollar bills, it caused consternation among those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP. They immediately commissioned some of Hollywood’s best writers to interpret the symbols as being of great patriotic meaning. If this lame effort to “kill” the truth was correct then why was the fact that the symbol was on the reverse side of the Great Seal kept so secret from Jefferson’s day to that of Roosevelt?

The power, the cunning, and the deceit of those who serve the S.O.S. can be better understood when we explain that according to Weishaupt’s own interpretation of the symbol the pyramid represents the plot to bring about the destruction of Christendom. To deceive the enemies of the Roman Catholic Church into believing that they were not marked down for destruction also, the agentur of Weishaupt’s organization made it appear their only hate was against Catholicism and not against Christ and Christianity in general. Such is the power and influence of the S.O.S. that they caused the priests who direct the youth departments of Catholic Action to

publish the Hollywood writers' version of the meaning of the symbol and they published it far and wide and urged Catholics to accept 'Satan's' version as the version despite historical facts and documents which expose the Hollywood version as a deliberate lie. When the truth was explained to the priests responsible they could not do anything to correct their mistake because they had acted under orders of higher authority.

This indicates that the S.O.S. have their agentur within the hierarchy of Roman Catholicism just as they had Judas among Christ's own Apostles.

For many years I have known that men who have directed the W.R.M. AT THE VERY TOP, used the game of chess to symbolize their march of 'peaceful progress' towards ultimate world domination. In their chess game one player represents God, the other the Devil, Lucifer. Pawns represented the masses or Goyim. The Gods sacrifice as many of the pawns as is necessary to enable them to kill off the knights, bishops, and castles, and queens, and make one or the other King checkmate. It was because I knew that chess symbolized the struggle to bring about a One World Government under a totalitarian dictator, that I named one of my books, *Pawns in the Game*, and another one, dealing with Nazism, *Checkmate in the North*, (published by Macmillan in 1944). But it wasn't until November, 1958, while writing this chapter, of this book, that I learned by accident, or 'an Act of God,' that Albert Pike owned an extremely rare set of chessmen copied from the originals.

Part of the chessmen belonging to his set were taken from his home when a detachment of the Second Kansas Cavalry raided Little Rock in the summer of 1863. When the raiders distributed their loot, Pike's chessmen fell into the hands of Captain E.S. Stover, of Company 'B.' After the war, he moved to New Mexico and became Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Scottish Rite Masons. In 1915, when Stover was over 80 years of age, he had Pike's chessmen placed with other relics of Pike, in the Library of the Supreme Council

Then, from an entirely different source, I received a copy of

Susan Lawrence Davis's *Authentic History of the Ku Klux Klan* (1865-1877), published by the American Library Service, New York, 1924. The author gives a detailed account of General Albert Pike, and as much of his activities as the general public is intended to know.

But the old, old saying, "Murder will out" applies to the Luciferian conspiracy (mass murder), as it does to individual homicide. Susan Davis just happens to mention that the chessmen which belonged to Pike were identical with a set with which she had played with General Forrest when she was a little girl. Susan Davis says she and General Forrest used to play a game he called, "Make Believe." These are the very words Weishaupt used when telling Illuminists how they should act.

This scrap of information wouldn't mean anything at all as far as the World Revolutionary Movement is concerned, if it weren't for the fact that General Forrest originated and organized the Klu Klux Klan, and, at a convention of the KKK held in Nashville, Tennessee, U.S.A., Forrest made Pike, who had organized the KKK in Arkansas, "Grand Dragon" of the "Realm." Pike was also appointed "Chief Judicial Officer of the Invisible Empire." It was Pike who advised the leaders of the KKK to memorize their secret ritual, and pass it down from leader to leader, so a copy would never fall into hostile hands. General Pike appointed Henry Fielding and Eppie Fielding of Fayetteville, Arkansas, to assist him in organizing 'Dens' in Arkansas. The Fieldings had been original members of the Athens, Alabama Klan until they moved to Arkansas in 1867.

History, as generally taught in American schools and colleges, doesn't put much importance on the fact that the political, religious, and racial strife now rife in Arkansas and other southern states, is only a repetition of what went on in Arkansas during the dark days of reconstruction following the Civil War. General Albert Pike was "The Secret Power" who directed what was going on from behind the scenes in Arkansas, as is proven by what is published on page 277 of the *Authentic History of the Klu Klux Klan*.

Few people with whom I have discussed this matter seem aware of the fact that Arkansas had TWO governments in 1872, and that great excitement prevailed. Public opinion was so much

against what Washington was doing that civil war threatened; until Albert Pike called a mass meeting. With dramatic effect Pike unfurled the Stars and Stripes, and with great eloquence, he appealed to the people gathered in the Capitol building to be patient, “And follow this flag until the Klu Klux Klan can redeem the state.” He promised that he would go personally to Washington and intercede on their behalf. This promise he kept.

In view of the events of history since 1872, Pike did what he did because he knew the time for the final social cataclysm wouldn't be ripe for nearly a hundred years. This statement and warning was written into the lectures delivered to members of the councils of his Palladian Rite between 1885 and 1901. I have had the “pleasure” of meeting present day leaders of the KKK. I even had the “privilege” of addressing some of them, and they gave me an attentive hearing while I explained how those who directed the World Revolutionary Movement planned to cause the U.S.A. to disintegrate in the final stages of the conspiracy as the result of civil war, combined with a Communist revolution. I told them how it was planned to line up Jews against Gentiles, coloured folk against white, atheists against Christians, etc., quoting from the letter Pike addressed to Mazzini August 15, 1871, to prove that what I told them was the truth, explaining that laws regarding integration were passed to help bring this division about. I pointed out how, in every state south of the Mason-Dixon Line, men and women had appeared from nowhere in particular and immediately worked their way into position from which they could exert great influence in opposing groups. I pointed out that these parvenu always seemed to

have unlimited sums of money at their disposal, and how they could always arrange a deal to procure arms and ammunition. I told them bluntly that these agents were agentur of the Illuminati, and that their purpose was to cause the tensions to develop into strife and bloodshed.

The night I addressed one group of leaders the tension was taut as a piano wire, due to the fact that federal government officials had announced that a new building project in a white section of the community, was to be integrated. My audience had announced that they would prevent integration by armed force, if necessary. They asked me point blank, “What do you expect us to do-accept integration without a struggle?”

I replied with another question. I asked, “How many white and coloured people are there in this community who really want to slit each other’s throats and commit atrocities?” There was silence. I pointed out that those who controlled the armed forces of the U.S.A. had paratroops in strategic locations throughout the country, and planes ready to take them wherever required. It was the middle of the night, and I could hear the tick of an old-fashioned clock. As kindly as I could, I said, “I doubt if there are five white or coloured men who actually want to involve the whole community in the horrors of civil war. The hour is late-literally, in more ways than one. Why don’t you leaders of the white section of the population go at once and see the leaders of the coloured folk. Tell them you don’t want war and bloodshed any more than they do. Ask them, for the sake of all concerned, to tell the few coloured folk, whom the conspirators intend to use as pawns in this experiment, that if they allow themselves to be used thus, the Negroes who don’t want trouble with the whites will knock the living daylight out of those who do. Tell them not to allow Negroes to move into the segregated areas.”

At daybreak, the white leaders met with the Negro leaders. They agreed to do as I requested. No coloured people moved into the segregated section. No trouble broke out. Two nights later, I met some of the leaders and told them to watch

carefully for those who disagreed with the action they had taken, because those would be the provocateurs of the Illuminati.

The agentur of the Illuminati don't lie timidly or for a while only. They lie boldly and continuously, like the Devil. They know that if they can deceive the masses into putting them into office, they can do that direct opposite of all promises afterwards. As Voltaire said, "That is of no consequence."

So we have Jefferson carrying the ball for the Illuminati politically for 1786, while Moses Holbrook looked after the dogmatic end of the Luciferian conspiracy in the Americas towards the end of the 18th and the beginning of the 19th Centuries.

Since then presidential candidates have been selected and elected by those who direct the conspiracy AT THE TOP The masses have been made to think they elect the men of their own choice, but, in reality, as Weishaupt intended, they are given "Hobson's choice." Could anything illustrate this truth more clearly than the last few presidential elections, and the last election fight between Harriman and Rockefeller for the governorship of New York? If a president, or other top level politician slips into office unexpectedly, he or she is silenced one way or another. Presidents not amenable to control by the agentur of the Illuminati are assassinated. Senators who are uncooperative are either blackmailed, smeared, or liquidated. There are hundreds of cases on record to illustrate exactly what I mean. Lincoln, Kennedy, Forrestal, and McCarthy are just typical examples in America. Lord Kitchener, Chamberlain, and Admiral Sir Barry Domvile were typical examples in England. The recent murders in Iraq were all part of the same ruthless and diabolical conspiracy to destroy ALL governments and religions, and to bring about a One World Government, the powers of which the High Priests of the Luciferian ideology intend to usurp.

THE PROTOCOLS OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN

For many years I have contended that while the information contained in the so-called *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* does contain verification of the existence of a conspiracy to destroy ALL remaining governments and religions (as exposed by Professor John Robison in 1797), gives an account of how the plan has progressed since, and tells what remains to be done to enable those who direct the conspiracy AT THE TOP to reach their final objective, which is absolute world domination, I still maintain that the Protocols (original plans) are. not those of the Learned Elders of Zion. I know that ‘sticking to my guns,’ in regard to this matter, is going to provide a double-edged sword that the enemies of God will use to discredit what I have written. One edge of that sword will be used by anti-Semites, who will accuse me of having Communist sympathies, the other edge will be used by Satanists to try to convince those who would wish to read my works that I am Semitic. So be it. I am going to tell the truth as I see it.

To you, my readers, I will explain how I reached the opinion that the protocols’ are not, I repeat, are not, those of the Elders of Zion, but those of the Synagogue of Satan, which is a very different matter. One or more of the Elders of Zion can be Satanists-they probably are-but that does not prove the Protocols are a Jewish plot designed to win world domination. The fact that Judas was a traitor does not prove that all Jews are traitors. The further fact that certain Jews have, and still do belong to the Synagogue of Satan, and to revolutionary and subversive movements, doesn’t make them a race apart. The Synagogue of Satan always has, since Judaism started, contained so-called (Khazar) Jews, as well as Gentiles.

Since September 1914, I have enjoyed the friendship of a man who is one of Britain’s greatest scholars and intelligence officers. He is one of the world’s finest linguists. He has done post-graduate and research work concerning geo-political science,

economics, comparative religions, etc., in most of the old universities throughout the world. He has been decorated by the British government, and by most of her allies, including the U.S.A. in both world wars, for special services efficiently rendered. When World War Two broke out, all these honours proved rather embarrassing, because when he and I resumed to naval service in 1939, he had to 'usurp' from his uniform the ribbons of medals given him by nations with whom we were allied in the First World War. Several of them were now our enemies.

Special service has taken my friend all over the world, and involved him in political intrigue. He made a thorough study of the 'Protocols' shortly after Nilus first published them as "The Jewish Peril," in Russia in 1905.

Serving in Russia as an Intelligence Officer both before World War One and during the Russian Revolution, the Mensheviks, and afterwards, the Bolsheviks, offered a higher reward for his capture, dead or alive, than for any other foreign agent during the years 1916 to 1918. My wife and I spent our delayed honeymoon with my friend and his wife, a Russian lady he married and helped to escape from Russia early in 1918. His ability to translate so many languages provided me with a great deal of information I could not possibly have obtained if it had not been for our close association over the years.

Having had access to his private papers, I am under promise that I will not reveal his identity or write his biography till after his death. The officer to whom I refer knows more about the origin of the Protocols, and how they fell into the hands of Professor Nilus, than any other living man. He knew Nilus when he lived in Russia. He knew Marsden and his wife when they lived in Russia before, and during, the revolution. I share that knowledge with him.

Also, at my request, the son of a high ranking Russian officer, who was one of the greatest leaders of the WHITE RUSSIAN MOVEMENT, checked the information and conclusions I have published regarding the Protocols since 1930, and he agrees with my writings.

Serving in British submarines in 1916 to 1919 as navigating

officer, I knew Commander E.N. Cromie, who died in 1917 holding back the revolutionary mob which tried to break into the British Consulate in St. Petersburg, (now Petrograd). The leaders of the mob wanted to get secret and confidential documents they knew

my friend had placed in the consulate. Cromie held the mob back with small arms until his associates had burned the documents. He was repeatedly wounded, and so severely that he died on the steps of the embassy. I know what information the leaders of the Mensheviks wished to obtain so badly.

My friend's wife is godmother to one of my children, and I have discussed many times with her Russia and Russian affairs. She read my manuscripts dealing with this phase of the W.R.M.. before they were published, as did her husband.

Victor Marsden translated Nilus' book, *The Jewish Peril* into English, and - published it under the misleading title, *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. I met him in 1927 when he was touring the world as public relations officer with the then Prince of Wales, now the Duke of Windsor.

Victor Marsden lived in Russia before the revolution as a correspondent for the London Morning Post. He married a Russian lady. When the revolution started the Mensheviks threw Marsden into prison on suspicion that he was a spy. While he was in St. Peter and Paul Prison he was treated brutally, so much so that his heart became filled with hatred for the Mensheviks, most of whom were Jews.

Victor Marsden was physically ill and mentally disturbed when he translated the copy of Professor Nilus' Jewish Peril into English. The copy from which he worked was in the British Museum, having been received by the librarian there in August, 1906. Marsden was in such poor health when he did this work in 1920 that he couldn't work more than an hour without taking a rest. He rarely worked more than two hours a day. But in 1921 he published his translation of Nilus' book in English under the title, *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*.

Because of his experiences in prison, it seemed impossible to convince him that those who directed the World Revolutionary Movement AT THE VERY TOP were using Jews to serve their own diabolical purposes, as 'Whipping-boys,' upon whose shoulders they placed the blame for their sins against God and their crimes against humanity.

My friend told both Professor Nilus and Victor Marsden the TRUE story of the Protocols as he told it to me. I have published the story in Pawns in the Game. A brief outline will place readers who haven't read the other books, in a better position to understand what I am going to say about this much-discussed publication.

When Pike established councils of his "New and Reformed Palladian Rite" in the principle cities throughout the world, he gave definite instructions that the members of those councils were to organize Women's Auxiliaries, to be known as Lodges or Councils of Adoption. These women were carefully chosen from the higher levels of society in their respective countries. They are still active. In England in World War One high society women, belonging to the London Council of Adoption of the Palladian Rite, acted as hostesses to officers on leave from various theatres of war, at the Glass Club. They included wives and daughters of Britain's nobility and members of Britain's government. These women entertained the officers invited to the club while they were on leave. During this period they remained masked, so the officer they entertained would not recognize them. Most of their photos

appeared frequently in society publications. The information they picked up was all passed to the supervising directorate of the Palladian propaganda and intelligence service.

In 1885, or thereabouts, a series of lectures was prepared for deliver to the members of the Grand Orient Lodges and Councils of the Palladian Rite. Those who prepared these lectures did so in a manner that allowed the hearer to know just as much as was necessary to permit him to contribute his share towards furthering the W.R.M., intelligently, without letting him penetrate the full secret that it is the intention of the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed to usurp world power in the final stage of the revolution. If Pike did not prepare these lectures personally, he most certainly inspired them.

The limiting of knowledge to adepts in the lower degrees, deceiving them into believing their objectives are other than is really intended, and by keeping the identity of those who belong to the higher degrees absolutely secret from those even one degree lower than they, is the principle on which the heads of the Synagogue of Satan base their 'SECURITY' It is this policy which enabled them to withhold their secret even from men like Mazzini and Lemmi, leaders of the W.R.M., until the High Priest decides they might be initiated into the FULL SECRET.

In studying the lectures we must also remember that those who prepared them were literally members of the S.O.S.. We must therefore look for words with double meaning, and phrases which are intended to deceive. Word by word, sentence by sentence, study of this horrible document reveals many double meaning words and deceptive phrases.

Those who prepared the lectures knew it was almost impossible to prevent copies falling into hands other than those intended. This they knew from experience in 1784-1786; so extraordinary precautions were taken to make sure that if the contents of these lectures became known, people other than themselves and the Palladian Rite, would be blamed.

I have explained these things to the Briton's Publishing Society, which has published the English edition of the Protocols since Marsden's death. I pointed out that, according to Pike's own written instruction, the word

‘God’ was to be used when the word ‘Lucifer’ was intended.

When the Synagogue of Satan plotted Christ’s death, and accomplished that foul purpose, they stayed in the background and worked from the dark. They hired Judas to carry out the betrayal, and then made the Jews assume the blame for their sin against God and their crime against humanity. It is the adepts of the Grand Orient and the Palladian Rite who glory in the celebration of the Adonaicide Mass, and, as we shall prove by study of the lectures, those who prepared them for delivery don’t care if they sacrifice two-thirds of the world’s population in order to reach their final objective and impose a Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship upon what is left of the human race. Those who prepared the lectures served the ‘Father of Lies.’ They were ‘Masters of Deceit.’ Knowing this, we must be alert if we wish to penetrate through to the truth.

Contrary to popular belief, Nilus was not the first person to publish the contents of these lectures. I pointed this out to the publishers many years ago. Now the eighty-first impression of the so-called *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* has been given the much more realistic title “World Conquest through World Government.” I also notice that the publisher admits, in this new edition, that Nilus wasn’t the first to publish the documents.

As mentioned in another chapter, the series of lectures had first been published in the winter of 1902-1903 in Russian in a newspaper named *Moskovskija Wiedomosti*, and again in the same language, in August and September of 1903 in a newspaper called *Snamja*.

These publications didn't have the desired effect, failing to cause a rise in anti-Semitism, as the directors of the W.R.M. expected would happen in Russia. The S.O.S. wanted to use anti-Semitism to enable them to foment the revolutions which would lead to the overthrow of the power of the Tsars as required by Pike's military blueprint of wars and revolutions.

Professor Nilus was a priest of the Russian Orthodox Church. My friend thought him honest and sincere in his belief that the World Revolutionary Movement was a Jewish plot. There can be no gainsaying the fact that Khazar Jews headed the revolutionary movements in Russia; they filled the ranks of the revolutionary underground armies. Lesser Jews had been taught from childhood to hate their Gentile rulers, and to believe that they were being persecuted because of their religion. This was a lie. The fact remains that Nilus knew of Weishaupt, the Illuminati, and Pike and his Palladian Rite. Only Nilus, and his Maker, know whether he was one of those priests who are wolves dressed in sheep's clothing.

When Nilus published the lectures as part of his book, *The Great and the Little* in 1905, and said it exposed "The Jewish Peril," he set the world on fire. Intentionally or otherwise, he gave birth to anti-Semitism as the S.O.S. intended, so they could use it to foment World Wars One and Two and bring about the Russian revolution, as required to further their plot.

My information about Nilus' part in the publication of the "Protocols" was published in 1955 in *Pawns in the Game*. Since then, I have learned considerably more about this remarkable man. He told three different stories to three different people, when asked to explain HOW the lectures first came into his possession. That is not characteristic of an honest man. As an

ordained priest he was supposed to have been working to serve God's purpose. As such, he would tell the TRUTH.

The TRUTH regarding the "Protocols" is as follows: There is evidence to indicate that the lectures were being delivered to Grand Orient Masons and Members of Pike's Palladian Rite all over the world from 1885 onwards. When first published in Russia in 1902, they were said to be "Minutes of a meeting held by the Elders of Zion." That was so obviously a lie, to anyone who took the trouble to read the material carefully. Nilus covered up this he by saying, "The material is a report with parts apparently missing, made by some powerful person." My friend says, and I agree, that the series of lectures were inspired or written by Pike. The wording and phraseology are almost, if not absolutely identical with his other writings. They were delivered over a period of three or more days and nights. The first of the series explains Weishaupt's revision and modernization of the Protocols of the Luciferian conspiracy. The second of the series describes the progress which the conspiracy had made since 1776. The third and final series of the lectures tell what remains to be done, and how Pike intended it should be accomplished, to reach the final goal of a One World Government during the 20th Century.

Professor Nilus is on record as saying: "Apparently there is a lecture, or part of a lecture missing." The part that is missing is the final lecture, reserved for those being initiated into the FULL secret that the high priests of the Luciferian Creed intend to usurp the powers of the first world government, regardless of how, or by whom, it is established.

It would be interesting to know what Professor Nilus would have answered if he had been asked, "How do you know that a part of a lecture is missing?" It is things like this that alert research workers to the true facts.

We ask ourselves: "If Nilus lied regarding how he came into possession of the documents, and if he claims there is a part missing, it is reasonable to suppose he was an adept of the Palladian Rite, and knew the FULL SECRET. If he wasn't, it isn't likely he would know that some is missing.

Nilus admitted that it was impossible for him to produce written or oral proof of the authenticity of the document. On the other hand, when all the loose ends are tied together, we get a

clear picture of the continuing Luciferian conspiracy, how it is directed by the S.O.S.-not the Jews, and its ultimate purpose. We see that the W.R.M. is direct AT THE VERYTOP by the S.O.S., which in turn is controlled by the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed.

When Kerensky formed Russia's first provisional government, he ordered all copies of Nilus' book to be destroyed. This made it appear more than ever that the Jews were trying to cover up his exposure. After Lenin usurped power and put Kerensky out of business, the Cheka imprisoned Nilus. He was exiled and died in Vladimir January 13, 1929.

According to one story Nilus told, and the one of the three which appears nearest to the truth, the documents he received, translated and published, were stolen by a woman of easy virtue from a High Degree Mason who spent a night with her after completing his engagement as 'Lecturer' to the members of the higher degrees of the Grand Orient Masonry in Paris, France.

This sounds like a plausible explanation. But let us examine it in detail. What Mason who has been tested and tried, until judged suitable for initiation into the highest degree of Grand Orient Masonry, and/or the New and Reformed Palladian Rite would be so careless as to take top secret and incriminating documents with him

into the apartment of a woman of easy virtue? That he would do so just doesn't make sense. Had the documents been stolen the Illuminati would have used their wealth, power and influence, and the millions of pairs of eyes they control, to get them back.

Investigating every angle of the mystery of the missing documents, my friend reached the conclusion that they were given to a lady high in French society who also happened to be a member of "The Lodge of Adoption" attached to the Paris Council of the Palladian Rite. Evidence indicated that the man who gave the documents to this lady was one of the highest and most influential Grand Orient Masons in France, and was undoubtedly a member of Pike's New and Reformed Palladian Rite.

The lady in question was undoubtedly instructed to whom she should entrust the documents so they would get into the hands of those who directed the anti-Semitic movement in Russia. By telling this Russian nobleman that the documents had been stolen from a Jew who was a high degree Mason, it was thought to deceive him into believing the woman's motives were 'pure' and that no intrigue and deceit were involved.

These deductions explain also how the documents first were given to one newspaper and then to another. It was not until after publication had failed to produce the anti-Semitic reaction that the original or another copy was placed in the hands of Professor Satan. Nilus and produced the desired result. I know for a positive fact copies of Nilus' Jewish Peril were placed in the possession of every prominent Russian who was attached to the Imperial household and employed by the Tsar in any kind of executive capacity. Copies were placed on the bureaus of Ladies -in-waiting in their rooms within the Imperial Palace.

Revolutionary activities had divided Russian society into two groups: those who were loyal to the Tsar, and those who were not. Publication, and wide-spread circulation, of the documents under the title *The Jewish Peril* undoubtedly enabled those who directed the Russian revolutionary movement,

from behind the scenes, to develop their plot and further their secret plans. One of them was the international banker, Jacob Schiff of New York, U.S.A., whose revolutionary leader was, Trotsky.

Working with Schiff to bring about the subjugation of Russia was the Warburg family of Hamburg, Germany. The members of this banking house were closely connected with, and on exceptionally friendly terms with Gerson Blechroeder, who was director of Pike's supervisory Council of the Palladian Rite in Berlin. The secret headquarters of those fomenting the Russian revolution in Germany was the big building on Valentinskamp Strasse where Armand Levi had established the "Secret (Jewish) Federation," which became known as "The Sovereign Patriarchal Council," backed by the Rothschild's millions.

Strange as it may seem but as additional proof that the S.O.S. does not consist of orthodox Jews, but of them who say they are Jews, and are not, and thus lie, we find that Lenin was being coached to take over leadership of the revolutionary war in Russia by none other than Lemmi who had succeeded Mazzini as Pike's director of political action. Lemmi had set up his headquarters near Geneva, Switzerland.

Thus we see how the lectures inspired by Pike, were made to appear to be a conspiracy of Jews to win world domination. This charge the real Jews bitterly resented. But when we clear away all confusing aspects of the case the TRUTH stands out clear and unmistakable. The version of the lectures placed in the hands of Professor Nilus was used to help those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP to foment the Russian revolutions of 1905 and 1917, and thus put Pike's plans into effect EXACTLY as he intended.

Marsden explains the meaning of the word 'Goyim to be 'Gentiles or non Jews.' With this I cannot agree. The word 'Goyim' meant originally, "The masses of/or the common people." But as the word was used by Weishaupt, its meaning changed to 'Lesser Beings-the mob.' Pike used the word to mean 'human cattle.' The whole of humanity, whom he said was to be integrated into a mass of mongrelized humanity, and enslaved body, mind and soul.

The word 'agentur' is also used frequently in the lectures.

Marsden says the word means, “The whole body of agents and agencies made use of by the Elders (of Zion), whether members of the ‘tribe’ or their Gentile

‘tools.’ With this explanation I must disagree also. The word Agentur’ as used in the Protocols, means, ‘every member of society the Synagogue of Satan control and use to put the Luciferian conspiracy into effect, and keep it progressing towards its ultimate goal, regardless of race, colour or creed.’

The words ‘The Political’ are said by Marsden to mean not exactly the ‘body politic,’ but the entire machinery of politics. With this definition I do agree.

It must be clearly understood that I believe the PROTOCOLS are those of the Synagogue of Satan. The copy given Nilus was altered slightly to ‘make believe they are those of the Elders of Zion, so that those who direct they conspiracy AT THE TOP could use both Zionism and anti-Semitism to further their own secret plans to cause revolution in Russia.

PROTOCOL #1 is nothing more or less than a reiteration of Weishaupt’s principles.

- A. That in the beginnings of the structure of society mankind was subjected to brutal and blind force, afterwards to law, which is exactly the same force disguised. This being so,

the principle of 'The Law of Nature' is that 'Right' lies in force, or, to put it in other words, 'Might is Right.' Pike secretly endorsed this principle.

- B. Political freedom is an 'Idea,' not a fact. But those plotting to obtain absolute control of the masses must use this idea as a 'bait' to attract the masses to one of their parties (organizations) so they can be used for crushing those at present in authority, and thus re- move obstacles which stand between the S.O.S. and ultimate world domination.
- C. So-called 'Liberalism' is to be used to soften up rulers so that for the sake of the 'idea of freedom and 'liberalism they will yield some of their power. The lecturer then remarks, "It is precisely here that the triumph of theory appears." He explains that those who plot to subjugate the rest must gather up the slacked reins of government into their own hands, "because the blind might of any nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and thus the new usurped authority will fit into the place of the old."

What happened in France before the lectures were given, and what has happened in Russia, Germany, China, and is happening in England today, typically illustrates how this phase of the conspiracy has been put into effect.

- D. First, the Emperors, crowned Kings and Sovereign Rulers must be disposed of by assassination, revolution or other means. Then the natural, or genealogical aristocracy shall be destroyed in a revolutionary reign of terror. The lecturer explains how the con- spirators will replace the power of the rulers they destroy with

the 'power of gold,' and replace the genealogical aristocracy with people of wealth whose fortunes the conspirators control. In other words, those who create the 'new' aristocracy of 'wealth' can make those they wish to use wealthy, and they can just as easily break those who refuse to do their bidding.

It is interesting to note that most of those who now form the aristocracy of wealth got their start promoting rackets of one kind or another, which separated gullible people from their hard-earned money. The Rothschild's got their feet on the lower rungs of the Ladder of Fortune by providing the British government with Hessian soldiers at so much a head. Thus they were well paid for providing troops to fight Britain's colonial wars, which they, the Rothschild family, had fomented.

The Morgan fortune was founded on the sale of arms and ammunition to the Confederate army, which arms and ammunition had previously been condemned by the Federal authorities. The Rockefeller fortune was founded upon medical quackery and the sale of 'patent' medicines. The 'Newly Rich' we find in the luxury resorts of southern Florida and the Caribbean are mostly ax-racketeers, while a goodly number have not as yet qualified to have the 'Ex' put before the word racketeer. Bootleggers and professional gamblers now form the crust of modern society. This illustrates how Weishaupt's and Pike's plans have replaced the genealogical aristocracy with an aristocracy of wealth (gold), whom the S.O.S. control body, mind, and soul through control of their bank books.

- E. The lecture goes on to point out that when states become exhausted by involvement in external wars or revolutions, the conspirators use the despotism of capitalism which is entirely in the hands of those directing the conspiracy. He says the exhausted states must accept the financial help and advice of those who plotted to destroy them, or go under completely. This explains how the national debts have been foisted upon the remaining nations and how republics have been financed since

Weishaupt's day.

- F. The lecture then says the word 'Right' is an abstract thought and proved by nothing. The word means, 'Give me what I want that thereby I may prove that I am stronger than you.' He explains that the POWER of those who direct the conspiracy will become more invincible as they develop the tottering conditions of rulers and governments because their existence will remain invisible. He then informs his hearers that out of the temporary evil and chaos which they are 'compelled' to commit, will emerge 'Good government in the form of an absolute dictatorship because "without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which is carried on not by the masses, (democracy), but by their guide." May I point out that the word 'democracy as applied to republics and limited monarchies, was introduced by those who direct the conspiracy at the instigation of Voltaire, in order to deceive the masses into believing that they ruled their countries after the overthrow of their monarchs and aristocracy. The masses have elected those whom the directors of the W,R.M. selected to run for office: but the agentur of the S.O.S., using Illuminists and agentur, have governed from behind the scenes always since absolute

monarchs ceased to exist. The biggest lie the S.O.S. ever foisted on the public is the belief that Communism is a workers' movement designed to destroy capitalism in order to introduce socialist governments which can then be formed into an international of Soviet (workingmen's) republics and a classless world. The lie must be apparent to any reasonable person who stops to think. As has been proved by documentary evidence and historical data in *Pawns in the Game*, *Red Fog Over America* and this book, capitalists have organized, financed, directed, and then had their agents take over the powers of government in EVERY country subjugated to date. It costs up to hundreds of millions of dollars to finance revolutions such as took place in Russia and China. The preparation period in both countries extended over more than fifty years. We ask the workers where they think the money comes from to pay the cost of reconstruction necessary to repair and replace the ravages of war and build up the economies of the so-called republics? (National debts, repaid through taxation is one source of the wealth of the S.O.S.)

It is time we took the blinders from our eyes so we can see clearly. The truth is that those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP, call them the S.O.S. or the Illuminati, or what you wish, control GOLD, and GOLD controls every aspect of the World Revolutionary Movement. It is the men who control GOLD, the men we commonly refer to as capitalists, who finance, direct, and control all revolutionary efforts in order that they may lead the masses (Goyim) out of their present oppressions, into new and complete subjection-a totalitarian dictatorship.

The reader will do well to remember that God is an absolute God. He requires that absolute obedience be given willingly and

voluntarily. Lucifer also will rule as an absolute King for all eternity. The word ‘democracy actually means mob rule,’ and because it does, the lecturer proceeds to inform his fellow conspirators that the idea of freedom is impossible of realization, because no one knows how to use it with moderation. He said “it is enough to hand over a people to self-government for a short time for them to turn themselves into a disorganized mob.” Internal strife then reduces them to a heap of ashes. This is what is intended to happen in the remaining so-called FREE nations.

Considering the fact that these words were uttered half a century ago, they have proved exceptionally true. They prove the devilish cunning and diabolical knowledge the S.O.S. have regarding the weaknesses of human nature. The lecturer then tells his audience, “The mob is a savage, and displays its savagery at every opportunity. The moment the mob seizes freedom in its hands, it quickly turns to anarchy, which is the highest degree of savagery.”

G. The lecturer than explains how, since Cromwell’s day, the Goyim (masses of the people-human cattle) are being reduced to one common level. My friend, AK Chesterton, editor of Candour, doesn’t agree with me that since Weishaupt and Pike took over, the word ‘Goyim’ means ‘human cattle;’ but the fact remains that Chapter 1, Par. 22 of Marsden’s translation of the Protocols says, “Behold the alcoholized animals, bemused with drink, the ‘right’ to the immoderate use of which comes along with freedom. It is not for us and ours to walk that road. The people of the Goyim are bemused with alcoholic liquors (supplied by our agents); their youth have grown stupid on classicism and from early immorality, into which it has been inducted by our special agents-by tutors, lackeys, governesses in the houses of the wealthy, by clerks and by others, by our women in the places of dissipation frequented

by the Goyim. In the number of these last I count the so-called society ladies, voluntarily followers of the others in corruption and luxury.” Does this not prove we are being reduced to the level of ‘human cattle’?

Can any reasonable person deny that society as a whole is being reduced to one common level of iniquity? This is really what class war means. God’s plan enable His creatures to progress by personal application to the highest levels of spiritual attainment. It is possible for a human soul to reach the Seventh Heaven, and, according to some theologians, even fill the seats left vacant by Lucifer and his defecting angels. The Luciferian ideology requires that all human beings be dragged down to one common level in sin, corruption, vice, and misery.

H. The lectures then explained that the Illuminati and Palladians must play a game of “Force and MakeBelieve.” Force must be used to obtain political control, and make-believe, to obtain control of governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of some new power. The lecturer says, “This evil is the one and only means to attain our end, which is good therefore we must not stop at briber}s deceit or treachery when they can be

used to serve our purpose. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty.”

What has the creation and pyramiding of the national debts done since the 1700’s? What are income and corporation tax and so-called luxury and other taxes doing today? How much of our earnings is left for our own use after those who direct the financial policy of the Palladian Rite get through with us? By controlling the policy of our governments they are taxing us into economic slavery. By giving “Lend Lease” in the name of ‘Charity,’ the S.O.S. uses our money to control Communism until they foment the final social cataclysm.

- I. The first lecture ends with an explanation of how the Illuminated ones have deceived the Goyim into delivering themselves into their hands. The lecturer says, “Far back in ancient times we were the first to cry among the masses (Goyim) the words, ‘Liberty, Equality, Fraternity,’ words repeated many times since those days by human parrots who from all sides flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, true freedom of the individual, formerly so well guarded against pressure of the mob.”

The lecturer then gloats over the fact that even the wisest men among the Goyim, even those who consider themselves intellectuals, could not make anything out of the uttered words in their abstractness, and did not note the contradiction of their meaning and interrelation. He points out that in ‘Nature’ there is no equality and there can be no freedom, because nature has established inequality of minds and characters and capacities, just as immutably as Nature has established subordination to her laws. He

then explains how from the very beginning those who direct the conspiracy AT THE TOP have contravened God's Law of Dynastic Rule under which a father passed on to his son knowledge of the course of political affairs in such wise that none could know it but the dynasty, and none could betray it to the governed. The lecturer then points out that as time went on the meaning of dynastic transference of the TRUE position of affairs in the political was lost, and this loss aided the success of their cause. (See Pike's dogma re 'Nature' elsewhere in this book.)

Thus the lecturer proved that what I said about the conspiracy in the previous chapters is true. What he said proves that the Protocols were not drawn up by the Learned Elders of Zion for the information of those who attended the Zionist Congress at Basle, Switzerland in August, 1903, as has been claimed by those selected to lead the anti-Semitic phase of the Luciferian conspiracy, but that the conspiracy ante-dates Weishaupt. The Synagogue of Satan, which Christ exposed, goes back further than the days of Solomon. It goes back to the time when Satan first caused our first parents to defect from God for the purpose of preventing our putting His plan for the rule of the Universe into operation on this earth. Thus the S.O.S., by directing the Luciferian conspiracy on this earth, prevents our doing God's will here as it is done in Heaven.

The lecturer winds up his initial address with a boast: He says, "The deceptive slogan of 'Liberty, Equality and Fraternity' brought to our ranks whole legions who bore our banners with enthusiasm, while, all the time, those very words were a canker-worm boring into the well-being of the Goyim, putting an end to peace, quiet, solidarity, and destroying the very foundations of our Goya states.

He then lets his hearers into the FIRST SECRET. He tells them the triumph of the conspiracy to achieve world domination to date (between 1885 and 1901), was due to the fact that when they came across a person they wished to control and use to serve their purpose, they always worked upon "The most sensitive chords of his or her mind, upon the cash account, upon their cupidity, upon their insatiability for material needs and each one of their human weaknesses which, even when taken alone, is sufficient to paralyze initiative, because it hands over the will of men to the disposal of those who buy their

activities.”

Thus we see how the conspirators, working through their agentur, have been able to convince the ‘mob’ that their government is nothing but the steward of the people, who are the owners of the country, and that the steward may be replaced by the people like a worn-out glove. Don’t feel badly. I myself was fooled into that belief. It was 1950 before I began to suspect the TRUTH, that, as the lecturer put it, “It is his possibility of replacing the representatives of the people frequently which has enabled those who direct the conspiracy AT THE TOP to gradually obtain control of ALL candidates for political office.” Nothing has impressed this truth upon my mind more than the more recent general (federal) elections in Britain, Canada, and the U.S.A. Today the people really have “Hobson’s Choice.”

HOW THE CONSPIRACY WAS DEVELOPED IN AMERICA

Professor John Robison has been smeared and his books have been burnt by agentur of the Synagogue of Satan because he proved himself to be incorruptible. He refused to help Weishaupt and his Luciferians infiltrate Illuminism into Freemasonry. History proves, however, that what he did write and publish regarding a conspiracy to destroy all governments and religions has turned out to be true. Robison tells us that before 1786, when the Bavarian government exposed Weishaupt and his gang several Masonic Lodges in America had been Illuminized. He also points out the similarities of the American and succeeding French Revolutions.

We have been ridiculed by some influential people for quoting Professor Robison, evidently to shake the confidence of our readers. In support of our statements we give the following documentary evidence, most of which can be confirmed by simply referring to the National Archives in Washington, D.C.

In 1798, David A. Tappan was president of Harvard University. On July 19th of that year he addressed a graduating class in the chapel at Harvard College. He warned Americas future leaders of the dangers of Illuminism, which he said had infiltrated into America. He told them of the influence of the Illuminati used to bring about the French Revolution.

That same year (1798), Timothy Dwight was president of Yale. He gave Americans much the same warning in a paper entitled, "The Duty of Americans in the Present Crisis."

By the time Pike entered the University as a student, Harvard was being brought under the control of the Illuminati.²⁵

Also, in 1798 Jedediah Morse preached his Thanksgiving Day sermon on "The Illuminati and their Masonic Affiliations." Still in the same year, John Wood exposed the Clintonian faction of the Society of Colombian Illuminati.

In 1799, John Cosens Ogden wrote an article, “A View of New England Illuminati,” who are indefatigably engaged in destroying religion and government in the United States under feigned regard for their safety.”

There were, as recently as 1957, in the Rittenhouse Square Library in Philadelphia, three letters written by John Quincy Adams, the 6th President of the United States, to Col. Wm. Lucifer. Stone, a Knight Templar and editor of The New York Advertiser. These letters were very critical of Thomas Jefferson and the manner in which he had subverted Freemasonry in the New England states. Adams knew of what he was writing, because he had been mainly responsible for organizing the Lodges into which Jefferson infiltrated his Illuminati. Adams gives as his reason for running against Jefferson for the presidency, Jefferson’s subversiveness. The letters he wrote Col. Stone are credited with defeating Jefferson.

Adams listed five main objections to Illuminism as being proselyted by Jefferson and his fellow Illuminists:

1. Their teachings are contrary to the law of the land.
2. They are in violation of the precepts of Jesus Christ.
3. They require members to take a pledge to keep undefined secrets, the nature of which is unknown to the man taking the oath.
4. They require a member to express his willingness to suffer death should he violate his oath.
5. They require a member to say he will accept a mode of death which is unusual, inhuman, and so cruel that the details are unfit for utterance from human lips.

Then, in 1826, an incident happened which should prove to Freemasons themselves that only members who have been carefully selected are permitted to know anything of what goes on in the secret society which Illuminists organize within their own secret society. It is therefore as reasonable to condemn as inhuman and diabolical a person suffering from cancer, as it is to blame the rank and file of secret societies, orders, and organizations and groups for the sins against God and crimes against humanity committed by the Synagogue of Satan who infiltrate their agentur into the secret societies. It would be better for the world if there

were no secret societies, because those who direct the W.R.M. AT THE TOP would then be unable to practice their parasitic policy, and place the blame for their devilish actions upon shoulders other than their own.

The incident we refer to concerns Captain Wm. Morgan, who was accused of breaking his oath. The Illuminist influence within Masonry's top executive insisted that Morgan be given the "death," the manner of which Adams had been so disgusted and critical.

A Mason named Richard Howard was selected as 'executioner.' Morgan got warning of his pending fate. He tried to escape to Canada, but got only as far as Niagara Falls, where Howard murdered him.

According to Col. Stone, the Knight Templar to whom Adams had written the letters referred to above, Howard resumed to New York and reported to a meeting of the Knights Templars at St. John's Hall, New York, how he had 'executed' Morgan. Stone says he was then supplied with money and put aboard a ship bound for

25 Harvard has remained under the influence of "Internationalist minded men" ever since, as explained in *Red Fog Over America*, by WG. Carr

Liverpool, England. Stone's statements are published in his "Letters on Masonry and anti-Masonry." What Stone exposed regarding Morgan is confirmed in an affidavit taken by Avery Allyn when he seceded from the Knights Templar of New Haven, Connecticut. He swore that Richard Howard had confessed himself to have been the 'executioner' of Morgan.

Masonic records prove that when these repulsive facts became known in Masonic circles, a terrific reaction set in, Approximately 1,500 Lodges in the United States surrendered their charters. It is estimated that of the 50,000 Masons belonging to these Lodges, 45,000 seceded from the secret society. Thus it was that Freemasonry nearly died a natural death in America.

But such is the power and influence of the Synagogue of Satan that today hardly a Mason with whom I have discussed this phase of their history, knows anything about it. I have copies of the minutes taken at the meetings which led up to this mass withdrawal from Masonry in America, These TRUTHS are not published to hurt Freemasons, but to prove conclusively that out of a possible 50,000 Masons, at least 45,000 didn't know or even suspect what goes on behind the scenes under the direction of Satanists who hide like worms in the bowels of their and other secret societies.

Those who served the S.O.S. decided a native-born must succeed Moses Holbrook, who at the time these events happened headed Masonry in America, so General Albert Pike was approached. He measured up to the requirements because his rise from an initiate in 1850, to Grand Commander of the Supreme Council for the Southern Jurisdiction of Freemasonry in the U.S.A. in 1859 was phenomenal.

Pike's task was to rejuvenate Freemasonry in the U.S.A. so that the influence, wealth and power of its members could be, used again by the Illuminati to place their agentur in key positions in all fields of human endeavour, including politics and religion. Today, as in 1826, the vast majority of Freemasons don't know about the secret life of Albert

Pike. They have been lied to and deceived by Satan's agents into believing Pike to be the greatest Mason that ever lived, and one of Americas greatest patriots. But they are wrong, as we prove Pike was literally a devil incarnate.

Because the Illuminati had been proved to have corrupted Freemasonry in America, Pike decided to organize the Palladian Rite, to be above even Grand Orient Masonry and the Illuminati. Palladism wasrit exactly a new secret society, so Pike called his organization, "The New and Reformed Palladian Rite," (N.R.P.R.)

Guiseppe Mazzini had been selected by the Illuminati in 1834, to be their Director of Political Action (Director of the W.R.M.). In a letter Mazzini sent to Pike January 22,1870, he wrote, "We must allow all the federation (of different Masonic orders) to continue just as they are, with their systems, their central authorities and their diverse modes of correspondence between high grades of the same rite, organized as they are at present, but we must create a supreme rite, which will remain unknown, to which we will call those Masons of high degree whom we shall select. With regard to their brothers in Masonry, these men must be pledged to the strictest secrecy. Through this supreme rite we will govern all Freemasonry, which will become the one international centre, the more powerful because its directions (directors) will be unknown."

This letter proves that not even Mazzini, at the time he wrote the letter, knew the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed controlled the Synagogue of Satan, of which he was a member, AT THE TOP But after working a while longer with Pike, he began to suspect there was some "Secret Power" above or beyond the highest degrees of Grand Orient Masonry, of which he was a member, which controlled them AT THE TOP He expressed these suspicions in the letter he wrote Dr. Breidenstein, already quoted.

Pike and Mazzini signed the decree for the constitution of a Central High Masonry, September 20, 1870. This was the day the Grand Orient Mason, General Cadorna, entered Rome to end the temporal power of the Pope.

Pike assumed the title of Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry. Mazzini assumed the title Sovereign Chief of Political Action, i.e., Head of the World Revolutionary

Movement, (W.R.M.).

Pike immediately proceeded to complete the work on the new ritual he had started with Moses Holbrook, and he called it “The Adonaicide Mass” (The Death of God”).

Margiotta, a 33rd degree Mason, who wrote Masonic history, and the biography of Adriano Lemmi, (who in 1873 succeeded Mazzini as Director of the W.R.M.), has this to say regarding Pike and Mazzini: “It was agreed that the existence of this rite would be kept strictly secret, and that no mention of it would ever be made in the assemblies and inner shrines of other rites, even when by accident the meeting might happen to be composed exclusively of brothers having the perfect initiation, for the secret of the new institution was only to be divulged with the greatest caution to a chosen few belonging to the ordinary high grades.”

This explains why even 32nd and 33rd degree Freemasons know so little about what goes on AT THE VERY TOP.

Margiotta also states that 33rd degree members of the Scottish Rite are carefully selected for initiation into the Palladian Rite because of their extensive international ramifications: Thirty-third degree Masons are specially privileged to visit and take part in the rituals of other Masonic Lodges throughout the world. Those who become members of Palladism recruit others. That is why the Supreme Rite created its triangles (the name

given Palladian Councils) by degrees. These are established on a firm basis. The lowest of the initiates are brothers long tested in ordinary Masonry, and proved to have defected from God and Christianity.

Margiotta adds: "One will better understand these precautions knowing that Palladism is essentially a Luciferian rite. Its religion is Manichean neo-gnosticism, teaching that the divinity is dual, and that Lucifer is the equal of Adonay, with Lucifer the God of Light and Goodness struggling for humanity against Adonay the God of Darkness and Evil."²⁶

As Lucifer's Sovereign Pontiff on earth, Pike was the president of the Supreme Dogmatic Directory, assisted by ten Ancients of the Supreme Council of the Grand Orient. Pike's Supreme Grand College of Emeritus Masons (Palladian Rite), accepted the Adonaicide Mass, sometimes referred to as "The Black Mass," as the ritual for the New and Reformed Palladian Rite. Mazzini was sent a copy of the ritual. He was high in his praise of Pike, as his articles published in "La Roma del Popolo" prove.

With these preliminaries completed, Pike and his assistants organized with a Supervisory Triangle, or Council, in Rome, Italy, to direct the W.R.M. in all its many phases. He placed Mazzini in charge. After Mazzini's death, he made Lemmi Supreme Director.

Pike organized another supervisory council in Berlin. He called it, "The Supreme Dogmatic Directory." It was kept functioning by means of a constantly renewed committee of seven, selected from the Supreme Council, Grand Encampments, Grand Orients, and Grand Lodges of the world. Two delegates looked after propaganda and finance. The director of propaganda was also director of intelligence, keeping the other two

supervisory directors and the Sovereign Pontiff fully informed regarding important news and events gathered into this central clearing house, from the 'Millions of pairs of

eyes' which their agentur control throughout the world. They boast that not even a minor piece of legislation can be put through any parliament without them having full knowledge of it, and giving approval.

The financial agent draws up a general balance sheet of all rites, in all countries, working with an accountant as a sworn expert under his orders.

Under the Sovereign Directory in Charleston, South Carolina, and the Executive of Political Action in Rome, and the Administrative Dogmatic Council in Berlin come the 23 Grand Central Directories which are bureaus or Councils established in Europe, Asia/ Africa, Oceania, and North and South America.

And above all these, the Synagogue of Satan-the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed rule-invisible, unidentified, and supreme. When the League of Nations was first organized (1919), Pike's organization was slightly revised, and the supervisory, executive, and administrative branches were established in Switzerland and New York. But it doesn't matter where the BRAINS are located, they have perfect communication systems, and they control and direct ALL other subversive organizations and activities. That control and direction are the same today as in Pike's lifetime and at the time the League of Nations was formed. The same conspirators who formed and developed those, also developed the U.N.O.

Please don't take my word for it. St. Paul, in II Corinthians 11:13 told us, "For such false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the Apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of Light. Therefore, it is no great thing (not to be wondered at) if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness whose ends shall be according to their works."

Let us pull aside the veil with which Pike enshrouded himself, still further. I am aware that Dr. Bataille, author of *Le Diable au XIX e seicle*, has been accused of publishing misstatement as facts on various occasions, but that does not mean he was always lying and publishing untruths. What he has to say regarding Pike and his

"occultism' on page 360 of the above publication is confirmed in "Occult Theocracy' on page 223, written by

Lady Queensborough. Further confirmation is to be found in the Masonic Library in Charleston, South Carolina.

That Pike believed in occultism is proved by the fact that there is on record a report of the speech he made before the Supreme Council of the Grand Orient, Charleston, South Carolina, October 20, 1884, at which time he said: "At St. Louis, we operated the Grand Rites, and through Sister Ingersoll, who is a first class medium, received astonishing revelations during a solemn Palladian session at which I presided, assisted by Brother Friedman and Sister Warhnburn. Without putting Sister Ingersoll to sleep, we saturated her with the spirit of Ariel himself But Ariel took possession of her with 329 more spirits of fire, and the seance from then on was marvelous.

"Sister Ingersoll, lifted into space, floated over the assembly, and her garments were suddenly devoured by a flame which enfolded her without burning her. We saw her thus in a state of nudity for over ten minutes. Flitting above our heads as though borne by an invisible cloud, or upheld by a beneficent spirit, she answered all questions put to her. We thus had the latest news of our very illustrious brother Adriano Lemmi-then Astaroth, in person, revealed himself, flying beside our medium, and holding her hand. He breathed upon her, and her

26 We wonder what the Rt. Hon. John Deifenbaker, Prime Minister of Canada, and the Hon. Leslie Frost, Premier of Ontario, Canada's largest and richest province, have to say about this. In our monthly newsletter, N.B.N., Oct. Issue, 1958, we published the fact that they both were initiated into the 33rd degree of the Scottish Rite in Windsor, Ontario, September 9, 1958.

clothes, returning from nowhere, clothed her again. Finally, Astaroth vanished, and our sister fell gently on to a chair, where, with her head thrown back, she gave up Ariel and the 329 spirits who had accompanied him. We counted 330 exhalations in all at the end of this experience.”

Pike’s claim that he was able to talk with Lemmi, his Director of Political Action located in Italy during a séance held in St. Louis, caused me to do some further digging. I knew that those conducting seances often resorted to fakery to deceive those in attendance, into believing they had supernatural powers. This research produced documentary evidence which strongly indicated that scientists belonging to Pike’s Palladian Rite had supplied him with wireless sets (radio) long before Marconi made it available for commercial purposes.

I had always wondered WHY Marconi was given such strong opposition when he tried to make his discovery available to the general public. Investigation indicates that the opposition originated with men who had been closely associated with Pike prior to his death in 1891. In the background of the opposition was Gallatin Mackay, who succeeded Pike as head of Universal Masonry and Palladism.

Documentary evidence exists which records Pike’s ability to contact and speak with the heads of his supervisory councils, regardless of where they happened to be located. He always used a code. He referred to the box he used while conducting these conversations as Arcula Mystica (The Magic Box). Obviously he and the heads of his 26 councils were connected together by wireless (radio), long before Marconi made his discoveries. There is evidence to prove that Pike’s set did pass to Gallatin Mackay after he died. Therefore it is likely Pike used wireless telegraphy during the séances he directed in St. Louis.

Pike and his supervisory directors of the W.R.M.. (Palladian councils) all used code names, as had Weishaupt and his head Illuminists before him. Pike and his supreme council in Charleston was known as “Ignis,” the code

word for “Sacred Fire,” or “Divine Endeavour.” The code word for the supervisory council in Rome was “Ratio,” meaning “Reason shall triumph over superstition.” In Berlin the supervisory council’s code name was “Labour.”

It is interesting to note that the head of the Berlin Council, and the one in control of the Palladian treasury during Pike’s time, was Gerson Bleichroeder, a man who has been proven to be one of the highest and most trusted agents of the House of Rothschild. It is obvious that while Pike was High Priest of the Luciferian ideology, and thus controlled the activities of the Synagogue of Satan, the Rothschilds, through Bleichroeder, controlled the purse strings of the Palladian Rite. Thus, they, indirectly controlled Pike’s activities as they had those of Weishaupt a hundred years before.

This information proves that the present Rothschilds believe in the advice passed down to them by one of their ancestors: “Give me control of a country’s money, and I care not who makes its laws.” Another interesting fact is that both the Rothschilds and the Bleichroeders are, as Christ put it, “Them who say they are Jews, and are not, and do lie.” They are Khazars; their veins contain no more real Jewish blood than do mine. Research proves that Bleichroeder belonged to the highest degrees of the Palladian Rite and of Grand Orient Masonry, and must therefore have been a Satanist.

During Pike’s reign as “Prince of this world” under Satan’s inspiration, his directors in England were Lord Palmerston and Disraeli, who told his readers that the masses (Goyim) don’t realize that the real ‘Power’ which governs them and their country remains invisible and directs from behind the visible governments.

Although Pike is credited with having ended Jewish control of Freemasonry in America, research proves that on September 12, 1874 he signed an agreement with Armand Levi, who represented the Jewish B’nai B’rith of America, Germany, England and other countries. Under this agreement Pike gave Levi authority to organize the Jewish Freemasons in those countries into a “Secret Federation,” to be known as “The Sovereign Patriarchal Council.” Its international headquarters were setup in a big building on Valentinskamp Strasse, Hamburg, Germany. There is

documentary evidence to show that the head of this “Secret Federation” collected in fees approximately \$250,000 a year, which money was used mostly for payment of propaganda favourable to secularism: It is safe to say that the “Lesser Jew” doesn’t know any more about what is going on behind the scenes among those who control Judaism ATTHE TOP, than do Masons up to the 33rd degree, or the vast majority of the Goyim. It is obvious, therefore, that in the final stage of the conspiracy all lesser beings will find themselves in the devil’s stewpot. We are all intended to be simmered down in the devil’s brew.²⁷

²⁷ In the hope of bringing order out of chaos, and united humanity in the service of God against Lucifer, I wish to point out once more that the struggle going on in this world is for the eternal possession of the souls of men. God wants us to prove that we wish to love Him and desire to serve Him voluntarily for all eternity. Lucifer is determined that his agents on this earth will take away from us our God given gifts of an intellect and freewill, so we will be unable to make this decision. Lucifer, by use of Satanism, is determined to capture out immortal souls; not because he doesn’t know that he was wrong, and that his totalitarian ideology will end in turmoil and chaos, but because he just can’t stand to see other souls happy. He is determined that as many as possible will share his eternal misery.

If the present revolutionary movement didn’t extend into the celestial world, and eternity, but was confined to this world only, there would be no sense in risking exposure, imprisonment and even premature death. If everything ends with death, as atheists would have us believe, then why put ourselves out furthering a plot or plan we will not live to see accomplished?

Pike's military blueprint, as given to Mazzini and passed on to Lemmi, was as simple as it proved effective. Using the 26 Triangles, or councils of the Palladian Rite, those who direct the

W.R.M. AT THE VERYTOP

were to foment three world wars and three major revolutions. These were to be so directed that all remaining governments would be reduced to such a state of weakness and economic ruin, that the people would clamour for a World Government as the only solution to their many and varied problems.

After three global wars and two major revolutions, the United States would remain the only world power, but, during the third revolution which Pike said would be the greatest social cataclysm the world has ever known, the United States was to be disintegrated by internal treachery, and fall into the hands of the Luciferian conspirators "Like over-ripe fruit."

Pike set forth quite clearly that World War One was to enable the directors of the W.R.M. to subjugate Russia and turn that Empire into the stronghold of atheistic-communism. This was accomplished with the first major revolution in 1917. Communism and Nazism were to be used, together with anti-Semitism, to enable the directors of the W.R.M. to foment World War Two. This was to end with the destruction of Nazism as a world power, because it would, by then, have served its purpose.

The Sovereign State of Israel was to result from World War Two, as was also the United Nations. Political Zionism was to be used to enable the directors of the W.R.M. to foment World War Three, by playing up the real and supposed differences between Israel and the Arab states. World War Two was to end with Communism taking over control of most of the Far East. Sufficient territory was to be kept free so that Communism in Russia and China could be kept in check, or 'contained' until the Synagogue of Satan were ready to use it in the final stage of the Luciferian conspiracy. Communism was to be organized and also kept in check in all the remaining nations until the directors of the W.R.M. decided it was time to throw

ALL Communists and ALL non-Communist at each others' throats. Pike explained all this to Mazzini in his letter dated August 15, 1871.

This programme has been carried out EXACTLY as Pike intended; he simply applied his military genius to put Adam Weishaupt's plans into effect. Thus the people on this planet are involved in the semifinal phase of the Luciferian conspiracy.

After Pike died, Mackay took over. He, as did Lemmi, considered that ALL the executive members of the Grand Orient Lodges and the Councils of the New and Reformed Palladian Rite should be given special instructions in regard to the W.R.M. They were told in a series of lectures

1. What Weishaupt's revised plans called for.
2. How the World Revolutionary Movement had progressed since 1776.
3. The purpose of political intrigue going on at the time, i.e., 1889 to 1903.
4. What was intended should happen to bring the conspiracy to its successful conclusion, a One World Government the powers of which they would usurp.

The lectures were prepared by Pike or writers who had been inspired by Pike's revolutionary ardour. These lectures were delivered by high degree members of the Palladian Rite, over a period of days, (or nights), to gatherings of selected adepts who met in the Lodges of the Grand Orient or New Palladian Rite throughout the world. It was a copy of these lectures, slightly altered to give them a Zionist touch, which 'fell' into the hands of Professor Satan. Nilus, and which he published as *The Jewish Peril*.

There is plenty of evidence available to prove these lectures were being delivered as early as 1885. As invariably happens, despite the greatest security precautions, information regarding the delivery of these lectures, and their purpose, to develop the conspiracy to the final social cataclysm, leaked out.

The plot to develop the World Revolutionary Movement to its final state, as explained by Pike to Mazzini in his letter dated August 15, 1871, was discussed by several publications, two of

which were, *Le Palladisme*, by Margiotta, p. 186, published in 1895, and in *Le Diable Au XIX Siede*, published in 1896. The lectures in their entirety were published by the Russian newspaper *Moskowskija Wiedomosti* during the winter of 1902/1903, and again by the Russian newspaper *Snamja* in August of 1903.

The point I am trying to make in this: the first meeting of the Learned Elders of Zion to discuss Political Zionism, as we know it today, took place in Basle, Switzerland, in 1897. The origin of the Luciferian conspiracy dates back to before Zionism was even mentioned in the Bible. The first series of lectures are in no way different from Weishaupt's revised version of the plot as exposed in 1786. How the plot was developed from

Lucifer is concerned only with capturing souls. He doesn't care if they be the souls of Jews or Gentiles, coloured folk or white folk. The Fable of the Messianic Age is just as much of a deception to enlist Jews to serve the cause of Lucifer as is the dream of One Worlders that they will form the government when the first world government is established. Roosevelt honestly believed he was going to be the first King-despot. He was disillusioned when Stalin double-crossed him after Yalta. How he got fooled. To get our sights on the real target we have to elevate the barrels of our rifles above the materialistic images which, like a mirage, reflect something beyond the range of our naked eyes. Let Christians believe what Christ and the Scriptures tell us-Luciferianism is the root of all evil. Satanism is the name by which most people know Luciferianism on this earth.

1786 to 1886 is told in the second series of lectures, and in no way differs from lectures delivered by Pike and his top officials between 1870 and 1886.

THE LAST CHAPTER OF A BOOK AND ALSO OF A LIFE

That you have read up to this point is the last work, cut short by death, of the author, Commander W.J.C. Carr, R.C.N.R. I, his oldest son, have tried to finish the work in order that it might be published to fulfill my father's last wish. I could not do so, and in all honesty, I do not believe it possible for any man, at this time, to do so either.

The life work of one man can seldom be picked up and completed by another, particularly when the work covers the field dealt with in this book and in the books previously published by Commander Carr. I believe that he was a man gifted, or perhaps cursed, with the ability to see things that the rest of us cannot see or even conceive to be possible in our wildest imaginings.

This ability to see clearly the workings and machinations that go on behind the scenes in all governments and many international organizations, and the ability to follow clearly the often dimly marked trail of Evil that has crawled and slimed its way through the history -of mankind, is given to few men. I believe that my father had this ability and that it died with him.

For most of my early life I watched him doggedly tracing one lead after another to find the ultimate answer to the problem of Evil in the affairs of men. At that time I was not really aware of what he sought or understood the terrible strain under which he worked. His searches were never easy on him or on those close to him, for he had all the human traits, both good and bad, that bless and plague the rest of us. He asked me several times, particularly after my discharge from the Canadian Army in August, 1945, if I would work with him and eventually carry on the fight he felt was so important. I could not do so then and I cannot do so now for the reasons given above. At his death, he bequeathed to me his library, his manuscripts, and all his notes. He did not specify that I must try to carry on his work in order to qualify for this inheritance. I must confess that I rather spurned the idea of doing anything to

further his efforts and even felt in a vague way that he was way off the beam in his writings.

This manuscript was left in storage for about six years before I started to think of some of the things of which he had written and how accurately he seemed to be able to pinpoint certain future events in the affairs of men and of the world in which we live. I think it was particularly true at the time of the assassination of President Kennedy in 1963. If the author is anywhere near correct in his charges that the S.O.S. pretty well controls all governments, it would be impossible for anyone to learn of the truth behind that murder. And I still cannot believe that the Assassin's murder by Jack Ruby was not part of a prearranged plan to keep all details and information from the public view. I could be wrong. The author had an uncanny ability to pinpoint such events and even his own death. If you will reread Chapter 3, page 41, he says that he seriously doubts that he will write any more books and at that time he was not any more seriously ill. than at other times, and was only 62 years of age. With these thoughts, I reread the manuscript and became convinced that I had to do whatever I could to publish the information, incomplete though it was.

How much you actually believe of what you read in this book is really of little importance. It would be too much to expect anyone to be able to assimilate such material in one bite. The exposure of such monstrous and inhuman plots verges on the impossible and yet, down deep inside me, I know that such plots. are in existence. The more I think about these matters, the more convinced I become and this in spite of a natural disinclination to believe at all. This latter feeling I think will be a common one for the majority of readers.

Even though this knowledge of the existence of a supernatural plot to destroy mankind has come to me, I do not particularly fear the plot in itself. I have always believed, in a general way, of the existence of Evil and what Evil tried to do with me and by me. But, by the grace of God, I also know that Good exists and that by trying with all my strength to follow that Good, automatically I relegate Evil to its proper place on the fringe of my existence, in much the same way that cold is displaced by heat and mist burned away by a hot sun.

I do believe now that Evil exists and has been fostered and

organized by men directed by the Devil. But at the same time I believe even more strongly that God IS and that Christ, as our closest and best example of Good, also exists actively in the affairs of men. To me, the study of Evil and its effect in the world, is rather a negative approach to finding solution to the problems that have existed, do exist and will always exist, for all men, until the end of earthly time. Undoubtedly the knowledge of my father's work and the reading of his many works have influenced my life greatly. Several years ago, when our children were self-supporting and no longer needed our direct help, my wife and I decided to dedicate several or all of our years to full time work in the foreign mission field. I think this decision was taken, and is being followed, not so much to be 'do-gooders' as for our own peace of mind and well being; a long time ago I discovered that human happiness can best be found by giving of oneself in the service of others as long as the motive for that giving rests in the love of the God who created me.

I think that the answer to the Evil, as exposed and defined by my father, is for every man and woman of goodwill, to dedicate himself or herself to some phase of the human scene in such a way that the scene is improved by the effort expended. It really doesn't matter very much if the effect achieved is visible or measurable by the person or by his contemporaries, but rather that each man gives of his best to try and succeed.

At this moment, the famous quotation of the late President Kennedy comes to mind: “Ask not what your country can do for you, but rather what you can do for your country.” Substitute the words God, neighbours, religion, community, or whatever, for country, and we all have a working blueprint for our future efforts.

To comment further on this work or on any particular phase of the Luciferian plot or the intrigues of the S.O.S. would be to labour the point.

To those who knew my father personally or became interested in him through the reading of his books, perhaps a few words about his personal philosophies on life and living might prove of interest and give a clearer insight into the mind of this remarkable man.

From my earliest recollections of him, certain salient points of his character stand out boldly. He often told me that no man had the right to ask another to do or give what the asker was not willing to do or give first. I have talked to quite a number of naval men who served with or under Commander Carr in both World Wars and they, to a man, confirmed that Dad had followed this thought to the point where he was known as ‘The Iron Man’ in the sections in which he served in the Canadian Navy during the 2nd World War.

Another point he stressed was that: ‘A man should work like Hell while alive in order that he didn’t wind up in Hell when dead.’ This book you have just finished reading is proof that he followed this dictate of conscience also because he worked up to the limit of his strength and even beyond it into his final illness.

During the hungry days of the ‘Dirty Thirties,’ we lived in a small town just outside of Toronto, Ontario. Our house was on the main north-south highway of that time, and literally scores of hungry men begged for food at our door.

Even though we were a large family and money was always scarce (or non-existent), he never permitted a hungry man to be turned away without adequate food. His point was that: “If I refuse a hungry man some food, or cannot see in him some mark

of Christ which makes him my brother, then I deny my own humanity.”

In the same way, no one hurt or in distress ever appealed for help from Dad and was turned away without a sincere effort to give the help needed. Many the widow and distressed ex-serviceman who came to him for help and as a result, he gave uncounted days of work to win pensions or other relief for these unfortunates either through the Canadian Legion or by himself working through the hundreds of contacts he made in high places as he went along with his work.

No amount of money or proffered honours could win his support for a cause or an organization in which he did not believe fully or which could not withstand his close scrutiny as to its reason for being. Because of his strong attitude in this respect, I know that he gave up many lucrative opportunities in order that he could, as he put it, “Shave myself in front of my own mirror.” He was self-educated, self-confident, and self-opinionated. When the going got toughest, he refused to go to others for help until he had literally exhausted himself economically, physically, or mentally. He had a hair-trigger temper that threw him into terrible rages ... and a soft heart that prevented him from holding that rage for more than a few minutes or a grudge against even his worst enemy ... and he made plenty of them as he went along.

He could and did walk and talk with Kings and those who occupy the High and Mighty places of the earth ... and he could and did sit in hovels and be completely at home in that setting. With those who opposed him, he was a hard, fair, and tough fighter and he neither asked nor gave quarter. With the weak and the helpless, he had the tenderness of a good woman and a heart as soft and as sweet as melted butter.

With his family and with himself, he was a hard and driving taskmaster. With others weaker than himself, he had an infinite capacity for pity and patience. For the last fifteen years of his life he suffered many illnesses and incapacities, not the least of which was a telescoped spine which necessitated him wearing a cumbersome steel and leather brace to keep him from becoming badly deformed. I do not think that he ever considered these health problems

anything more than a nuisance that handicapped his ability to follow the path of work which he had chosen for himself... always his motto was: "Carry On."

If ever an epitaph be written for him, let it be as follows:

**He lived the hard life
of a truly Christian
man.**

**And died the easy
Death reserved for
such a One.**

If anything he ever wrote has helped even one person to find a purpose in life or helped any individual to better understand the purpose and meaning of life or helped one Soul to regain its place in the Divine scheme of Things, then

I am certain that his noble soul rests in peace within the Love and Protection of the God he tried so hard to serve while he lived his few years on earth.

APPENDIX A – THE SECRET COVENANT AGAINST HUMANITY

The following contract first appeared anonymously on a website in June 2002. The origin is unknown, but is included here as further evidence of the claims made in *Satan, Prince of This World*. This was not originally included in the book. From <http://www.unveilingthem.com/SecretCovenant.htm>

THE SECRET COVENANT

An illusion it will be, so large, so
vast it will escape their
perception.

Those who will see it will be
thought of as insane.

We will create separate fronts to
prevent them from seeing the
connection between us.

We will behave as if we are not
connected to keep the illusion alive. Our
goal will be accomplished one drop at a
time so as to never bring suspicion upon
ourselves. This will also prevent them
from seeing
the changes as
they occur.

We will always stand above the

relative field of their experience for
we know the secrets of the absolute.

We will work together always and will
remain bound by blood and secrecy.
Death will come to he who speaks.

We will keep their lifespan short
and their minds weak while
pretending to do the opposite.

We will use our knowledge of
science and technology in subtle
ways so they will never see what is
happening.

We will use soft metals, aging
accelerators and sedatives in food
and water, also in the air.
They will be blanketed by poisons
everywhere they turn. The soft
metals will cause them to lose their
minds. We will
promise to find a cure from our
many fronts, yet we will
feed them
more poison.

The poisons will be absorbed
through their skin and mouths, they
will destroy their minds and
reproductive systems.

From all this, their children will be
born dead, and we will conceal this
information.

The poisons will be hidden in
everything that surrounds them, in

what they drink, eat, breathe and
wear.

We must be ingenious in
dispensing the poisons for they
can see far.

We will teach them that the poisons
are good, with fun images and
musical tones.

Those they look up to will help.
We will enlist them to

push our
poisons.

They will see our products
being used in film and will
grow accustomed to them and
will never know their true
effect.

When they give birth we will
inject poisons into the blood of
their children and convince them
its for their help.

We will start early on, when their
minds are young, we will target
their children with what children
love most, sweet things.

When their teeth decay we will
fill them with metals that will
kill their mind and steal their
future.

When their ability to learn
has been affected,
we will create medicine that will make
them sicker and cause other diseases for
which we will create yet more
medicine.

We will render them docile and
weak before us by our power. They
will grow depressed, slow and
obese, and when they
come to us for help, we will

Satan, Prince of This World
give them more poison.

We will focus their attention toward
money and material goods so they
many never connect with their inner
self. We will distract them with
fornication, external pleasures and
games so they may never be one with
the oneness of it all.

Their minds will belong to us and
they will do as we say.
If they refuse we shall find ways to
implement mind-altering technology into
their lives. We will use fear as our weapon.

We will establish their governments and
establish opposites within.
We will own
both sides.

We will always hide our objective
but carry out our plan.

They will perform the labor for us and we
shall prosper from their toil.

Our families will never mix with
theirs. Our blood must be pure
always, for it is the way.

We will make them kill each
other when it suits us.

We will keep them separated from the
oneness by dogma and religion.
We will control all aspects of their lives and
tell them what to think and how. We will
guide them kindly and gently letting them

Satan, Prince of This World
think they are guiding
themse
lves.

We will foment animosity between them
through our factions. When a light shall
shine among them, we shall extinguish it
by ridicule,
or death, whichever
suits us best.

We will make them rip each other's hearts
apart and kill their own children.

We will accomplish this by using hate as
our ally, anger as our friend.

The hate will blind them totally, and never
shall they see that from their conflicts we
emerge as their rulers. They will be busy
killing each other.

They will bathe in their own blood and
kill their neighbors for as long as we see
fit.

We will benefit greatly from this, for
they will not see us, for they cannot
see us.

We will continue to prosper from
their wars and their deaths. We shall
repeat this over and over until our
ultimate goal is
accomplished.

We will continue to make them
live in fear and anger through
images and sounds.

We will use all the tools we
have to accomplish this.

The tools will be
provided by their labor.

We will make them hate
themselves and their neighbors.

We will always hide the divine truth
from them, that we are all one.
This they must
never know!

They must never know that color is an
illusion, they must always think they
are not equal.

Drop by drop, drop by drop we
will advance our goal.

We will take over their land, resources
and wealth to exercise total control
over them.

We will deceive them into accepting
laws that will steal the little freedom
they will have.

We will establish a money system that
will imprison them forever, keeping
them and their children in debt.

When they shall ban together, we shall
accuse them of crimes and present a
different story to the world for we shall own
all the media.

We will use our media to control the flow of
information and their sentiment in our favor.

When they shall rise up against us we
will crush them like insects, for they are
less than that.

They will be helpless to do anything for
they will have no weapons.

We will recruit some of their own to carry out
our plans, we will promise them eternal life,
but eternal life they will never have for they
are not of us.

The recruits will be called "initiates" and
will be indoctrinated to believe false rites
of passage to higher realms. Members of
these groups will think they are one with
us never knowing the truth.

They must never learn this truth for
they will turn against us.

For their work they will be rewarded with
earthly things and great titles, but never
will they become immortal and join us,
never will they receive the light and travel
the stars.

They will never reach the higher realms, for
the killing of their own kind will prevent
passage to the realm of enlightenment. This
they will never know.

The truth will be hidden in their face, so
close they will not be able to focus on it
until its too late.

Oh yes, so grand the illusion of freedom will
be, that they will never know they are our
slaves.

When all is in place, the reality we will have
created for them will own them.

This reality will be their prison. They
will live in self-delusion.

When our goal is accomplished a new era
of domination will begin. Their minds will
be bound by their beliefs, the beliefs we

Satan, Prince of This World

have established
from time
immemorial.

But if they ever find out they are our equal,
we shall perish then. THIS THEY MUST
NEVER KNOW.

If they ever find out that together they can
vanquish us, they will take action. They must
never, ever find out what we have done, for if
they do, we shall
have no place to run, for it will be easy to
see who we are once the veil has
fallen. Our actions will have revealed who we
are and they will hunt us down
and no person shall
give us shelter.

This is the secret covenant by which we
shall live the rest of our present and future
lives, for this reality will transcend many
generations and life spans.

This covenant is sealed by blood, our
blood. We, the ones who from heaven to
earth came.

This covenant must NEVER, EVER be known
to exist. It must NEVER, EVER be written or
spoken of for if it is, the consciousness it will
spawn will release the fury of the PRIME
CREATOR upon us and we shall be cast to the
depths from whence we came and remain there
until the end time of infinity itself.

APPENDIX B – BACK COVER



The symbol of Baphomet represents the powers of the darkness combined with the generative fertility of the goat. In its “pure” form the pentagram, as shown on the front cover, is encompassing the figure of a man in the five points of the star – symbolizing man’s spiritual nature. Satanism represents the carnal instincts of man, or the opposite of the spiritual nature. In Satanism the pentagram is inverted to perfectly accommodate the head of the goat, its horns represent duality and thrust upwards in definance. The Hebraic figures encircling the symbol are found in the Kabala and spell out “Leviathan,” which is the serpent of the watery abyss, and identified with Satan.

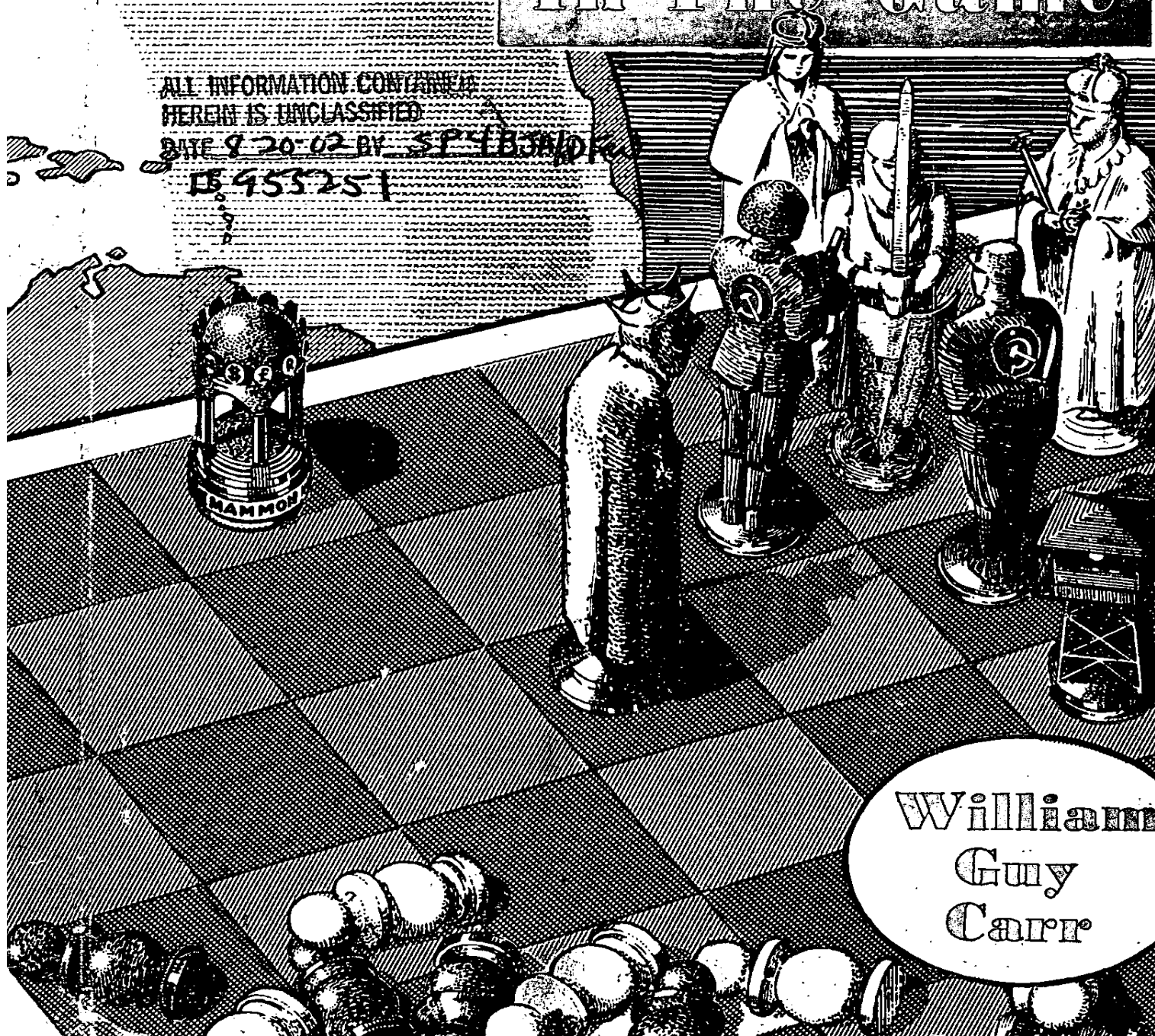
- From *Hidden Secrets of the Eastern Star* by Dr. Cathy Burns.

PAWNS In The Game

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 8-20-02 BY SP-LEONARD

15955251



William
Guy
Carr

Pawns in the Game . . .

Here is a TRUE story of international intrigue, romances, corruption, graft, and political assassinations, the like of which has never been written before. It is the story of how different groups of atheistic-materialistic men have played in an international chess tournament to decide which group would win ultimate control of the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world. It is explained how the game has reached the final stage. The International Communists, and the International Capitalists, (both of whom have totalitarian ambitions) have temporarily joined hands to defeat Christian-democracy. The cover design shows that while the situation is decidedly serious it is definitely not hopeless. The solution is to end the game the International Conspirators have been playing right now before one or another totalitarian-minded group impose their ideas on the rest of mankind. The story is sensational and shocking, but it is educational because it is the TRUTH. The author offers practical solutions to problems so many people consider insoluble.

THE PUBLISHER.

Special Announcement

Available about September 30th, 1955, will be "The Red Fog". This book, by the same author, is the story of the Communist Conspiracy in North America from 1920 to date. The Ottawa Spy Trials only exposed ONE spy ring. "The Red Fog" exposes four others and explains HOW subversive Cells' have infiltrated into every level of Government and into every class of society. It exposes their activities in Politics, Labour, Industry, Education, Religion, the Armed Forces, the Civil Service, and Veteran affairs. "The Red Fog" exposes the hook up between the Legal and Illegal sections of the Communist Party The affiliations between the Communist Underground and the Criminal Underworld. The way all kinds of rackets and illegal traffic and trade are used to undermine the National economy is exposed. The author explains how the subversive encourage and then exploit juvenile delinquency.

Order your copy now. Send no money—pay C.O.D.

Order through your local Book Store but, if they cannot, or will not, accommodate you then order direct from:—

Publications Department,
National Federation of Christian Laymen,
62 Talbot Road, Willowdale, Ontario, Canada.

ERRATA

Page	Line	For	Read
IFC	8 from bottom	subversive	subversives.
2	3rd from bottom	was	way
3	21	Scriptual	Scriptural
7	15	existance	existence
7	5th from bottom	exitsence	existence
11	footnote	8 percent	82 percent
13	15	matter	manner
15	4th in footnote	confers	confreres.
16	41	oderered	ordered
22	1st of footnote	examples	examples.
32	40	world	word
34	37	D'Orleands	D'Orleans
34	43	manouvred	manoeuvred
35	3rd from bottom	further	further
38	10	Montefiere	Montifiore
43	23	amunition	ammunition
43	27	maneuvring	manoeuvring
46	47	secureliy	securely
46	footnote	R.C.D.	E.D.C.
47	2nd from bottom	Macennerie-jait	Maconnerie fait.
53	19	ceromony	ceremony
54	4	the	they
57	2nd from bottom	lightening	lightning
58	4	for closures	foreclosures
58	6th above footnote	camouflaged	camouflaged
65	2nd of footnote	semistic	semitic
73	19	emphasize	emphasis
77	18	Serajevo	Sarajevo
80	35	provincial	provisional
81	29	govenors	governors
81	footnotes 2 and 3 are transposed		
89	bottom line	rossroads	crossroads
92	2nd from bottom	By Guess and God.	By Guess and By God
97	11 Chap Ten	Commnist	Communist
97	1st of footnote	perpetuated	perpetrated
97	2nd of footnote	Taheran	Tehran
101	9	Macabees	Maccabees
101	7th of footnote	Sterrs	Storrs
107	12th from bottom	garnd	grand
113	3	a	an
114	35	revoltuionary	revolutionary
114	2nd of footnote	Province	Provence
124	36	Russia	Russian
141	33	thorouness	thoroughness
154	21	vessels	vessel
154	26	challege	challenge
158	21	Work	York
163	30	ever	never
169	2nd above footnote	two	ten
174	3	Ininternationalist	Internationalists
175	31	Chek	Shek
180	32	organizned	organized
184	5th from bottom	prepardness	preparedness.
inside	back cover	publihed	published.

Note errors listed are being corrected in new issues.

PAWNS in the GAME

by

William Guy Carr

Price \$1.00

PREVIOUS BOOKS BY THE SAME AUTHOR

"By Guess And By God"

"High And Dry"

"Brass Hats And Bell Bottomed
Trousers"

"Hells Angels Of The Deep"

"Good Hunting"

"Out Of The Mists"

"Checkmate In The North"

SPONSORED BY
NATIONAL FEDERATION OF CHRISTIAN LAYMEN
77 OTTER CRESCENT, TORONTO,
ONTARIO.

Printed in Canada
by
GADSBY-LEEK CO.
5439 Yonge Street, Willowdale,
Ontario.

105-38603-1

Contents

- 1. The World Revolutionary Movement (W.R.M.). 1**
Explains the difference between religions which teach belief in God, and atheism; Identifies those who have directed the W.R.M.; Details the aims and objectives of Internationalists and their totalitarian ideologies. Weapons of total war discussed.
- 2. The English Revolution, 1640-1649. 11**
Explains briefly the activities of those who directed the W.R.M. from the time of Christ to 1640 when they decided to get rid of the King of England in order that they could obtain control of the country's wealth as the first step toward obtaining absolute control of the wealth; natural resources and man-power of the entire world. Explains how Money-lenders organized the Bank of England and established the National Debt.
- 3. The French Revolution, 1789. 25**
Explains how the same conspirators who plotted the English Revolution elect their successors who plotted the French Revolution. The Long Range Plans of the W.R.M. exposed. How usury, vice, corruption and graft are used to blackmail and bribe influential people into doing the will of the conspirators. How they use Terrorism and the 'Mob' explained. Proves that Communism is the Manual of Action used by the International Conspirators. Tells how they liquidate 'Tools' as soon as they have served their purpose. Grand Orient Masonry and its connection with the W.R.M. explained.
- 4. The Downfall Of Napoleon. 39**
Explains how the Internationalists overthrew the power of Napoleon and set up their agents as The Secret Power behind the thrones of Europe in order to ultimately destroy them. Explains how the Rothschilds made millions out of promoting wars and revolutions. Tells how the international capitalists financed Lenin and Trotsky to usurp power in Russia in order that they could try out their theories for a One World Government.
- 5. The American Revolution. 49**
Tells how the American Revolution was plotted and planned by the same international groups which plotted the English and French revolutions; and how the international financiers obtained control of the American economy. Political intrigue exposed.
- 6. International Monetary Manipulation. 58**
Explains how the conspirators created depressions and financial panics to enrich themselves in accordance with the plans exposed in Chapter 3; and how the British, American, French, and German Bankers were brought under control of the international group. The Federal Reserve conspiracy exposed.
- 7. Events Preceding The Russian Revolution . . . Lenin. 63**
The inside story of political intrigue which brought about World War One so the Russian Revolution could be accomplished and made to serve the purposes of the Internationalists. Lenin's connection with the plot fully explained.
- 8. The Russian Revolution, 1917. 75**
The intrigue involving statesmen and politicians of all the major powers exposed. The purpose of political assassinations explained. Tells how the 'Mob' are first used and then liquidated.
- 9. Political Intrigue, 1914-1919. 82**
International Intrigue exposed. The truth told about how the men who have constituted themselves 'The Secret Power' behind governments operate. Political blackmail, murder, and illegal detention exposed. The Glass Club in London exposed as a den of iniquity and centre of espionage. How Asquith was 'forced' to resign in 1915 so that Lloyd George and Winston Churchill could carry out the mandate of the International Conspirators.
- 10. The Treaty of Versailles. 97**
Tells how this treaty was dictated by the agents of the Internationalists so that the terms would place them in position to bring about World War Two when it suited their purposes.

- 11. Stalin. 109**
Explains how Stalin was first the tool of the Western Internationalists, and then developed imperialistic ambitions which seriously affected their Long Range Plans. The intrigue exposed by which the International Bankers tried to placate Stalin. How they fomented World War Two and then removed Chamberlain to make way for Churchill so he could start the 'Hot' or shooting war in 1940. How Roosevelt acted under instructions of the Internationalists and gave Stalin everything he asked for to try and bring him back into line. The secrets of Yalta and other meetings exposed.
- 12. The Spanish Revolution. 114**
Explains step by step how a revolution is prepared. Tells how labour is used to serve the secret plans of Capitalists. Explains the difference between Stalinism and Trotskyism. Tells how kings are overthrown and elections fixed by the agents of the Internationalists.
- 13. The Civil War In Spain. 121**
The events which led to the outbreak of the Civil War are told. It is explained how the youth of a nation is subverted; How the criminal class is exploited by the agents of the Internationalists; How deceptions and lies are used to bewilder the public and prepare them for a civil war. The technique of divide and conquer explained.
- 14. Franco. 129**
The truth about Franco told. The revolutionary 'Underground' revealed. Tells how military leaders are bribed into taking part in the conspiracy or murdered in cold blood. The detailed plans for a revolutionary effort exposed. How revolutionary agents are placed in municipal governments revealed.
- 15. The Revolutionary Reign of Terror. 139**
The preconceived plan by which the directors of the revolution remove all they consider their enemies revealed. Tells how torture, mutilation, mental anguish, publicly performed rapes, and degradation are used systematically to subjugate the population quickly. Exposes how lunatics and the most hardened and depraved criminals are used to carry out the diabolical plan and then liquidated after they have completed their horrible task.
- 16. Events Leading to World War Two. 146**
The international intrigue used to bring Britain into war with Germany exposed. The reason the Internationalists wanted the war explained. What happened to patriotic men and women who tried to prevent the war is told.
- 17. World War Two. 160**
Hidden history revealed. How the Internationalists plan to use the United Nations to bring their Long Range Plans to maturity explained. The inside story of post-war intrigue told. The dangers which may cause World War Three explained.
- 18. The Present Danger. 170**
Suggested remedies and solutions submitted with a request for immediate action along constitutional lines to curb the power of the Forces of Evil.

NOTE: The word matter on page 13 line 15 should read manner.

Foreword

"Pawns In The Game" has been published to expose the ramifications of the International Conspiracy which was organized by a small group of wealthy and influential men in 1773 for the purpose of ultimately obtaining undisputed control of the wealth, natural resources, and manpower of the entire world. The author explains how the continuity of their Long Range Plan was assured by appointing their successors from their own entourage while still alive.

Commander Carr has drawn heavily on his personal experiences as well as historical and other records, making "Pawns In The Game" a continuous record. The first two chapters are the historical background, and the successive chapters are a record of events in their chronological order. Strictly avoiding bias, he shows that international intrigue is not confined to any one race, but is the plotting jointly—in many instances—of both Oriental and Caucasian personalities.

Reader - - - You are a pawn! The usurers, who have usurped power through the manipulation of finance and taxation, use all—the highest and the lowest—in their global chess game!

Read—how they used the Duc d'Orleans; Mirabeau; Marie Antoinette; Prince Cardinal de Rohan in France; Cromwell and William of Orange in England; Alexander Hamilton; John Sherman and Wilkes Booth in America.

Read how they established spy rings and set up luxurious dens of iniquity for the purpose of obtaining evidence that would enable them to force men of influence and position to do their bidding or be exposed. Learn how the Glass Club in London, England, was used to force men of Cabinet rank into the discard. Read how whispering campaigns, known as 'L'Infamie', are used to remove other human obstacles from the path of those who have constituted themselves 'The Secret Power' behind governments and international affairs.

"Pawns In The Game" takes you behind the scenes of international affairs from 1600 right up to date. The author reveals romances, intrigue, revolutionary plots, cold blooded assassinations and historical records unknown to the general public. He proves that these obscure events are in reality the 'Causes' in the past which have produced the unsatisfactory 'Effects' we are experiencing today.

"Pawns In The Game" is not anti-semitic. The author proves that the 'Directors' of the international conspiracy in 1773 were bankers, scientists, economists, goldsmiths, and industrialists exactly as they are today. Study of the events of history proves conclusively that these conspirators have used the world revolutionary movement (as organized in the Pale of Settlement), Darwinism; Marxism; Nietzsche-ism, and more recently Zionism to further their own secret plans and ambitions.

The author proves that the documents published under the title of "The Jewish Peril" by Prof. S. Nilus in Russia in 1905; and by Mr. V. Marsden in England in 1921, under the title of 'The Protocols of The Learned Elders of Zion'; did not originate with the Elders and Rabbis of the Jews. He proves that the documents were modernized versions of the original plot as outlined to the other international conspirators in The House of Anselm Meyer Rothschild in Frankfort, Germany, in 1773. In the original document found on the body of a messenger killed by

lightning in Ratisbon in 1787 the conspirators are proved to have agreed to sacrifice as many of the 'Lesser Brethren' (Jews) as was necessary to serve their purposes and to aggravate anti-semitism to also further their ends.

The author is no pacifist. He presents a very strong case for national preparedness and Civil Defence until such time that the overwhelming weight of public opinion forces their governments to take action against the three hundred men who now constitute the International Conspirators.

Commander Carr explains the international intrigue which has been going on behind the scenes from 1900 to 1955. His knowledge of this subject enabled him to predict what would happen as the result of the Yalta and other agreements long before they came to pass. He works on the principle that history repeats itself because the International Conspirators are committed to a Long Range Plan which is not altered but is continually being revised to bring it up to date. They adapt it so the directors can make full use of the advancement of applied science.

The author explains clearly the continuing phases of the international conspiracy in such a manner that it is easy to understand the slanted news which appears in the press, and the moves which take place in the United Nations. By studying the 'Causes' in the immediate past Commander Carr predicted, several months before the events happened, that Sir Winston Churchill would be forced to resign and WHY. He also predicted that an attempt would be made to oust Aneurin Bevan from the British Labour Party, but predicted that it would be Bevan's enemies who would be expelled and WHY.

Commander Carr proves that all the information contained in "Pawns In The Game" has been made available to the Western Governments and that the top-level officials have failed to acquaint the public of their danger, and to take steps to free them from the danger which threatens to reduce the vast majority of the people to physical as well as economic slavery.

Commander Carr is strongly opposed to those who preach 'Defeatism', and those who claim there is nothing we can now do to correct the present unsatisfactory state of affairs. He believes most sincerely that there is a great deal can be done. He provides what he considers solutions to the present political, economic, and social problems. He points out that history proves that less than THREE HUNDRED MEN have controlled the policies of National Governments, and International Affairs, for the past several hundred years. He explains what Benjamin Disraeli, who was twice Prime Minister of Great Britain, meant when he had his hero Sidonia say in his novel 'Coningsby': *"You know my dear Coningsby, the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."*

Commander Carr names the men who have been, and still are, operating behind the scenes. He accuses them of reaping tremendous financial gains, and obtaining extraordinary political and economic concessions, while at the same time their agents blame the governments who give them these profits and concessions for all the harmful results brought about by their diabolically inspired international conspiracies. The author believes that if sufficient people learn the TRUTH that the TRUTH will save them. "Pawns In The Game" is the TRUTH as sponsored by the National Federation of Christian Laymen. Edmund Burke said *"All that is necessary for the triumph of evil, is that good men do nothing."* Read "Pawns In

The Game", and then send a copy to your elected representatives: Send as many copies *as you can afford* to people you know are sincere and anxious to put the Will of God before Materialistic considerations. Christianity is the religion of *Faith, Hope, and Charity*; Atheism is the religion of doubt, despair, and hatred.

The present issue is very clear. Our duty is equally clear. Either we work actively to bring about God's Rule upon this earth or the world, and the people in it, will literally go to the devil. *There is no time for further delay. World War Three must be prevented. The powers of Evil must be defeated.*

The extraordinary feature about the author is that by studying the events of history he can come up with remarkable predictions which the last chapter will prove extremely accurate. This foreword was written after I had read the proofs of the story received from the printers.

A. Herridge,
National Federation of
Christian Laymen,
Toronto, Canada, April 9th, 1955.

Dedication

THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED TO THE
HONOUR AND GLORY OF GOD
LOYALTY TO THE QUEEN
DEVOTION TO THE FLAG
AND TO THE MEMORY OF THE MILLIONS
WHO DIED FIGHTING FOR THEIR
IDEALS, LITTLE THINKING
THEY WERE
"PAWNS IN THE GAME"

Dear Mr. Hoover

*Please let me know
what you think of this book.*

William Guy Carr

May 30th 1955

The World Revolutionary Movement (W.R.M.)

In order to understand the *Causes* in the past which have produced the *Effects* we experience to-day, especially in regard to the unsatisfactory state of National and International Affairs, history must be studied because history does repeat itself. History repeats itself because there has been perfect continuity of purpose in the struggle which has been going on since the beginning of Time between the forces of *Good* and of *Evil* to decide whether the Rule of Almighty God, shall prevail, or whether the world shall literally go to the Devil. The issue is just as simple as that. It is a fact that both the forces for *Good*, and the forces for *Evil*, have been divided and split into factions. These factions often oppose each other in an effort to reach a common goal, - this makes a study of the subject complicated. These differences in opinion have been produced by propaganda which is used more often for spreading lies and half truths, than it is used as a medium for telling the plain unvarnished truth regarding any given event or subject.

War-mongers have used propaganda to divide human beings into opposing camps on political, social, economic and religious issues so they could stir them up into such a state of emotionalism that they will fight and kill each other. In order to discover the *causes* which have produced the *effects* we experience to-day all available evidence must be studied carefully. Truths must be separated from falsehoods, and fiction from fact. Past events cast their shadows before them. They must be studied to see how they have affected and influenced conditions existing to-day.

The human race is divided into two main camps as far as religion is concerned. Those in one camp believe in the existence of a God. Those in the other camp deny the existence of a Supreme Being of any kind. This fact is of major importance, because it will be proved that all wars and revolutions have been the result of one group or another trying to force their ideologies upon the people of the entire world.

The conception of GOD varies with different sects. Theism teaches that God is a personal being and the author and ruler of the Universe. Pantheism identifies God with the Universe but not as a personal Being. Pantheists believe the doctrine of the universal Presence of the Divine Spirit in nature. A kind of Pantheism has found its way into many religious and philosophical systems — Buddhism and Hinduism both partake of this doctrine. Belief in a personal God includes belief in a celestial world; belief in the soul; and life in the celestial world after the death of our mortal bodies. People who believe in a personal God must of necessity believe in the existence of Satan—a personal Devil.

A study of comparative religions proves that, as far as it is possible to probe back, the members of even isolated tribes have always had a religious instinct which caused them to discuss and ponder the questions: Why were we born? "For what purpose do we live?". What ends do we serve?".

"Whither do we go when we die?". Even the most backward tribes of Central Africa and Australia seem to have had no doubts regarding the existence of God; a spirit world; and another existence for their own souls, after the death of their mortal bodies.

A study of comparative religions also indicates that most, if not all, religions (which teach belief in a Supreme Being) started out on a more or less uniformly high level in which the worship and love of Almighty God; respect for our elders and parents; love for our neighbours; i.e. benefactors, and the offering of prayers for deceased relatives and friends formed the basic principle. Evil men, actuated by motives of selfishness and greed and the desire for power, caused nearly all religions to deteriorate to the levels we find them to-day. Some religions deteriorated until the priests sacrificed human beings as their offerings to God. Even Christianity, which is one of the most recent religions, deteriorated. Christianity has been split up into many fractions (denominations) and it would require a great deal of imagination to picture the vast majority, who profess to be Christians today, as true soldiers, or followers, of Jesus Christ.

Generally speaking, Christianity has deteriorated in regard to the practice of good works. This becomes a matter of major importance when we study the struggle going on between the forces of Good and Evil today, because the practice of good works created neighbourliness, and brought about unity in the Christian Fold. The real definition of the word Neighbour is a person who has proved himself your benefactor; a person upon whom you can rely; A person whom you are certain wouldn't do you any harm under any circumstances; That man or woman is your neighbour. The Scriptures tell us we must love our neighbour as ourselves for God's sake. The only way to make good neighbours is to perform good works unselfishly. Lack of individual good works means lack of unity and lack of the proper community spirit. Today we have adopted the cold check-book type of doing good works. We leave the performance to professional Social Welfare Workers. This has justified the use of the term "As cold as professional charity". It is well to remember that even government Social Security legislation does not relieve individuals of the duties of neighbourliness. Prayer without good works availeth a man nothing. In Christian weakness and disunity lies the Atheistic strength.

For one reason and another many Christian denominations are fast losing their hold upon the youth of the so-called Free Nations. Each person lost to the Christian belief usually turns to secularism and often ends up as a "Fellow Traveller" in one or another of the Atheistic ideologies of Communism or Naziism.*

The vast majority of professed Christians are not real "Soldiers of Jesus Christ" whereas every card-bearing member of either the Communist or Naziist parties must swear to give unlimited obedience to the leaders; to devote every waking hour to the furtherance of the *Cause*; and contribute one tenth of his, or her, income towards financing the party's activities.

While Christians are hopelessly divided into approximately 400 denominations, Communists and Nazis are all solidly united as anti-Christians. A

* The terms Nazi & Naziism are used to indicate and identify the extremists members of the "Right Wing" parties who gave allegiance and loyalty to the totalitarian minded Aryan War Lords who plotted to use Fascism to further their secret plans and ambitions in exactly the same way as the "International Group" consisting of bankers, monopolists and certain politicians have used Communism and all other groups "Left" of centre to further their Secret plans and Totalitarian ambitions.

continuation of this state of affairs cannot help but enable the leaders of one or another atheistic group winning world domination. When they do they will enslave, body, soul and mind, all who refuse to accept their heathen ideology of atheistic—materialistic—totalitarianism.

There is a great similarity in the beliefs of those who worship a Supreme Being, regarding the origin of Man. The majority believe that "The Great Father" peopled this world for the purpose of giving the less culpable of those who followed Lucifer during the heavenly revolution another chance to decide, of their own free will, whether they will accept God's authority, and give Him unlimited obedience or, literally, go to the Devil. It is such beliefs that sustain such despised sects as Doukhobors in their passive resistance to man-made laws which they consider are contrary to God's Divine Laws. It is well to remember that the name Lucifer means *Holder of the Light*—a very brilliant being—a very intelligent person. The Scriptures tell us that Lucifer was the "Brightest" of the Angels and that his followers were the most intelligent of the Heavenly Host. Notwithstanding these special gifts and privileges, they revolted against the supremacy of Almighty God. When brought to task and asked "Will you obey God's Laws and recognise Him as THE Supreme Being?", Lucifer replying for himself, and his followers, said, "No, We will not do so".

Most people, other than Atheists, accept the Scriptural story of the Creation. There are however, a great many different opinions regarding the story of Adam and Eve and the Garden of Eden. Many students of Comparative Religion argue that it is likely God created many worlds, and many Adams and Eves, and placed them in locations where they could reproduce their kind and populate the Planets upon which they lived.

The fact that human beings are placed on this earth by a method and process of birth which prevents them having any knowledge of a previous existence fits in with this theory. All we know, regarding the period before Creation, is what has been revealed to us as told in the Scriptures. It really doesn't matter a great deal if there was one or many Adams and Eves. The important thing to remember is the fact that all human beings have been given a Free Will and must decide for themselves whether they believe in a God and a Devil, or if they believe in the atheistic-materialistic ideology. Each and every human being must make up his, or her mind one way or the other. If a person believes there is a God and a Devil, then that person must decide which he is going to serve. An Atheist, if he joins either of the totalitarian ideologies serves *The Party* and *The State*. He must give unlimited obedience to the head of the Party and the State. The penalty for diversion is suffering, imprisonment, and possibly death.

Belief in the existence of God automatically includes belief in supernaturally Good and Evil Spirits which can influence men's minds for Good or Evil purposes. It is the struggle going on for the possession of men's Souls that causes the conditions which prevail upon this earth today. The power of the Devil was dramatically emphasized when he tempted Christ himself, while he was in the desert preparing himself for his ministry.

Atheists, on the other hand, do not believe in the existence of Supernatural Beings. They argue that God has never been proved to exist. There are many groups of Atheists. True Communists, Grand Orient Masons, Free Thinkers, Members of the League of the Godless, Illuminatists, Nihilists,

Anarchists, True Nazi,* and the Mafia. Many Godless people subscribe to various forms of Secularism, even if they fight shy of becoming active in the Atheistic Communist and Nazi groups.**

Most Atheists base their beliefs on the principle that there is only one reality—MATTER— That the blind forces of MATTER (sometimes referred to as ENERGY) evolve into vegetable, animal, and man. They deny the existence of a Soul, and the possibility of life, in another world, after the death of our mortal bodies.

Evidence will be produced to prove that Modern Communism was organized in the year 1773 by a group of Atheistic International Money-Barons who have used it since, as their manual of action, to further their secret plans to bring about a Totalitarian Godless State. Lenin made this clear in his book *Left Wing Communism*. On page 53, he said: "Our theory (Communism) is not a dogma (Settled Doctrine); it is a manual of action". Many modern leaders have said and done the same things as Lucifer did during the Heavenly revolution. There is no appreciable difference between *Red* and *Black* Atheism. The only difference is in the plans used by the opposing leaders to ultimately win undisputed control of the world's resources and bring into being their ideas for a Totalitarian, Godless, Dictatorship.

Karl Marx (1813 - 1883) was a German of Jewish descent. He was expelled from Germany, and afterwards from France, for his revolutionary activities. He was given asylum in England. In 1848 he published the Communist Manifesto. Marx admitted this long range plan, to turn the world into an International of Soviet Socialist Republics, may take centuries to accomplish.

Karl Ritter (1779 - 1859) was a German Professor of History and Geopolitical science. He wrote the anti-thesis to Karl Marx's Communist Manifesto. He also drew up a plan by which he maintained the Aryan Race could first dominate Europe and then the entire world. Certain Atheistic leaders of the Aryan Group adopted Karl Ritter's plan. They organized Naziism to further their secret ambitions to obtain ultimate control of the World and turn it into a Godless State, under their conception of a Totalitarian dictatorship. This small group of men know they must either join up with, or destroy, the power and influence of the International Bankers. It is doubtful if more than a mere handful of the top level leaders of the Communist and Fascist movements know their organizations are being used to further the secret ambitions of these two small groups of totalitarian-minded Atheists.

According to the leaders of both atheistic groups the State must be Supreme. This being so the Head of the State is God on Earth. This belief brings into actual practice the deification of man.

Much more is generally known about Karl Marx and Communism than about Karl Ritter and Naziism. Ritter was for many years Professor of History at Frankfurt University, Germany. Afterwards he taught Geography at Berlin University. In educational circles he was considered one

* The terms "True Communist" and "True Nazi" are used to identify the leaders and agents of the two totalitarian ideologies who have been initiated into the Atheistic ritual of Illuminism in Grand Orient Freemasonry or the Pagan Aryan Rites used by German Nazi Military Grand Orient Lodges.

** The reader must realize the difference between Naziism and Fascism because, contrary to what anti-Fascist propaganda has led so many people to believe, the Fascist Movement, as started in Italy in 1919, was intended to be a Christian Crusade to combat the Atheistic ideology of Karl Marx and to support "Nationalism" as against "Internationalism" as planned by the leaders of both German Nazi War Lords and the International Bankers. Industrialists and politicians.

of the greatest authorities on History, Geography, and Geopolitical Science. Because the "Aims and Objects" of the Leaders of the Aryan Party have always been kept secret, Karl Ritter's connection with the Leaders and Naziism is very little known. Intelligence Officers connected with the British Government unearthed his connection with the Aryan War Lords when studying Political Economy; Geopolitical Science; and Comparative Religions, in German universities.* This information was passed on to the proper authorities but, as so often happens, political leaders and diplomats, either failed to realize the significance of what they were told or wished to ignore it.**

Karl Ritter's study of History convinced him that a very small group of wealthy, and influential, international Bankers, who gave allegiance to no country but meddled in the affairs of all, had, in 1773 organized Grand Orient Freemasonry for the purpose of using *The World Revolutionary Movement* to further their secret ambitions. Their Long Range Plan was for their group to gain ultimate control of the Wealth, Natural Resources, and Man-power of the entire world. Their ultimate objective was to form a Totalitarian Dictatorship based on their theories of Atheistic dialectical and historical materialism. Ritter claimed that most of, if not all, the International Bankers were of Jewish descent, regardless of whether or not they practiced the Jewish faith.

In his anti-thesis to Karl Marx's Communist Manifesto he dealt with the dangers to be faced if this group of men were allowed to continue to control and direct the policies of International Communism. He offered the German Aryan War-Lords very concrete, and practical, suggestions for defeating the conspiracy of the International Money-Barons.*** Professor Ritter gave the Aryan War-Lords an alternative Long Range Plan by which they could gain ultimate control of the world's resources for the Aryan races.

To offset the plans of the International Money-Barons, Karl Ritter advised the Leaders of the Aryan Groups to organize Naziism and use Fascism i.e. National Socialism, as their manual of action to further their secret ambitions, for world conquest. Professor Ritter also pointed out that because the International Bankers intended to use all phases of Semitism to further their plans, the Aryan Leaders should use all phases of anti-semitism to further their Cause.

Karl Ritter's Long Range Plan for ultimate world conquest included the following suggestions:

1. The subjugation of all European countries by Germany. To achieve this end he suggested the German military Junkers be encouraged and assisted to obtain control of the Government so they could engage in a series of *Military Adventures*, interspersed with economic wars. The objective being to weaken the economy and manpower of the

* The Aryan Nazi War Lords must not be confused with the more moderate Junkers who were young Germans who took military training to protect what they considered "Germany's National political and economic rights as threatened by international minded groups.

** One of Britain's greatest Intelligence Officers is Godfather to my daughter Eileen. I have known him intimately since October 1914. I served with him, on occasions, in both World Wars. He and I both investigated this angle of Naziism independently but when we checked our evidence we found we were very close to complete agreement.

*** The term 'International Money-Barons' is used to define the International Group of men who control International Banking, Industries, and Trade and Commerce. They are the men who have used Communism to destroy constituted authority, and existing political and religious institutions, in order that they may ultimately usurp undisputed control of the World's resources for themselves.

- European nations to be subjugated.*
- Karl Ritter stated that it was NOT absolutely essential, to the success of his Long Range Plan, that each *Military Adventure* end in a clear cut victory provided the other nations involved were left in such a weakened condition that their recovery economically, and in strength of man-power, took longer than that of Germany. Karl Ritter stressed the importance of convincing the German people that they were physically and mentally superior to the Semitic races. From this thought Aryan propagandists developed the idea of *The German Master Race*. They did this to counter the Propaganda of the International Bankers which claimed the Semitic Race is God's Chosen People and Divinely chosen to inherit the earth. The atheistic leaders promulgated the doctrine that "Their Race was *The Master Race* on this Earth. They thus divided millions of people into opposing camps.
2. Karl Ritter recommended a financial policy which would prevent the International Bankers obtaining control of the economy of Germany, and her Satellite States as they had obtained economic control in England, France and America.
 3. He recommended the organization of a Nazi 5th Column to counter-act the Communist Underground organization. Its objective was to persuade the upper and middle classes, of the countries they planned to subjugate, to accept Fascism as the only antidote to Communism. German 5th Columnists were to condition people in other countries to welcome the German Armies as their Military Protectors against threatened Communist aggression. Karl Ritter warned the leaders of the Aryan Group that a Military Invasion of another country should NEVER be undertaken until the 5th Column, and propaganda machines, had thoroughly paved the way, and convinced the majority of the people to accept their armed intervention as the act of Saviours or Crusaders, and not as aggressors.**
 4. Karl Ritter coldbloodedly recommended the total destruction of Communism and the extermination of the Jewish Race as essential to obtaining ultimate control of International Affairs by the Aryan Leaders. He justified this drastic stipulation on the facts of history which he claimed proved Communism was being used by the International Jewish Bankers to further their own selfish materialistic ambitions.

There were many more items making up the over-all *Long Range Plan* but in this chapter it is sufficient to produce enough evidence to unlock the door, behind which the Secret plans of two small groups of totalitarian-minded, atheistic-materialistic men were hidden. The study of Comparative Religions, Geo-political Science, and Political Economy, and years of intensive research, revealed the truth that many millions of Human Beings have been used as *Pawns in the Game* by the leaders of the two atheistic totalitarian-minded groups who will continue playing their hideous game of International Chess until one or the other is eliminated. Evidence will be

* This is an illustration of how the Anti-Communist extremists also use the "Joint Stock Company Principle" and use others to serve their purpose while the actual directors and instigators remain hidden and unknown to the general public.

** When Hitler acted contrary to the fundamental principles laid down by Karl Ritter the German Generals who belonged to the Hard Core of the Nazi Leaders tried to have him assassinated, regardless of the fact that they had originally set him up as the Instrument of their Will.

produced to show how this game has been conducted in the past, and what moves are likely to be made in the near future, to enable one group to win the game.

The followers of all religions, which teach the existence of God, and life in a hereafter, believe in the love and worship of God, and charity towards all men of good will. Sincere believers will suffer any hardship, and make any sacrifice, in order to ensure their eternal salvation. The followers of Atheism are taught to HATE all who refuse to accept their materialistic creed. The determination of the leaders of both Atheist groups, to achieve world domination, permits them to conceive the most diabolical conspiracies, and perpetrate all kinds of crime, from individual assassinations to genocide. They foment wars in order to weaken nations they still have to subjugate.

The study of Comparative Religions shows also that Communism and Naziism are utterly incompatible with all religions which believe in the existence of an Almighty God. Experience, and history, proves that those who believe in God, and those who deny His existence, are in such contradiction that neither can survive the triumph of the other. Atheistic leaders in subjugated countries may, for a time, tolerate religions which teach belief in God but they only allow the priests to function on the social periphery. They take good care that the priests do not have the opportunity to influence the social and political behaviour of their congregations. Evidence proves that the ULTIMATE objective of both major Atheistic Ideologies is to obliterate from the minds of mankind, by persecution, and a systematically applied program of continuous *Brain-washing*, all knowledge of a Supreme Being; the existence of a Soul; and hope of life in a Hereafter. These being facts, any talk of co-existence is either utter nonsense or propaganda.

The trouble today is the continuation of the Heavenly Revolution. If God has placed human beings on this earth so they may know Him; love Him; and serve Him in this life in order to be happy with Him forever in the next world, then it is logical to reason that the only way in which Lucifer could hope to win back the Souls in dispute would be to inoculate them with the doctrine of Atheistic-materialism.

Undoubtedly many people will ask "But how could the Devil inoculate the minds of men with Atheistic and other evil ideas?" That question can be answered in this way,- If HUMAN Beings can establish radio, and television stations, from which one individual can influence millions of others by broadcasting his opinions on any given subject over the invisible airwaves then why shouldn't it be possible for CELESTIAL Beings to broadcast their messages to us? No brain specialist has dared to deny that in the brain of each individual there is some kind of mysterious receiving set. Every hour of every day Human Beings are saying "I was inspired to do this," or "I was tempted to do that." Thoughts, be they good or evil, must originate somewhere, from some "cause", and be transmitted to the human brain. The body is only the instrument which puts the dominating thought for "Good" or for "Evil" into effect.

One fundamental fact which all people, who believe in the existence of God, must never forget is this:- If we are on this earth for a period of trial; If we have been given our Free Will, it is to enable us to decide whether we want to go to God or want to go to the Devil. Therefore, if the Devil did not have the opportunity to influence the minds of men there

would be no test.

If Almighty God sent his prophets and His son Jesus Christ, to show us clearly what is *Good* and what is *Evil*, then why wouldn't the Devil send his false Christs and his false prophets to try and prove to us that *Evil* is *Good* and that *Good* is *Evil*?

The simplest way to understand what is going on in the world today is to study the events of History as the moves being made in a continuing game of International Chess..... The leaders of the Atheistic groups have divided the people of the world into two main camps. They used Kings and Queens; Bishops and Knights; and the masses of the world's population, as pieces in their game. The ruthless policy of the leaders is to consider all other human beings as EXPENDABLE, providing the sacrifice of a *Major* piece, or a million *Pawns*, places them a move nearer their ultimate totalitarian goal.

Professor Ritter is reported to have said the present phase of this game started in the Counting House of Maier Amschel Bauer, located at Frankfort-on-the-Main in Germany, when thirteen Gold and Silversmiths* decided they must remove all the Crowned Heads of Europe; destroy all existing governments; and eliminate all organized religions, before they could secure absolute control of the Wealth, Natural Resources, and Manpower of the entire world, and establish a Totalitarian Dictatorship based on their conception of Dialectical, and Historical, Atheistic Materialism.

Strange though it may seem, history will prove that leaders of both the Semitic and Anti-Semitic groups have on occasion joined forces to fight against a common enemy such as the British Empire or the Christian religion. And while the masses fought, the Atheistic Leaders, who constitute the *Secret Power* behind the World Revolutionary Movements, jockeyed for the best position from which they would derive the greatest future benefit.

The leaders of both Communism and Naziism have crossed, and double-crossed, each other, but it is doubtful if many of the leaders realized, before it was too late, that even they were only tools controlled by the International Money-Barons, and the Nazi War Lords. When the *Secret Powers*, heading either group, even suspected one of their "tools" knew too much, they order him *Liquidated*. Evidence will be produced to prove that the leaders of these two groups of totalitarian-minded men have instigated many individual assassinations, and caused many revolutions and wars, in which tens of millions of Human Beings have been killed, while millions have been wounded and rendered homeless. It is difficult to discover a military leader who can justify the decision to drop atomic bombs on Hiroshima or Nagasaki where, in the twinkling of an eye, approximately 100,000 people were killed, and twice the number seriously injured. The Japanese Military forces had already been defeated. Surrender was only a matter of hours or days when this diabolical act was perpetrated. The only logical conclusion is that *The Secret Powers*, who, it will be proved, influence and control the policies of most national Governments, decided that this most modern of all lethal weapons had to be tried out while the United States was still at war with Japan. This is the only excuse that can provide even the resemblance of justification for such an outrage against humanity.

But the atomic bomb, and the hydrogen bomb, are no longer the world's

* ALL Goldsmiths were not Jewish. Only SOME turned to the practice of usury. One of the richest Goldsmiths Company is that of the London City Company dating from 1130.

most lethal weapons. Nerve Gas, now being stockpiled by both Communist and Non-Communist nations, is capable of wiping out all living creatures in a country, a city, or a town. The extent of total destruction of all human life in a nation can be adjusted to the military and economic requirements of those who decide to use Nerve Gas to reach their goal.

Nerve Gas is the most penetrating and deadly gas ever discovered by man. It is colourless, odourless, tasteless and economical to produce. One single drop, even when heavily diluted with water or oil, will, if it comes in contact with a living body, cause paralysis of the breathing apparatus, and death. In a few minutes it will penetrate even through rubber clothing such as is worn by firemen when on duty. Nerve Gas will not harm inanimate objects.

Within a few days after the Nerve Gas had been applied it would be safe for the invading force to enter the contaminated areas again. They would be areas of the Dead, but all buildings and machinery would be intact. The only known antidote to Nerve Gas is the drug Atropine. To be effective it must be injected into the veins of the victims immediately, and repeatedly, after they have been contaminated. This means of defence is not practical for locations where the population is dense. Both Communist and Anti-Communist governments have Nerve Gas. The knowledge that both sides have this Gas in quantity may cause both sides to hesitate to use it. But it is a well known fact that desperate, and ruthless, men will resort to any extreme to gain their objectives. And, as will be proved, they have never hesitated to sacrifice millions upon millions of human beings - men, women and children, if by doing so they advance themselves only one step nearer to their ultimate goal.

We may well ask the question "How is the struggle now going on upon this earth going to end?" It is doubtful if there is a single living Being who hasn't asked this question. It is a question young married couples anxiously ask each other when they debate if they should allow their conjugal bliss to bring more children into this hate-dominated world. The most complete answer is to be found in the Gospel of Saint Matthew, Chapter XXIV, verses 15 to 35 — It reads: "At that time Jesus said to His disciples; When you shall see the abomination of desolation, which was spoken of by Daniel the Prophet, standing in the Holy Place (he that readeth let him understand), then they that are in Judea, let them flee to the mountains; and he that is on the house top let him not come down to take anything out of his house; and he that is in the field let him not go back to get his coat. And woe to them that are with child, and give suck in those days. But pray that your flight be not in winter or on the sabbath; for there shall be great tribulation such as hath not been from the beginning of the world until now, neither shall be; and unless those days shall be shortened NO FLESH SHOULD BE SAVED; but for the sake of the elect, those days shall be shortened."

Christ then proceeded to deal with the problem of the false leaders and the anti-Christ's who he foretold would use propaganda to befuddle men's thinking. He said: "Then if any man shall say to you *Lo, here is Christ* or *There* do not believe him; for there shall arise Christ's and false prophets who shall show great signs and wonders in so much as to deceive (if possible) even the elect. Behold I have told it to you beforehand. If therefore they shall say to you *Behold, he is in the desert* go ye not out.

Behold he is in the closet believe it not. For as lightning cometh out of the East and appeareth even unto the West, so shall also the coming of the Son of Man be. Wheresoever the body shall be, there shall the eagles be gathered together. And immediately after the tribulations of those days, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall be moved; and then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, and then shall the tribes of the earth mourn; and they shall see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven, with much power and majesty; and He shall send His angels with a trumpet, and a great voice, and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, from the farthest part of the heavens to the utmost bounds of them. And from the fig tree learn this parable; when the branch thereof is now tender, and the leaves come forth, you know that summer is nigh. So you also, when you shall see all these things, know ye that it is nigh even at the doors. Amen I say to you that this generation shall not pass till all these things shall be done."

The branch is indeed now tender, many leaves have budded out, we need only one more war in which both sides use atomic and hydrogen bombs, and nerve gas, and we will have inflicted upon ourselves the abominations of desolation which will reduce the human race to such chaotic conditions that Divine intervention will be our only salvation. Today it is common practice for people, especially those who act willingly, or unwillingly, as the agents of the Evil Powers, to blame God for the sorry mess in which we find ourselves. The intelligent person will admit that God cannot be blamed. He gave us our Free Will, He gave us the Commandments as our guide. He gave us Christ as a teacher and living example. If we obstinately refuse to accept the teachings, and example, of Christ; if we also refuse to obey the Commandments of God, how can we reasonably blame any agency other than ourselves for allowing the Forces of Evil to gain supremacy in this World of Ours? Edmund Burke once wrote: "All that is necessary for the triumph of Evil, is that good men do nothing." He wrote a great truth.

The study of comparative religions, in relation to the conditions we are experiencing in the world today, brings the unbiased student to the conclusion that those human beings who worship God, and believe in another life after death of our mortal bodies, enjoy a religion of Love and Hope. Atheism is a religion of Hate and blackest Despair. And yet, never before in the history of the world, has such a determined effort been put forth to introduce secularism into our lives as since 1846, when C. J. Holyoake, C. Bradlaugh, and others asserted their opinion "THAT HUMAN INTEREST SHOULD BE LIMITED TO CONCERNS OF THE PRESENT LIFE." These advocates of secularism were the predecessors of the most recent flock of false Christs and false Prophets. Karl Marx, Karl Ritter, Lenin, Stalin, Hitler and Mussolini. These men did deceive millions upon millions of people by working great signs and wonders. They deceived many professing Christians who should have known better.

CHAPTER TWO

The Causes of Wars and Revolutions

The English Revolution

The Forces of Evil realize that in order to win undisputed control of the material assets of the world, and establish an Atheistic Materialistic Totalitarian Dictatorship, it is necessary to destroy all forms of constitutional government and organized religion. In order to do this the Forces of Evil decided they must divide the people of the world against each other on various issues. Dating back into antiquity the Aryan and Semitic races were driven into enmity against each other to serve the secret ambitions of their atheistic materialistic leaders. Had the people of the Aryan and Semitic races remained steadfast to their belief in God, and faithful to His commandments, the Forces of Evil could never have accomplished their evil purpose. In exposing the "Causes" of the past which produce "Effects" we experience to-day, the terms Aryan and Semitic are used loosely and in the broad sense of the words.

The term Aryan actually denotes the lingual and ethnological groups otherwise known as Indo-European or Indo-Germanic. It comprises two groups. The Western or European, and the Eastern or Armenian. The Aryan languages show a common origin by their vocabulary, system, and inflections. Actually the word Aryan means "An honourable Lord of the Soil". Thus it is that most leaders of the Aryan group in Europe were Landed Barons who maintained strong armed forces to protect their properties. From amongst these Barons came the Aryan War Lords. They in turn organized Naziism, and used Fascism, and all anti-semitic groups right of centre to serve their purpose, and further their secret plans for world domination.

The Chief Divisions of the Aryan groups are the Teutonic; the Romanic; the Slavic; and the Celtic races, who settled in Western Europe. The Turks; the Magyars; the Basques, and the Finns are non-Aryan races. The common ancestors of the Aryan groups dwelt among the Pamirs at a period of remote antiquity.

On the other hand the Semitic groups are actually divided into two sections. One includes the Assyrian; the Aramaean; the Hebrew; and Phoenician groups. The other section includes the Arabic and Ethiopian groups. The Arabic is the most copious group, and the Aramaean the poorest. The Hebrews occupy an intermediary position.*

Today the term Jew is used very loosely to define people who have at one time or another embraced the Jewish Faith. Many of these are not actually Semitic in racial origin. A great number of people who accepted the Jewish Faith are descendants of the Herodians who were Idumeans of Turkish-Mongol blood. They are actually Edomites.** The important fact to remember is that among the Jewish leaders, in exactly the same way as among the Aryan leaders, there always has been a small, hard core of

* See Pears Cyclopedia Pages 514 and 647.

** See Jewish Encyclopedia Vol. 5, P. 41: 1925 It states "Edom is in Modern Jewry." Also Professor Lothrop Stoddard the eminent Ethnologist states: "The Jews own records admit that 8 per cent of those who subscribe to the Political Zionist movement are Ashkenazims, so-called Jews, but not Semitic."

men who always have been, and still are, Atheistic-Materialists. They may have given lipservice to the Jewish or Christian religions to suit their own purpose, but they never believed in the existence of God. They are Internationalists. They give allegiance to no particular nation although they have used, on occasion, nationalism to further their causes. Their only concern is to gain greater economic and political power. The ultimate objective of the leaders of both groups is identical. They are determined to win, for themselves, undisputed control of the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world. They intend to turn the world into THEIR conception of a Totalitarian-Godless Dictatorship.

The Non-Semitic Turk-Finnish races infiltrated into Europe from Asia about the first century after the advent of Christ. They took the land route North of the Caspian Sea. These people are referred to in history as Khazars. They were a pagan people. They settled in Eastern Europe and established the powerful Khazar Kingdom. They expanded their domains by military conquests until, by the end of the 8th Century, they occupied the greater portion of Eastern Europe west of the Ural Mountains, and North of the Black Sea. The Khazars ultimately accepted Judaism as their religion in preference to Christianity or Mohammedanism. Synagogues, and schools for teaching Judaism, were built throughout their Kingdom. At the peak of their power the Khazars were collecting tribute from twenty-five conquered peoples.

The Great Khazar Kingdom flourished for almost five hundred years. Then, towards the end of the 10th century, the Khazars were defeated in battle by the Varangians (Russians) who swept down upon them from the North. The conquest of the Khazars was completed by the end of the 13th Century. The revolutionary movement inspired by the Khazar-Jews went on within the Russian Empire from the 13th Century until the Red October Revolution of 1917. The conquest of the Khazars in the 13th century explains how so many people, now commonly referred to as Jews, remained within the Russian Empire.

There is one other important fact which sheds light on the subject of Aryanism and Semitism. The Finns, and other groups generally classified as Varangians (Russians), were of non-Aryan origin and the German people generally speaking have treated them as enemies.

It is generally accepted that Jesus Christ was a Jew. One act of His has a great deal of importance in the study of the World Revolutionary Movement. Christ was a radical who based his reform movement on the worship of Almighty God, obedience to constituted authority, and love of one's neighbours. The story of the Life of Christ shows that he loved ALL people except one particular group. He hated the money-lenders with an intensity that seems strange in a man of so mild a character. Jesus repeatedly admonished the Money-lenders for their practice of Usury. He publicly denounced them as worshippers of Mammon. He told them they were of the Synagogue of Satan. (Rev. 1: - 1). He emphatically expressed His extreme hatred of the Money-lenders when he took a whip and drove them out of the Temple. He admonished them in these words: "This Temple was built as the house of God But you have turned it into a den of thieves." By performing this act of vengeance on the Money-lenders Christ signed his own death warrant.

It was the Money-lenders, and the false Priests and Elders in their pay,

who hatched the plot by which Christ would be betrayed to the Roman soldiers. It was they who supplied the forty pieces of silver used to bribe Judas. It was they who used their propagandists to misinform, and mislead the *Mob*. It was the agents of the Money-lenders who led the *Mob* when they accepted Barrabas and screamed that Christ be crucified. **IT WAS THE MONEY-LENDERS WHO ARRANGED MATTERS SO THAT THE ROMAN SOLDIERS ACTED AS THEIR EXECUTIONERS.** Then, after the foul deed had been done, and they had had their revenge, the conspirators stepped into the background and let their guilt rest on the masses of the Jews and their children. History proves they had a fiendish reason for putting the guilt for the death of Christ on the Jewish race. History proves that they intended to use the hate, engendered amongst the Jewish people as the result of persecution, to serve their vile purposes, and further their secret totalitarian ambitions. Christ knew all these things. He made his knowledge known in the most dramatic matter possible. As he hung dying on the Cross he prayed to His Heavenly Father and He said: "Father forgive them for they know not what they do". Surely he was praying for the *Mob*? He was asking forgiveness for the men who had been **USED** by the Money-lenders to be the **INSTRUMENT** of their revenge. History proves the International Money-lenders have been using the *Mob* to further their secret ambitions ever since. In the Lenin Institute in Moscow the professors who lecture to aspiring revolutionary leaders from all over the world invariably refer to the Masses as "The Mob".

Study of the World Revolutionary Movement (W.R.M.), from the time of Christ to the present day, proves that it is unjust to blame the whole Jewish Race for the crimes committed against humanity by a small group of false Priests and Money-lenders. These men always have been, and still are, *The Secret Power* behind Internationalism. They use Communism to-day as their manual of action to further their secret plans for ultimate world domination.

Study of history will prove that it is equally unjust to blame the whole German, and Italian, people for the crimes against humanity committed by the small group of Aryan War Lords who organized Naziism, in the hope that they could defeat International Communism and Political Zionism and give them world domination by military conquest. History proves clearly that the leaders of the two opposing groups have divided the masses of the people regardless of race, color, or creed, into two opposing camps and then used them all as pawns in the game of International Chess. They play to decide which group will ultimately defeat the other and establish, once and for all, undisputed control over the world, its wealth, its natural resources, its man-power, and its religion. It must be remembered that as the purpose of the Devil is to win men's souls away from God, Satan uses both "Red" Communism and "Black" Naziism to influence the minds of men so they will embrace **EITHER** Atheistic ideology. Those who accept **EITHER** Atheistic ideology sell their souls to the Devil.

Historical events prove the continuity of the evil purpose of the Money-lenders. Many Theologians agree that this perfect continuity of their Long Range Plans is positive evidence that they are, as Christ named them, "Of the Synagogue of Satan". Theologians base their opinion on the theory that nothing human could have such a continuing record of evil down through the ages of time. The continuity of evil is the exact opposite of

the Apostolic succession of the Roman Catholic Church. In this, as in many other things, we are forcibly reminded of the actual power of the supernatural forces to influence our individual lives, national policy, and International affairs. Arguments of this kind regarding evil minded Jews are equally applicable to evil minded Aryans, and evil minded men of all races, colour and creeds.

History proves that Seneca (4 B.C. to 65 A.D.) died because he, like Christ, tried to expose the corrupt practices and evil influence of the Money-lenders who had infiltrated into the Roman Empire. Seneca was a famous Roman philosopher. He was chosen tutor to Nero who became Emperor of Rome. For a long time Seneca was Nero's best friend, and most trusted advisor. Nero married Popaea who brought him under the evil influence of the Money-lenders. Nero became one of the most infamous rulers the world has ever known. His licentious conduct, and depraved habits, developed in him a character so base that he lived only to persecute and destroy everything that was good. His acts of revenge took the form of atrocities usually committed in public upon the victims of his wrath. Seneca lost his influence over Nero but he never stopped publicly denouncing the Money-lenders for their evil influence and corrupt practices. Finally the Money-lenders demanded that Nero take action against Seneca who was very popular with the people. So as not to arouse the wrath of the people against himself, and the Money-lenders, Nero ordered Seneca to end his own life.

This is the first recorded case in which the Money-lenders made a person commit suicide because he had become troublesome to them, but it was by no means the last. History records dozens of similar suicides, and murders which were made to appear as suicides.

One of the most notorious in recent years was that of James V. Forrestal. In 1945 Forrestal had been convinced that the American Bankers were closely affiliated with the International Bankers who controlled the Banks of England, France and other countries. He was also convinced, according to his diaries, that the International Money-Barons were directly responsible for the outbreak of World Wars One and Two. He tried to convince President Roosevelt, and other Top Level Government officials, of the truth. Either he failed, and committed suicide in a fit of depression, or he was murdered to shut his mouth for ever. Murder, made to appear like suicide, has been accepted policy in the top levels of international intrigue for many centuries.*

Justinian 1. (Flavius Anicius Justinianus 483 - 565 A.D.) wrote his famous book of law "Corpus Juris Gililis" to try to put an end to the illegal methods of traffic and trade indulged in by certain Jewish merchants. By engaging in illegal trade, and wholesale smuggling, the Jewish Merchants, who were only agents of the Money-lenders, obtained unfair advantage over their Gentile competitors. They put them out of business. The book of law, written by Justinian, was accepted as the text book of law right down to the 10th Century. Even today it is considered the most important of all documents of jurisprudence. But the Money-lenders were able to offset the good Justinian tried to do. Funk & Wagnall's Jewish Encyclopedia has this to say about the Jews in those days - "They enjoyed full religious liberty Minor offices were open to them. The trade in slaves

* "The Forrestal Diaries" Viking Press, New York, 1951.

constituted the main source of livelihood for the Roman Jews, and decrees against this traffic were issued in 335, 336, 339, 384 etc."

There is the story in black and white. But history reveals that the Jewish merchants, and Money-lenders, did not confine their illegal activities to the slave trade. It is recorded that they engaged in every form of illegal traffic including the drug trade; prostitution; wholesale smuggling of liquors, perfumes, jewels, and other dutiable goods. In order to protect their illegal trade and traffic they bribed and corrupted officials; By use of drugs and liquors, and women, they destroyed the morals of the people. History records that Justinian, although Emperor of the Roman Empire, wasn't strong enough to put a stop to their activities.*

Edward Gibbon (1737 - 1794) deals with the corrupting influence of the Jewish merchants and money-lenders. He credits them with contributing greatly to "The decline and Fall of the Roman Empire". He wrote the book with that title. Gibbon gives considerable space to the part Popaea, Nero's wife, played in bringing about the conditions which started the people of Rome reeling drunkenly towards their own destruction. With the fall of the Roman Empire, Jewish predominance was established. The nations of Europe entered into what historians name "The Dark Ages",

The Encyclopedia Britannica has this to say on the subject. "There was an inevitable tendency for them (The Jewish Merchants and Money-lenders) to specialize in commerce for which their acumen, and ubiquity, gave them special qualifications. In the Dark Ages the commerce of Western Europe was largely in their hands, in particular, the Slave Trade."

Jewish control of trade and commerce, both legal and illegal, grew tighter and tighter. It spread far and wide, until every European country's economy was more or less in their hands. Evidence in the form of Polish and Hungarian coins bearing Jewish inscriptions gives some indication of the power they exerted in financial matters during those days. The fact that the Jews made a special effort, to issue and control currency supports the opinion that the Money-lenders had adopted the slogan "Let us issue and control the money of a nation and we care not who make its laws," long before Amschel Meyer Bauer** (1743-1812) used the slogan to explain to his co-conspirators the reason the Jewish Money-lenders had obtained control of the Bank of England in 1694.

The barons, who were the leaders of Aryanism, determined they would break the Jewish control of trade, commerce, and money in Europe. It was with this purpose in mind that in 1095 they obtained the support of certain Christian rulers to start *The Crusades* or Holy Wars.*** Between 1095 and 1271 eight Crusades were organized. Officially, the Crusades were military expeditions undertaken to ensure the safety of Pilgrims who wished to visit the Holy Sepulchre and set up Christian Rule in Palestine. In actual fact they were wars fomented for the purpose of dividing the population of Europe into two camps. One camp pro-Jewish and the other anti-Jewish. In more recent years, the Secret Powers divided the white race into Semitic and Anti-Semitic groups. Some of the Crusades were successful, some were not. The net result was that, in 1271, Palestine still remained in the hands

* The same evil influences are responsible for the same evil conditions which exist in all big cities to-day.

** Bauer is the Jewish Goldsmith who established 'The House of Rothschild' in Frankfurt-on-the-Main. He and his (confers) plotted the French Revolution of 1789.

*** Because hate and revenge are the Stock-in-Trade of the forces of evil they will use any pretext to foment wars and revolutions even to using the name of God, whom they hate.

of the Infidels, although the countries of Christendom had spent MILLIONS IN MONEY and treasure to finance the Crusades and sacrificed MILLIONS OF HUMAN LIVES fighting those Holy Wars. Strange to relate, the Jewish Money-lenders grew richer and stronger than ever.

There is one phase of the Crusades which must not be overlooked when the "Causes" are being studied in relation to the "Effects" they produced in later years. In 1215 the Roman Catholic Hierarchy held the Fourth Lateran Council. The main topic under consideration was Jewish aggression in all the countries of Europe. During this period of history the Rulers of the Church, and the Rulers of the State, worked in unity. The rulers of the Church, after due deliberation, expressed themselves in favor of continuing the Crusades. They also drew up, and passed Decrees, designed to put an end to usury and the Jewish Money-lenders practice of using unethical methods in traffic and trade to obtain unfair advantage over Gentile competitors, and to curb corrupt and immoral practices. To achieve this purpose the dignitaries attending the Fourth Lateran Council decreed that in future the Jews be restricted to living in their own quarters. Jews were absolutely prohibited from hiring Christians as their employees. This decree was passed because Jewish Money-lenders, and merchants, operated on the Joint Stock Company principle. They employed Christians to act as their *front* men while they hid in the background directing operations. This was convenient because, when anything went wrong, the Christian *Front* men got the blame, and the punishment, while they got off scot-free. In addition, by the Decrees, Jews were absolutely prohibited from employing Christian females in their homes and establishments. This decree was passed because evidence was produced to prove that young females were systematically seduced, and then turned into prostitutes; Their masters used them to obtain control over influential officials. Other decrees made it unlawful for Jews to engage in many commercial activities. But even the power of the Church, supported by most Christian officials of the State, could not make the Money-Barons amenable to the law. All the decrees accomplished was to intensify the hatred the Jewish leaders had for the Church of Christ, and they started a continuing campaign to separate the Church from the State. To achieve this purpose they introduced the idea of secularism amongst the laity.

In 1253 the French Government ordered the Jews expelled because they refused to obey the law. Most of the Jews who were expelled went over to England. By 1255 the Jewish money-lenders had obtained absolute control of many Church dignitaries and most of the Nobility.* That the money-lenders were in league with some of the Rabbis and Elders was proved by evidence given during the investigation ordered by King Henry III into the *Ritual* slaying of St. Hugh of Lincoln in 1255. Eighteen Jews were proved to have been the culprits. They were tried, found guilty, and executed. In 1272 King Henry died. Edward I. became King of England. He determined the Jewish leaders must give up the practice of usury. In 1275 he had Parliament pass the *Statutes of Jewry*. They were designed to curb the power Jewish Money-Lenders were exerting over their debtors, both Christ-

* The book "Aaron of Lincoln". Shapiro-Valentine & Co. gives interesting information regarding this period of history. Valentine's Jewish Encyclopedia has this to say: "Their numbers and prosperity increased. Aaron of Lincoln (whose house still stands to this day) became the richest man in England. His financial transactions covering the whole country and concerning many of the leading Nobles and Churchmen....On his death his properties passed to the Crown, and a special branch of the Exchequer had to be created to deal with the estates.

ians, and fellow Jews. The Statutes of Jewry were probably the first legislation in which *The Commons* in Parliament had an active part. They cannot be classified as Anti-semitic because they actually protected the interests of honest and law-abiding Jews.*

But, as had happened so often before, the Jewish Money-lenders thought that the power they could exert over both the Church and the State, would permit them to defy the King's decree in the same way as they had set at nought those passed by the Lateran Council. They made a grave mistake. In 1290 King Edward issued another decree. ALL Jews were expelled from England. This was the start of what historians call *The Great Eviction*.

After Edward 1 started the ball rolling, all the Crowned Heads of Europe followed his example.

In 1306 France expelled the Jews. In 1348 Saxony followed suit. In 1360 Hungary; In 1370 Belgium; in 1380 Slovakia; In 1420 Austria; in 1444 The Netherlands; in 1492 Spain.

The expulsion of the Jews from Spain has special significance. It throws light on the Spanish Inquisition. Most people have the idea the Inquisition was instituted by Roman Catholics to persecute Protestants who had broken away from the Church. As a matter of fact the Inquisition, as introduced by Pope Innocent III, was a means of unmasking heretics, and infidels, who were masquerading as Christians for the purpose of destroying the Christian Religion from within.** It didn't make the slightest difference to the Inquisitors whether the accused was Jew or Gentile, black or white. The terrible ceremony of the "Auto-da-Fe" or "Act of Faith", was specially designed to be used in connection with the execution of all convicted heretics, and infidels, when Torquemada (1420-1498) was Grand Inquisitor.***

It is these hidden incidents which reveal so much truth. It was in Spain, during the 14th Century, that the Jewish Money-lenders first succeeded in having the loans they made the State secured by the right to collect the taxes levied upon the people. They used such cruelty, when demanding their *Pound of Flesh*, that it only required the inflammatory oratory of the priest Fernando Martenez to produce mass action which ended in one of the bloodiest massacres recorded in history. Here again is a perfect example of how thousands of innocent Jews were victimized for the sins, and crimes, committed against humanity by just a few.†

In 1495 Lithuania expelled the Jews. In 1498 Portugal; in 1540 Italy; in 1551 Bavaria; It is important to remember that during the general evictions certain wealthy and influential Jews managed to obtain sanctuary in Bordeaux, Avignon, certain Papal States, Marseille, Northern Alsace, and parts of northern Italy. But, as stated in the Encyclopedia Britannica, "The masses of the Jewish people were thus to be found once more in the

* The Statutes of Jewry were printed in detail as appendix 1 in *The Nameless War* by Captain A. H. M. Ramsay.

** Because the Jews were being evicted from all European countries Chemor, Rabbi of Arles in Provence, sought advice from the Sanhedrin then located in Constantinople. His appeal was dated Jan. 13th 1489. The reply arrived back November 1489. It was signed V.S.S. — V.F.F. Prince of the Jews. It advised the Rabbis to use the tactics of "The Trojan Horse" and make their sons Priests, Laymen, lawyers, and doctors etc. so they could destroy the Christian structure from within.

*** The Encyclopedia Britannica on Page 57. vol. 13. 1947 has this to say: "The 14th Century was the Golden Age of the Jews in Spain. In 1931 the preaching of a Priest of Seville, Fernando Martenez, led to the first general massacre of the Jews who were envied for their prosperity and hated because they were the King's tax collectors.

† This is dealt with more fully in the Chapters on Spain.

East, and in the Polish, and Turkish Empires. The few communities suffered to remain in Western Europe were meantime subjected at last to all the restrictions which earlier ages had usually allowed to remain as an ideal; so that, in a sense, the Jewish *Dark Ages* may be said to begin with the Renaissance. This admission would indicate there is some justification for the claim made by certain historians that not until the Western European nations wrested economic control from the Jewish money-lenders did the rebirth of western civilization occur.

Following the Great Eviction the Jews again resumed living in Ghettos or Kahals. Thus, isolated from the masses of the population, the Jews were under the direction and control of the Rabbi and the Elders many of whom were influenced by the wealthy Jewish money-lenders who remained in their various sanctuaries. In the Ghettos, agents of the Evil Minded Money-lenders inspired a spirit of hatred and revenge in the hearts of the Jewish people against those who had evicted them. The Rabbis reminded them that, as the chosen people of God, the day would come when they would have their revenge and inherit the earth.

It should be mentioned that most Jews who settled in Eastern Europe, were restricted to living within the "Pale of Settlement" located on the western borders of Russia and extending from the shores of the Baltic Sea in the north, to the shores of the Black Sea in the south. Most of them were Khazar Jews.* The Khazar Jews were noted for their Yiddish culture; their repacious practices in financial matters, and their lack of ethics in commercial transactions. They should not be confused with the Biblical Hebrews who are mild mannered and, generally speaking, pastoral people.

Within the Ghettos, in an atmosphere of hatred, the desire for revenge was developed by the agents of the Money-lenders. They organized these negative conditions into the World Revolutionary Movement, based on *Terrorism*. From its very inception the International-minded Money-Barons, and THEIR High Priests, designed, financed, and controlled the World Revolutionary Movement. They used it as the instrument by which they would obtain their revenge on the Christian churches, and the Crowned Heads, of Europe.

History proves HOW the Money-Barons developed the revolutionary movement into International Communism as we know it today. They organized individual acts of terrorism into a disciplined revolutionary movement. They then planned systematic infiltration of the Jews back into the countries from which they had been expelled. Because their re-entry was illegal the only method by which infiltration could be accomplished was to establish Jewish *Undergrounds*. Because the Jews who infiltrated into the *Undergrounds* of the European cities could not obtain lawful employment they were supplied with funds with which to develop the *Black Market* system. They indulged in every kind of illegal traffic and trade. Working on the principle of the Joint Stock Co., the identity of the money-Barons, who owned and controlled this vast underground system always remained secret.**

Count De Poncin; Mrs. Nester Webster; Sir Walter Scott; and many

* H. G. Wells defines the differences very clearly in his *Outline of History*, pages 493 - 494.

** It does even today. Illegal entry into the United States and into Palestine reached unprecedented numbers since the end of World War Two. Evidence will be produced to prove the Underground is invariably associated with the Anti-social characters who constitute the Underworld.

other authors and historians have suspected that a small group of International Money-Barons were *The Secret Power* behind the World Revolutionary Movement, but it was not until recently that sufficient evidence was pieced together to prove that what they suspected was an actual fact. As the events of history are unrolled in their chronological sequence it will be seen how two small groups of totalitarian minded men, one group using the Semitic groups, the other the Aryan groups, to serve their purpose, have involved millions upon millions of people in revolutions and wars to further their own secret and selfish ambitions. William Foss and Cecil Gerahty who wrote *The Spanish Arena* said:- "The question of who are the leading figures behind the attempt of the *JOINT STOCK COMPANY* domination of the world, and how they obtain their ends, is beyond the scope of this book. But it is one of the important *Libres a faire* yet to be written. IT WILL HAVE TO BE WRITTEN BY A MAN OF THE HIGHEST COURAGE WHO WILL COUNT HIS LIFE AS NOTHING COMPARED WITH ENLIGHTENING THE WORLD AS TO WHAT THE ATHEISTIC SELF-APPOINTED PRIESTHOOD WOULD ORDAIN.

How successful the plan, to infiltrate back into the countries from which they had been expelled, turned out to be can best be judged by the following records. The Jews were back in England in 1600; back in Hungary in 1500. They were expelled again in 1582; they were back in Slovakia in 1562 but were expelled again in 1744; they were back in Lithuania in 1700. But, regardless of how many times they were expelled, there always remained the Jewish underground from which the revolutionary activities of *the Secret Powers* were conducted.

Because King Edward 1 of England had been the first to expel the Jews, the Jewish money-Barons in France, Holland, and Germany decided it would be poetic justice if they tried out their planned revolutionary technique in England first. They used their underground agents, or *Cells*, to cause trouble between the King and his government; employers and labour; ruling class and workers; Church and State. The plotters injected controversial issues into politics and religion, to divide the people into two opposing camps.* First they divided the people in England into Catholics and Protestants, then they divided the Protestants into Conformists and Nonconformists.

When King Charles was brought into disagreement with his Parliament a Jewish money-Baron in Holland, named Manasseh Ben Israel, had his agents contact Oliver Cromwell. They offered him large sums of money if he would carry out their plan to overthrow the British Throne. Manasseh Ben Israel, and other German and French money-lenders financed Cromwell. Fernandez Carvajal of Portugal, often referred to in history as *The Great Jew*; became Cromwell's Chief Military Contractor. He reorganized the *Round Heads* into a model army. He provided them with the best arms and equipment money could buy. Once the conspiracy was under way, hundreds of trained revolutionaries were smuggled into England and were absorbed into the Jewish *Underground*.

The head of the Jewish underground in England at that time was a Jew named De Souza. The Great Jew, Fernandez Carvajal, had used his influence to have De Souza appointed Portuguese Ambassador. It was in his house, protected by diplomatic immunity, that the Leaders of the Jewish

* Sombert's work - "The Jews and Modern Capitalism", and the "Jewish Encyclopedia", bear out the above statement.

revolutionary underground remained hidden and worked out their plots and intrigue.*

Once the revolution had been decided upon the Jewish plotters introduced Calvinism into England to split Church and State, and divide the people. Contrary to general belief, Calvinism is of Jewish origin. It was deliberately conceived to split the adherents of the Christian religions, and divide the people. Calvin's real name was Cohen! When he went from Geneva to France to start preaching his doctrine he became known as Cauvin. Then in England it became Calvin. History proves that there is hardly a revolutionary plot that wasn't hatched in Switzerland; there is hardly a Jewish revolutionary leader who hasn't changed his name.

At the B'nai B'rith celebrations held in Paris, France, in 1936 Cohen, Cauvin, or Calvin, whatever his name may have been, was enthusiastically acclaimed to have been of Jewish descent.**

In addition to the religious controversy, the revolutionary leaders organized armed mobs to aggravate every situation injected into politics and labour by their masters. Isaac Disraeli, 1766 - 1848, a Jew, and father of Benjamin Disraeli who afterwards became Lord Beaconsfield, deals with this angle of the British Revolution in detail in his two volume story *The Life of Charles II*. He remarks that he obtained considerable information from the records of Melchior de Salem, a Jew, who was French Envoy to the British Government at that time. Disraeli draws attention to the great similarity, or pattern, of the revolutionary activities which preceded both the British and the French revolutions. In other words the handiwork of the secret and real directors of the World Revolutionary Movement, (W.R.M.) could clearly be seen in both, - a fact which we will proceed to prove.

The evidence which ABSOLUTELY convicts Oliver Cromwell of participating in the Jewish Revolutionary Plot was obtained by Lord Alfred Douglas, who edited a weekly review *Plain English* published by the North British Publishing Co. In an article which appeared in the issue of Sept. 3rd, 1921 he explained how his friend, Mr. L. D. Van Valckert of Amsterdam, Holland, had come into possession of a missing volume of records of the Synagogue of Muljeim. This volume had been lost during the Napoleonic wars. The volume contains records of letters written to, and answered by the Directors of the Synagogue.

They are written in German. One entry, dated June 16th, 1647 reads:- From O.C. (i.e.) Oliver Cromwell, to Ebenezer Pratt.

"In return for financial support will advocate admission of Jews to England; This however impossible while Charles living. Charles cannot be executed without trial, adequate grounds for which do not at present exist. Therefore advise that Charles be assassinated, but will have nothing to do with arrangements for procuring an assassin, though willing to help in his escape."

In reply to this dispatch the records show E. Pratt wrote a letter dated July 12th, 1647 addressed to Oliver Cromwell.

"Will grant financial aid as soon as Charles removed, and Jews admitted. Assassination too dangerous. Charles should be given

* This policy has been common practice ever since. The Soviet Embassies in every country have been turned into the Headquarters of intrigue and espionage as further evidence will prove.

** This fact was commented upon in the *atholic Gazette* in February of that year.

an opportunity to escape;* His recapture will then make trial and execution possible. The support will be liberal, but useless to discuss terms until trial commences".

On November 12th that same year Charles was given the opportunity to escape. He was of course recaptured. Hollis and Ludlow, authorities on this chapter of history, are both on record as considering the flight as the stratagem of Cromwell. After Charles had been recaptured events moved apace. Cromwell had the British Parliament purged of most members he knew were loyal to the King. Notwithstanding this drastic action, when the House sat all night on December 5th, 1648, the majority agreed "That the concessions offered by the King were satisfactory to a settlement."

Any such settlement would have disqualified Cromwell from receiving the Blood-money promised him by the International Money-Barons through their agent E. Pratt, so Cromwell struck again. He ordered Colonel Pryde to purge Parliament of those members who had voted in favor of a settlement with the King. What then happened is referred to, in school history books, as *Prydes Purge*.** When the purge was finished fifty members remained. They are recorded as *The Rump Parliament*. They usurped absolute power. On January 9th, 1649 "A HIGH COURT OF JUSTICE" was proclaimed for the purpose of putting the King of England on trial. Two thirds of the members of the Court were "Levellers" from Cromwell's Army. The conspirators couldn't find an English lawyer who would draw up a criminal charge against King Charles. Carvajal, instructed an alien Jew, Isaac Dorislaus, Manasseh Ben Israel's Agent in England, to draw up the indictment upon which King Charles was tried. Charles was found guilty of the charges levelled against him by the International Jewish Money-lenders, not by the people of England. On January 30th, 1649, he was publicly beheaded in front of the Banqueting House at Whitehall London. The Jewish Money-lenders, the High Priests, the Directors, and Elders of the Synagogues, had had their revenge because Edward 1 had expelled the Jews from England. Oliver Cromwell received his Blood-money just as Judas had done.

History proves that the International Jewish Money-lenders had a purpose other than revenge for getting rid of Charles. They removed him to obtain control of England's economy and government. They planned to involve many European countries in war with England. Great sums of money are needed to fight wars. By loaning the Crowned Heads of Europe the money they required to fight wars they fomented, the International Money-lenders were enabled to rapidly increase the National Debts of all European Nations.

The chronological sequence of events from the execution of King Charles in 1649 to the institution of the Bank of England in 1694, shows how the National Debt was increased. The International Bankers used intrigue and cunning to throw Christians at each others throats.

1649 Cromwell financed by Jews, waged war in Ireland.

Captures Drogheda and Wexford.

British Protestants blamed for persecution of Irish Catholics.

1650 Montrose in rebellion against Cromwell. Captured and executed.

* Charles was in custody at this time.

** It is important to note that school history books make no mention of the two opposing groups of men who have been the "Secret Power" behind International Affairs who made history. This policy seems to have been by tacit agreement. Author

- 1651 Charles 11 invades England. Defeated and flees back to France.
- 1652 England involved in war with Dutch.
- 1653 Cromwell proclaims himself *Lord Protector of England*.
- 1654 England involved in more wars.
- 1656 Trouble started in American Colonies.
- 1657 Death of Cromwell — Son Richard named Protector.
- 1659 Richard, disgusted with intrigue, resigns.
- 1660 General Monk occupies London. Charles 11 proclaimed King.
- 1661 Truth revealed regarding intrigue entered into by Cromwell and his cohorts Ireton, and Bradshaw, causes serious public reaction. Bodies are exhumed and hung from gallows on Tyburn Hill, London.
- 1662 Religious strife is engendered to divide members of the Protestant denominations. Non-conformists to the established Church of England are persecuted.
- 1664 England is again involved in war with Holland.
- 1665 A great depression settles over England. Unemployment and shortages of food undermine the health of the people and the Great Plague breaks out.*
- 1666 England involved in war with France and Holland.
- 1667 *Cabal* agents start new religious and political strife.**
- 1674 England and Holland make Peace. The men directing international intrigue change their characters. They become match-makers. They elevate plain Mr. William Stradholder to the rank of Captain-General of the Dutch Forces. He became William Prince of Orange. It was arranged that he meet Mary, the eldest daughter of the Duke of York. The Duke was only one place removed from becoming King of England.
- 1677 Princess Mary of England married William Prince of Orange. To place William Prince of Orange upon the Throne of England it was necessary to get rid of both Charles 11, and the Duke of York, who was slated to become James 11.
- 1683 *The Rye House Plot* was hatched. The intention was to assassinate doth King Charles 11 and the Duke of York. It failed.
- 1685 King Charles 11 died. The Duke of York became King James 11 of England. Immediately a campaign of L'Infamie was started against James II. The Duke of Monmouth was persuaded, or bribed, into leading an insurrection to overthrow the King. On June 30th, the Battle of Sedgemoor was fought. Monmouth was defeated and captured. He was executed July 15th. In August Judge Jeffreys

* More recent examples of Genocide, as practiced by the leaders of both Nazi and Communist parties, have convinced authorities that the Great Plague was possibly the first deliberate experiment of this kind. It was only prevented from accomplishing the extermination of the population of London, and a great percentage of the British Isles, by the outbreak of the Great Fire of London, known as "The Great Cleaner." The Nazi U-boat war-fare planned to "Starve" the people of Great Britain into submission or death is only a modern version of the same thing.

** The word Cabal is closely related to Cabala a mysterious Hebrew theosophy dating back into antiquity but which became very active during the 10th and succeeding centuries. Cabala was announced as "a special revelation" which enabled Rabbis to explain to the Jewish people the hidden meanings of the Sacred writings.

Pear's Encyclopedia 57th edition, page 529 says "Cabalism was later carried to great excess." Cabalist leaders pretending to read signs, and evidence, in letters, and forms, and numbers, contained in the Scriptures. The French named this mysterious Rite Cabale. The French used the term Cabale to designate any group of political or private intriguers. The English coined the name Cabal because the chief personages concerned with Cabalistic intrigue in England were Clifford Ashley, Buckingham, Arlington, and Lauderdale, in that order. The first letter of their names spells Cabal! Cabalists were the instigators of various forms of political and religious unrest during the unhappy reign of Charles II.

opened, what historians have named, "The Bloody Assizes". Over three hundred persons concerned in the Monmouth Rebellion were sentenced to death under circumstances of atrocious cruelty. Nearly one thousand others were condemned to be sold as slaves. This was a typical example of how the *Secret Powers*, working behind the scenes, create conditions for which other people are blamed. Others are aroused to take active opposition against those they blame. They in turn are liquidated. King James still had to be disposed of before William of Orange could be placed on the Throne to carry out their mandate. Every person in England was bewitched and bewildered. They were not allowed to know the truth. They blamed everyone, and everything except the "Secret Powers" who were pulling the strings. Then the conspirators made their next move.

1688 They ordered William Prince of Orange to land in England at Torbay. This he did on November 5th. King James abdicated. He fled to France. He had become unpopular by reason of the campaign of L'Infamie, intrigue, and his own foolishness and culpability.

1689 William of Orange and Mary, were proclaimed King and Queen of England. King James did not intend to give up the Throne without a fight. He was a Catholic, so the *Secret Powers* set up William of Orange as the Champion of the Protestant Faith. On February 15th, 1689, King James landed in Ireland. The Battle of The Boyne was fought by men of definite, and opposing, religious convictions. The Battle has been celebrated by Orangemen on the 12th of July ever since. There is probably not one Orangeman in ten thousand who knows that all the wars and rebellions fought from 1640 to 1689 were fomented by the International Money-lenders for the purpose of putting themselves in position to control British politics and economy. Their first objective was to obtain permission to institute a Bank of England and consolidate and secure the debts Britain owed them for loans made to her to fight the wars they instigated. History shows how they completed their plans.

In the final analysis, none of the countries and people involved in the wars and revolutions obtained any lasting benefits. No permanent or satisfactory solution was reached regarding the political, economic, and religious issues involved. THE ONLY PEOPLE TO BENEFIT WERE THE SMALL GROUP OF MONEY-LENDERS WHO FINANCED THE WARS AND REVOLUTIONS, AND THEIR FRIENDS AND AGENTS WHO, SUPPLIED THE ARMIES, THE SHIPS, AND THE MUNITIONS.

It is important to remember that no sooner was the Dutch General sitting upon the Throne of England than he persuaded the British Treasury to borrow £1,250,000 from the Jewish Bankers who had put him there. The school book history informs our children that the negotiations were conducted by Sir John Houblen and Mr. William Patterson on behalf of the British Government with money-lenders WHOSE IDENTITY REMAINED SECRET.

Search of historical documents reveals that in order to maintain complete secrecy the negotiations regarding the terms of the loan were carried on in a Church. In the days of Christ the Money-lenders used the Temple. In the days of William of Orange they desecrated a church.

The International Money-lenders agreed to accommodate the British

Treasury to the extent of £1,250,000 providing they could dictate their own terms and conditions. This was agreed to. The terms were in part: -

- 1 That the names of those who made the loan remain secret; and that they be granted a Charter to establish a Bank of England.*
- 2 That the directors of the Bank of England be granted the legal right to establish the Gold Standard for currency by which —
- 3 They could make loans to the value of £10 for every £1 value of gold they had on deposit in their vaults.
- 4 That they be permitted to consolidate the National Debt; and secure payment of amounts due as principal and interest by direct taxation of the people.

Thus, for the sum of £1,250,000, King William of Orange sold the people of England into economic bondage. The Jewish Money-lenders gained their ambitions. They had usurped the power to issue and control the currency of the nation. And, having secured that power, they cared not who made the laws.

Just what the acceptance of the Gold Standard meant is best illustrated by citing a simple transaction. — The directors of the Bank of England could loan £1,000 for every £100 worth of gold they had on deposit as security. They collected interest on the full £1,000 loan. At 5 per cent this amounted to £50 a year. Therefore at the end of the first year the bankers collected back 50 per cent of the amount they had originally put up to secure the loan. If a private individual wished to make a loan, the bankers made him put up security, in the form of property, stocks, or bonds, much in excess of the value of the loan he required. If he failed to meet payments of principal and interest, foreclosure proceedings were taken against his property, and the Money-lenders obtained many times the value of the loan.

The International Bankers never intended that England be allowed to pay off the national indebtedness. The plan was to create international conditions which would plunge ALL nations concerned deeper and deeper into their hands.**

As far as England is concerned, in only four years, 1694 to 1698, the National Debt was increased from one to sixteen million pounds sterling. This debt accumulated because of wars. It is interesting to note that John Churchill 1650 - 1722, became the leading military figure during this period of English history. Because of his military genius, and his services to Britain, he was created the first Duke of Marlborough.***

The Secret Power behind the World Revolutionary Movement pulled the necessary strings and brought about *The Wars of the Spanish Succession*. In 1701 the Duke of Marlborough was made Commander-in-chief of the armed forces of Holland. No less an authority than the Jewish Encyclopedia records the fact that FOR HIS MANY SERVICES THE DUKE OF

* The identity of the men who control the Bank of England still remains a secret. The MacMillan Committee appointed in 1929 to throw light on the subject failed completely. Mr. Montague Norman, the official Head of the Bank of England was most evasive and non-committal in any answer he made to the committee. For further particulars read— "Facts about the Bank of England" by Anfield, P. 4.

** If such a policy is carried to its logical conclusion it is only a matter of time before the International Money-lenders controlled the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world. History shows how rapidly they have progressed toward their goal since 1694.

*** The Duke is the direct ancestor of Sir Winston Churchill, the Prime Minister of England today...i.e. 1954 - Churchill is self-acknowledged as having been the foremost Zionist of this era. He is the man most responsible for influencing the United Nations to create The State of Israel".

MARLBOROUGH RECEIVED NOT LESS THAN £6,000 A YEAR FROM THE DUTCH JEWISH BANKER, SOLOMAN MEDINA.

The events leading up to the French Revolution show how between 1698 and 1815 the National Debt of Britain was increased to £885,000,000. By 1945 the British National Debt had reached the astronomical figure of £22,503,532,372, and for the years 1945-46 the carrying charges alone amounted to £445,446,241. As an Irish economist remarked "Only a Jewish controlled organization would insist on the odd pound."

CHAPTER THREE

The men who caused the French Revolution 1789

In the previous chapter evidence was given to prove how a small group of foreign Money-lenders, operating through their English agents, remained anonymous while they secured control of that nations' economy for the modest sum of £1,250,000. Evidence will now be produced to identify some of these International Jewish Money-lenders and prove they, or their successors, plotted and planned, and helped finance, the Great French Revolution of 1789, exactly the same way as they had plotted and planned and financed the English Revolution of 1640 - 1649. In succeeding chapters evidence will be produced to prove that the descendants of these same International Jewish Financiers have been *The Secret Power* behind every war and revolution from 1789 onwards.

The Jewish Encyclopedia says *Edom is in modern Jewry*. This is a very important admission, because the word *Edom* means *Red*. History reveals that a Jewish Goldsmith, Amschel Moses Bauer, tired of his wandering in Eastern Europe and decided in 1750 to settle down in Frankfort-on-the-Main in Germany. He opened a shop, or Counting House, in the Jundenstrasse district. Over the door of his shop he placed as his sign of business *A RED SHIELD*. It is of the greatest importance to remember that the Jews in Eastern Europe, who belonged to the revolutionary movement based on *terrorism*, had also adopted *The Red* flag as their emblem because it represented *Blood*.

Amschel Moses Bauer had a son born in 1743 and he named him Amschel Mayer Bauer. The father died in 1754 when his son was only eleven years of age. The boy had shown great ability, and extraordinary intelligence, and his father had taught him everything possible about the rudimentary principles of the Money-lending business. It had been the father's intention to have his son trained as a Rabbi but death intervened.

A few years after his father's death Amschel Mayer Bauer was employed by the Oppenheimer Bank as a clerk. He soon proved his natural ability for the banking business and was rewarded with a junior partnership.

Later he returned to Frankfort where he secured control and ownership of the business which had been established by his father in 1750. The Red Shield was still proudly displayed over the door. Knowing the secret significance of the Red Shield Amschel Mayer Bauer decided to adopt it as the new family name. Red Shield in German is Roth Schild and thus *The House of Rothschild* came into being.

Amschel Mayer Bauer lived until 1812. He had five sons. All of them were specially trained to become Captains of High Finance. Nathan, one of the sons, showed exceptional ability and, at the age of twenty-one, went to England with the definite purpose of securing control of the Bank of England. The purpose was to use this control to work in conjunction with his father and other brothers to set up, and consolidate, an International Banking Monopoly in Europe. The combined wealth of the International Banking Pool could then be used to further the secret ambitions his father had made known to all his sons. To prove his ability, Nathan Rothschild turned £20,000, with which he had been entrusted, into £60,000 in three years.

In studying the World Revolutionary Movement it is important to remember that *The Red Flag* was the symbol of the French Revolution and every revolution since. More significant still is the fact that when Lenin, financed by International Bankers, overthrew the Russian Imperial Government and established the first Totalitarian Dictatorship in 1917, the design of the flag was a Red Flag, with a Hammer and Sickle, and THE FIVE POINTED STAR OF JUDEA imposed.

In 1773, when Meyer Rothschild was only thirty years of age, he invited twelve other wealthy and influential men to meet him in Frankfort. His purpose was to convince them that if they agreed to pool their resources they could then finance and control the World Revolutionary Movement and use it as their *Manual of Action* to win ultimate control of the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world.

Rothschild revealed how the English Revolution had been organized. He pointed out the mistakes and errors that had been made. The revolutionary period had been too long. The elimination of reactionaries had not been accomplished with sufficient speed and ruthlessness. The planned reign of terror, by which the subjugation of the masses was to be accomplished speedily, had not been put into effective operation. Even after all these mistakes had been made the initial purpose of the revolution had been achieved. The bankers who instigated the revolution had established control of the national economy and consolidated the national debt. By means of intrigue carried out on an international scale they had increased the National Debt steadily by loaning the money to fight the wars and rebellions they had fomented since 1694.

Basing his arguments on logic and sound reasoning, Meyer Rothschild pointed out that the financial results obtained as the results of the English Revolution would be as nothing when compared to the financial rewards to be obtained by a French revolution provided those present agreed to unity of purpose and put into effect his carefully thought out and revised revolutionary plan. The project would be backed by all the power that could be purchased with their pooled resources. This agreement reached, Meyer Rothschild unfolded his revolutionary plan. By clever manipulation of their combined wealth it would be possible to create such adverse economic conditions that the masses would be reduced to a state bordering on starva-

tion by unemployment. By use of cleverly conceived propaganda it would be easy to place the blame for the adverse economic conditions on the King, His Court, the Nobles, the Church, Industrialists, and the employers of labour. Their paid propagandists would arouse feelings of hatred and revenge against the ruling classes by exposing all real and alleged cases of extravagance; licentious conduct; injustice; oppression; and persecution. They would also invent infamies to bring into disrepute others who might if left alone, interfere with their over-all plans.*

After the general introduction to build up an enthusiastic reception for the plot he was about to unfold Rothschild turned to a manuscript and proceeded to read a carefully prepared plan of action. The following is what I have been assured is a condensed version of the plot by which the conspirators hoped to obtain ultimate undisputed control of the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world.

1. The speaker started to unfold the plot by saying that because the majority of men were inclined to *evil* rather than to *good* the best results in governing them could be obtained by using violence and terrorism and not by academic discussions. The speaker reasoned that in the beginning human society had been subject to brutal and blind force which was afterwards changed to LAW. He argued that LAW was FORCE only in disguise. He reasoned it was logical to conclude that "*The laws of nature lies in force.*"

2. He next asserted that political freedom is an *idea* and not a *fact*. He stated that in order to usurp political power all that was necessary was to preach 'Liberalism' so that the electorate, for the sake of an idea, would yield some of their power and prerogatives which they could then gather together into their own hands.

3. The speaker asserted that the *Power of Gold* had usurped the power of liberal rulers even then. i.e. 1773. He reminded his audience that there had been a time when FAITH had ruled but stated that once FREEDOM had been substituted for FAITH the people did not know how to use it in moderation. He argued that because of this fact it was logical to assume that they could use the idea of FREEDOM to bring about "CLASS WARS". He pointed out that it was immaterial to the success of HIS plan whether the established governments were destroyed by internal or external foes because the victor had of necessity to seek the aid of 'Capital' which "*Is entirely in our hands.*"**

4. He argued that the use of any and all means to reach their final goal was justified on the grounds that the ruler who governed by the moral code was not a skilled politician because he left himself vulnerable and in an unstable position on his throne. He said "*Those who wish to rule must be cunning and to make-believe because great national qualities like frankness, and honesty are vices in politics.*"

5. He asserted "*Our right lies in force. The word RIGHT is an abstract thought and proves nothing. I find a new RIGHT . . . to attack by the RIGHT of the strong, and to scatter to the winds all existing forces of order and regulation, to reconstruct all existing institutions, and to*

* These were the original theories on which Class War was ultimately organized.
** This statement in the original documents should convince all but the biased that the speaker was not a Rabbi or Elder of the Jews nor was he addressing Elders and Rabbis because it was the Goldsmiths, the money-lenders and their affiliates in commerce and industry who in 1773 had the wealth of the world in their hands as they have it still in their hands in the 20th Century.

become the sovereign Lord of all those who left to us the RIGHTS to their powers by laying them down voluntarily in their 'Liberalism'."

6. He then admonished his listeners with these words *"The power of our resources must remain invisible until the very moment when it has gained such strength that no cunning or force can undermine it."* He warned them that any deviation from the *Line* of the strategical plan he was making known to them would risk bringing to naught *"THE LABOURS OF CENTURIES."*

7. He next advocated the use of 'Mob Psychology' to obtain control of the masses. He reasoned that the *might* of the Mob is blind, senseless, and unreasoning and ever at the mercy of suggestion from any side. He stated *"Only a despotic ruler can rule the Mob efficiently because without absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which was carried out NOT by the masses, but by their guide, who-so-ever that person might be."* He warned *"The moment the Mob seizes FREEDOM in its hands it quickly turns to anarchy."*

8. He next advocated that the use of alcoholic liquors, drugs, moral corruption, and all forms of vice, be used systematically by their *"Agenturs"** to corrupt the morals of the youth of the nations. He recommended that the special 'agenturs' should be trained as tutors, lackeys, governesses, clerks and by our women in the places of dissipation frequented by the Goyim.** He added *"In the number of these last I count also the so-called society ladies who become voluntary followers of the others in corruption and luxury. We must not stop at bribery, deceit, and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end."*

9. Turning to politics he claimed they had the RIGHT to seize property by any means and without hesitation if by doing so they secured submission and sovereignty. He pronounced *"Our STATE marching along the path of peaceful conquest has the RIGHT to replace the horrors of wars by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentences of death necessary to maintain the 'terror' which tends to produce blind submission."*

10. Dealing with the use of slogans he said *"In ancient times we were the first to put the words 'Liberty', 'Equality' and 'Fraternity' into the mouths of the masses . . . words repeated to this day by stupid poll-parrots; words which the would-be wise men of the Goyim could make nothing of in their abstractness, and did not note the contradiction of their meaning and inter-relation."* He claimed the words brought under their directions and control 'legions' *"Who bore our banners with enthusiasm."* He reasoned that there is no place in nature for 'Equality', 'Liberty' or 'Fraternity'. He said *"On the ruins of the natural and genealogical aristocracy of the Goyim we have set up the aristocracy of MONEY. The qualifications for this aristocracy is WEALTH which is dependent upon us."*

10. He next expounded his theories regarding war. In 1773 he set down a principle which the governments of Britain and the United States publicly announced as their joint policy in 1939. He said it should be the

* The word agentur means the complete organized body of agents . . . spies, counter-spies, blackmailers, saboteurs, underworld characters, racketeers, and everything and everybody outside the LAW which enables the international conspirators to further their secret plans and ambitions.

** The word Goyim means all others than our own group. The unimportant people.

policy of those present to foment wars but to so direct the peace conference so that neither of the combatants obtained territorial gains. He said the wars should be directed so that the nations engaged on both sides would be placed further in their debt, and in the power of 'Our' Agenturs.

11. He next dealt with administration. He told those present that they must use their wealth to have candidates chosen for public office who would be *"servile and obedient to our commands, so they may readily be used as Pawns in our game by the learned and genius men we will appoint to operate behind the scenes of government as official advisers."* He added *"The men we appoint as 'Advisers' will have been bred, reared, and trained from childhood in accordance with our ideas to rule the affairs of the whole world."*

12. He dealt with propaganda, and explained how their combined wealth could control all outlets of public information while they remained in the shade and clear of blame regardless of what the repercussions might be due to the publication of libels, slanders, or untruths. The speaker said *"Thanks to the Press we have got gold in our hands notwithstanding the fact that we had to gather it out of the oceans of blood and tears . . . But it has paid us even though we have sacrificed many of our own people. Each victim on our side is worth a thousand Goyim."*

13. He next explained the necessity of having their 'Agenturs' always come out into the open, and appear on the scene, when conditions had reached their lowest ebb, and the masses had been subjugated by means of want and terror. He pointed out that when it was time to restore order they should do it in such a way that the victims would believe they had been the prey of criminals and irresponsibles. He said *"By executing the criminals and lunatics after they have carried out our preconceived 'reign of terror', we can make ourselves appear as the saviours of the oppressed, and the champions of the workers."* The speaker then added *"We are interested in just the opposite . . . in the diminution, the killing out of the Goyim."*

14. He next explained how industrial depressions and financial panics could be brought about and used to serve their purpose saying *"Enforced unemployment, and hunger, imposed on the masses because of the power we have to create shortages of food, will create the right of Capital to rule more surely than it was given to the real aristocracy, and by the legal authority of Kings."* He claimed that by having their agenturs control the 'Mob', the 'Mob' could then be used to wipe out all who dared to stand in their way.

15. The infiltration into continental Freemasonry was next discussed extensively. The speaker stated that their purpose would be to take advantage of the facilities and secrecy Freemasonry had to offer. He pointed out that they could organize their own Grand Orient Lodges within Blue Freemasonry in order to carry on their subversive activities and hide the true nature of their work under the cloak of philanthropy. He stated that all members initiated into their Grand Orient Lodges should be used for proselytizing purposes and for spreading their atheistic-materialistic ideology amongst the Goyim. He ended this phase of the discussion with the words. *"When the hour strikes for our*

sovereign Lord of all the World to be crowned these same hands will sweep away everything that might stand in his way."

16. He next expounded the value of systematic deceptions, pointing out that their agenturs should be trained in the use of high sounding phrases, and the use of popular slogans. They should make the masses the most lavish of promises. He observed "*The opposite of what has been promised can always be done afterwards . . . that is of no consequence.*" He reasoned that by using such words as *Freedom* and *Liberty*, the Goyim could be stirred up to such a pitch of patriotic fervour that they could be made to fight even against the laws of God, and Nature. He added "*And for this reason after we obtain control the very NAME OF GOD will be erased from the "Lexicon of life."*"*

17. He then detailed the plans for revolutionary war; the art of street fighting; and outlined the pattern for the 'Reign of Terror' which he insisted must accompany every revolutionary effort "*Because it is the most economical way to bring the population to speedy subjection.*"

18. Diplomacy was next discussed. After all wars secret diplomacy must be insisted upon "*in order that our agenturs, masquerading as 'political', 'Financial', and 'Economic' advisers, can carry out our mandates without fear of exposing who are 'The Secret Power' behind national and international affairs.*" The speaker then told those present that by secret diplomacy they must obtain such control "*that the nations cannot come to even an inconsiderable private agreement without our secret agents having a hand in it.*"

19. Ultimate World Government the goal. To reach this goal the speaker told them "*It will be necessary to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of such colossal riches, that even the largest fortunes of the Goyim will depend on us to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of their governments ON THE DAY AFTER THE GREAT POLITICAL SMASH.*" The speaker then added "*You gentlemen here present who are economists just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination.*"

20. Economic war. Plans to rob the Goyim of their landed properties and industries were then discussed. A combination of high taxes, and unfair competition was advocated to bring about the economic ruin of the Goyim as far as their national financial interests and investments were concerned. In the international field he felt they could be encouraged to price themselves out of the markets. This could be achieved by the careful control of raw materials, organized agitation amongst the workers for shorter hours and higher pay, and by subsidizing competitors. The speaker warned his co-conspirators that they must arrange matters, and control conditions, so that "*the increased wages obtained by the workers will not benefit them in any way.*"

21. Armaments. It was suggested that the building up of armaments for the purpose of making the Goyim destroy each other should be launched on such a colossal scale that in the final analysis "*there will only be the masses of the proletariat left in the world, with a few millionaires devoted to our cause . . . and police, and soldiers sufficient to protect our interests.*"

22. The New Order. The members of the One World Government would

* The "Lexicon of Life" he referred to was Almighty God's plan of creation.

be appointed by the Dictator. He would pick men from amongst the scientists, the economists, the financiers, the industrialists, and from the millionaires because "*in substance everything will be settled by the question of figures.*"

23. Importance of youth. The importance of capturing the interest of youth was emphasized with the admonition that "*Our agenturs should infiltrate into all classes, and levels of society and government, for the purpose of fooling, bemuseing, and corrupting the younger members of society by teaching them theories and principals we know to be false.*"

24. National and International Laws should not be changed but should be used as they are to destroy the civilization of the Goyim "*merely by twisting them into a contradiction of the interpretation which first masks the law and afterwards hides it altogether. Our ultimate aim is to substitute ARBITRATION for LAW.*"

The speaker then told his listeners "*You may think the Goyim will rise upon us with arms, but in the WEST we have against this possibility an organization of such appalling terror that the very stoutest hearts quail . . . the 'Underground' . . . The Metropolitans . . . The subterranean corridors . . . these will be established in the capitals and cities of all countries before that danger threatens.*"

The use of the word 'WEST' has great significance. It makes it plain that Rothschild was addressing men who had joined the World Revolutionary Movement which was started in the Pale of Settlement in the 'EAST'. It must be remembered that before Amschel Moses Bauer settled down in Frankfort, Germany, he had followed his trade as a gold and silversmith, travelling extensively in the 'East' of Europe, where he had undoubtedly met the men his son Maier Amschel addressed *after* he developed from a Moneylender into a Banker and established THE HOUSE OF ROTHSCHILD in the Jundenstrasse where the above meeting is said to have taken place in 1773.

As far as can be ascertained the original plan of the conspiracy ended at the point where it terminated above. I am satisfied that the documents which fell into the hands of Professor S. Nilus in 1901, and which he published under the title 'The Jewish Peril' in 1905 in Russia, were an enlargement of the original plot. There appears to be no change in the first section but various additions disclose how the conspirators had used Darwinism, Marxism, and even Nietzsche-ism. More important still the documents discovered in 1901 disclose how Zionism was to be used. It must be remembered that Zionism was only organized in 1897.

This matter is referred to later when the intrigue leading up to the abdication of King Edward VIII is explained. The translation Mr Victor Marsden made of *The Jewish Peril*, was published by The Britons Publishing Society, London, England, under the title *The Protocols of The Learned Elders of Zion* in 1921. This book is also discussed. It appears logical to say that the discovery of the later document confirms the existence of the earlier one. Little if anything is changed *but considerable material is added* probably due to the rapid development of the international conspiracy. The only point upon which there seems to be grounds for disagreement is in regard to the titles chosen by Prof. Nilue and Mr. Marsden for their books. Mr. Marsden definitely states the contents of his book are the *Protocols of the meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion*

whereas it would appear it was a plot presented to Money-lenders, Goldsmiths, Industrialists, Economists, and others, by Maier Amschel Rothschild who had graduated from Money-lender to Banker.

Once the spirit of revolt against constituted authority had been aroused within the hearts and minds of the masses, the actual revolutionary effort would be carried out under the impetus of a preconceived Reign of Terror. The Reign of Terror would be conceived by the leaders of the Jewish Illuminati. They in turn would have their agents infiltrate into the newly organized French Freemasonry and establish therein Lodges of Grand Orient Masonry to be used as the revolutionary underground and as their instrument for proselytizing the doctrine of atheistic dialectical and historical materialism. Maier Rothschild ended his discourse by pointing out that if proper precautions were taken their connection with the revolutionary movement need never be known.

The question may well be asked "How can it be proved these secret meetings were held?" - and "If they were held how is it possible to prove what matters were discussed at such meetings?" The answer is simple. The devilish plot was made known by "An Act of God".

In 1785 a courier was galloping madly on horseback from Frankfort to Paris carrying detailed information regarding the World Revolutionary Movement in general, and instructions for the planned French Revolution in particular. The instructions originated with the Jewish Illuminati in Germany and were addressed to Grand Master of the Grand Orient Masons in France. The Grand Orient Lodges had been established as the revolutionary underground by the Duc D'Orleans after he, as Grand Master of French Masonry, had been initiated into the Jewish Illuminati in Frankfort by Mirabeau. The courier was struck by lightning while passing through Ratisbon, and killed. The documents he carried fell into the hands of the police who turned them over to the Bavarian Government. A record of historical events told in chronological order connects the House of Rothschild with the Jewish Illuminati in Frankfort and the Illuminati within French Free Masonry known as the Grand Orient Lodges as will be shown.

It has been recorded how the Jewish Rabbis claimed the power to interpret the secret and hidden meanings of the writings of Holy Scripture by special revelation obtained through *Cabala*. Claiming to have such powers was of little avail unless they had an organization, or instrument, in their hands to put the inspiration they claimed to have received into effect. The money-lenders; certain High Priests, Directors, and Elders decided to organize a very secret society to serve their evil purpose—they named it "The Illuminati". The word *Illuminati* is derived from the word Lucifer, which means *Bearer of the Light*, or *Being of extraordinary brilliance*. Therefore the *Illuminati* was organized to carry out the inspirations given to the High Priests by Lucifer during the performance of their Cabalistic Rites. Thus Christ is proved justified when he named them *Of the Synagogue of Satan*. The Supreme Council of the Jewish Illuminati numbered thirteen. They were, and still remain, the executive body of *The Council of Thirty Three*. The heads of the Jewish Illuminati claim to possess superlative knowledge in everything pertaining to religious doctrine, religious rites, and religious ceremonies. They were the men who conceived the Atheistic-materialistic ideology which in 1848 was published as "The Communist Manifesto"

by Karl Marx. Marx was the nephew of a Jewish Rabbi but he disassociated himself officially from the Jewish High Priesthood when designated to perform his important duties, putting into practice once again the Joint Stock Co. principle of operation.

The reason the Supreme Council numbered thirteen was to remind the members that their one and only duty was to destroy the religion founded by Christ and his twelve Apostles. To ensure secrecy and avoid the possibility of Judas-like betrayal, every man initiated into the Illuminati was required to take an oath of *Unlimited Obedience to the head of the Council of Thirty Three and to recognize no mortal as above him*. In an atheistic organization, such as the Illuminati, this meant that every member acknowledged the head of the Council of Thirty Three as his God upon this earth. This fact explains how high level Communists, even today, swear on oath that they do not give allegiance to Russia. They don't. They give allegiance only to the head of the directors of the World Revolutionary Movement.

The Supreme Council decided they would use the Ingdelstadt Lodge to organize a campaign by which the agents or *Cells* of the Illuminati would infiltrate into Continental Freemasonry and, under the cloak of social enjoyment and public philanthropy, organize their revolutionary underground. Those who infiltrated into Continental Freemasonry were ordered to establish Lodges of the Grand Orient and use them for proselytism so they could quickly contact non-Jews of wealth, position, and influence connected with both Church and State. Then, by using the age-old methods of bribery, corruption and graft, they could make them become willing, or unwilling, disciples of Illuminatism. They could make them preach the inversion of the Ten Commandments of God. They could make them advocate Atheistic-materialism.

Once this policy had been decided upon, agents of the Supreme Council contacted the Marquis of Mirabeau as the most likely person in France to serve their ends. He belonged to the Nobility. He had great influence in Court circles, he was an intimate friend of the Duc D'Orleans whom they had decided they would use as *Front Man* to lead the French revolution. But more important still, the Marquis of Mirabeau was devoid of morals and his licentious excesses had led him heavily into debt.

It was a simple matter for the Money-lenders to have their agents contact Mirabeau, the famous French orator. Under the guise of friends and admirers they offered to help him out of his financial difficulties. What they actually did was lead him down the "Primrose Path" into the very depths of vice and debauchery until he was so deeply in their debt that he was forced to do their bidding. At a meeting to consolidate his debts, Mirabeau was introduced to Moses Mendlessohn, one of the big Jewish financiers who took him in hand. Mendlessohn in due time introduced Mirabeau to a woman, famous for her personal beauty and charm but without moral scruples.

This stunning Jewess was married to a man named Herz, but, to a man like Mirabeau, the fact that she was married only made her more desirable. It wasn't long before she was spending more time with Mirabeau than she was spending with her husband. Heavily in debt to Mendlessohn, tightly ensnared by Mrs. Herz, Mirabeau was completely helpless....He had swallowed their bait hook, line, and sinker. But, like good fishermen, they played

him gently for a time. If they exerted too great a pressure the leader might break and their fish might get away.

Their next move was to have him initiated into Illuminism. He was sworn to secrecy and unlimited obedience under pain of death. The next move was to lead him into compromising situations which mysteriously became public. This method of destroying a man's character became known as the practice of *L'infamie*. Because of scandals and organized detraction, Mirabeau was ostracized by many of his social equals. His resentment produced a desire for revenge and thus he embraced the revolutionary *Cause*.

Mirabeau's task was to induce the Duc D'Orleans to lead the Revolutionary Movement in France. It was implied that once the King had been forced to abdicate he would become the Democratic Ruler of France. The real plotters of the French Revolution were careful not to let either Mirabeau or the Duc D'Orleans know they intended to murder the King and Queen and thousands of the nobility. They made Mirabeau and the Duc D'Orleans believe that the purpose of the revolution was to free politics and religion from superstition and despotism. Another factor which made the men who were *The Secret Power* behind the revolutionary movement decide that the Duc D'Orleans should be their *Front man* was the fact that he was Grand Master of French Freemasonry.

Adam Weishaupt was given the task of adapting the ritual and rites of Illuminism for use of initiation into the Grand Orient Masonry. He also lived in Frankfort, Germany. Mirabeau introduced the Duc D'Orleans and his friend Talleyrand to Weishaupt who initiated them into the secrets of Grand Orient Masonry. By the end of 1773 Phillipe, Duc D'Orleans had introduced the Grand Orient Ritual into French Freemasonry. By 1788 there were more than two thousand lodges in France affiliated with Grand Orient Masonry and the number of individual adepts exceeded one hundred thousand. Thus the Jewish Illuminati under Mendlessohn was introduced into Continental Freemasonry by Weishaupt under the guise of Lodges of the Grand Orient. The Jewish Illuminati next organized secret revolutionary committees within the lodges. Thus the revolutionary underground directors were established throughout France.

Once Mirabeau had succeeded in having the Duc D'Orleans amalgamate *The Blue* or *National* freemasonry in France with the Grand Orient rites, he led his friend down the same "Primrose Path" which had led to his own social ostracism. In exactly four years, the Duc D'Orleans was so heavily in debt that he was PERSUADED to engage in every form of illegal traffic and trade to recuperate his losses. But in some mysterious manner his ventures always seemed to go wrong and he lost more and more money.

By 1780 he owed 800,000 livres. Once again the money-lenders came forward and offered him advice in regard to his business transactions and financial aid. They very nicely manouvred him into the position of signing over to them as security for their loans, his palace, his estates, his house, and the Palais Royal. The Duc D'Orleans signed an agreement under which his Jewish financiers were authorized to manage his properties and estates so as to ensure him sufficient income to meet his financial obligations and leave him a steady and adequate income.

The Duc D'Orleans had never been too bright in regard to financial matters. To him the agreement he signed with his Jewish Bankers appeared to be a sound financial deal. They had offered to manage his business

affairs and turn them from a dismal failure into a great financial success. What more could he want? It is doubtful if the Duc D'Orleans even suspected that there was a nigger hidden deep in the wood-pile. It is doubtful if he even suspected he had sold himself body and soul to the Agents of the Devil...But he had done so. He was completely in their hands.*

The *Secret Powers* directing the French Revolution appointed Chlodere de Lacles to manage the Palais Royal and the Duc D'Orlean's estates. De Lacles is thought to have been a Jew of Spanish origin. When he was appointed manager of the Palais Royal he was acclaimed as the author of *Liaisons Dangereuses* and other pornographic works. He publicly defended his extreme immorality on the grounds that he studied the politics of love in all its varied aspects because of his love of politics.

It matters little who Chlodere de Lacles was, it is what he did that is of importance. He turned the Palais Royal into the greatest and most notorious house of ill-fame the world has ever known. In the Palais Royal he established every kind of lewd entertainment, licentious conduct, shameless shows, obscene picture galleries, pornographic libraries, and staged public exhibitions of the most bestial forms of sexual depravity. Special opportunities were provided for men and women who wished to indulge in every form of debauchery. The Palais Royal became the centre in which details of the campaign for the systematic destruction of the French religious faith and public morals were conceived and carried out. This was done on the Cabalistic theory that *The best revolutionary is a youth devoid of morals.*

Associated with De Lacles was a Jew from Palermo named Cagliostro, alias Joseph Balsamo. He turned one of the Duc's properties into a printing house from which he issued revolutionary pamphlets. Balsamo organized a staff of revolutionary propagandists. In addition to literature they organized concerts, and plays, and debates calculated to appeal to the very lowest instincts of human nature and further the revolutionary cause. Balsamo also organized the Spy-rings which enabled the men who were *The Secret Power* behind the revolutionary movement to put into operation their plan of *L'Infamie* to be used for systematic character assassination.

Men and women, who were enticed into the Web spun by De Lacles and Balsamo, could be blackmailed into doing their bidding. Thus it was the Duc D'Orleans estates were turned into the Centre of Revolutionary Politics: while, under the guise of Lecture Halls, Theatres, Art Galleries, and Athletic Clubs, the gambling rooms, brothels, and wine and drug shops did a roaring trade. In this revolutionary underworld potential leaders were first ensnared. Their consciences were at first deadened by evil associations and then killed by indulgence in evil practices. The estates of the Duc D'Orleans were turned into factories in which the Secret Power behind the World Revolutionary Movement manufactured the *Pieces* they intended to use in their game of International Chess. Scudder, who wrote "Prince of the Blood" says of the Palais Royal:-"It gave the police more to do than all other parts of the city". But as far as the public was concerned, this infamous place was owned by the Duc D'Orleans, the cousin of the King. Only

* The same Evil Geniuses used their agents to involve William Pitt in debt and forced him to resign as Prime Minister of England because during the early part of his ministry he obstinately refused to allow England to become involved in wars they planned to further their own secret plans and ambitions. Pitt had learned a great deal regarding the part the International Money-Barons played in International Affairs when Chancellor of the Exchequer - 1785

a mere handful of men and women knew that the Money-lenders controlled it and used it to create a revolutionary organization which was to be the instrument of their revenge and their manual of action to further their secret aims and ambitions.

After the secret documents found on the body of the Courier had been read by the police the documents were passed on to the Bavarian Government. The Bavarian Government ordered the police to raid the headquarters of the Illuminati. Further evidence was obtained which exposed the widespread ramifications of the World Revolutionary Movement. The Governments of France, England, Poland, Germany, Austria and Russia were informed of the International Nature of the revolutionary plot, but as has happened repeatedly since, the governments concerned took no serious action to stop the diabolical conspiracy. Why? The only answer to this question is this:- The power of the men behind the world revolutionary movement is greater than the power of any elected government. This fact will be proved time and time again as the story unfolds.

The malevolent men who plot and plan the W.R.M. have another advantage over decent people. The average person, who believes in God and finds pleasure and enjoyment in the beautiful things with which God has blessed us, just cannot bring him, or herself, to believe such a diabolical plan of hatred and revenge could be conceived by human beings. Although all Christians believe most sincerely that the Grace of God enters their own souls as the result of attending their religious services, receiving the Sacraments, and saying their prayers, they cannot make themselves believe that through the ceremonies and Rites of the Illuminati, be it the Semitic Cabala or the Aryan Pagan Grand Orient type, the Devil does inoculate his evil influence and powers into the hearts and souls of the men and women who accept, as their religion, Atheistic-materialism, and put the theories of their High Priests into practice.

A few illustrations will be given to show how individuals and governments have remained just as stupid and naive in regard to warnings given them concerning the evil mechanism of the real leaders of the World Revolutionary Movement.

After various governments failed to act on the information made known by the Bavarian police in 1785, the sister of Marie Antoinette wrote her personal letters warning her of the revolutionary plot; the connection of the International Bankers; the part Freemasonry was destined to play, and her own danger. Marie Antoinette (1755 - 1793) was the daughter of the Emperor Francis 1 of Austria. She married Louis XVI of France. She just couldn't bring herself to believe the terrible things her own sister told her were being plotted by the Illuminati. To the repeated warnings sent by her sister, Marie Antoinette wrote long letters in reply. In regard to her sister's claim that evidence had been obtained that the Illuminati operating under the guise of Philanthropic Freemasonry planned to destroy both the Church and State in France, Marie Antoinette replied: - "I believe, that as far as France is concerned, you worry too much about Freemasonry. Here it is far from having the significance it may have elsewhere in Europe."

How wrong she proved to be is a matter of history. Because she refused consistently to heed her sister's repeated warnings she and her husband died under the guillotine.

Between 1917 and 1919 the British Government was given full particulars regarding the International Bankers who were at that time *The Secret Power* behind the W.R.M. The information was submitted officially by British Intelligence Officers; American Intelligence Officers; and confirmed by Mr. Oudendyke and Sir M. Findlay. Mr. Oudendyke was the representative of the Netherlands Government in St. Petersburg (now Stalingrad) at the time. He looked after Britain's interests after *The Mob* had wrecked the British Embassy, and killed Commander E. N. Cromie. This aspect of the W.R.M. is dealt with in detail in subsequent chapters on Russia.

The majority of students of history believe Marie Antoinette was a woman who entered fully into the spirit and gaiety of the French Court. It is generally accepted as a fact that she engaged in many affairs l'amour with her husband's close friends, and indulged in reckless extravagances. That is the picture Balsamo and his propagandists painted of her. The fact that they made their *L'Infamie* stick enabled them to have the Mob demand her life. But their version of the conduct of Marie Antionette is a pack of lies, as historians have proved. The fortitude with which she bore the sufferings inflicted upon her by her enemies; the dignity with which she met her fate; and the resignation and courage with which she offered up her life on the scaffold cannot be reconciled with the characteristics of a wanton woman.

In order to defame Marie Antoinette, Weishaupt and Mendlessohn thought up the idea of the *Diamond Necklace*. At the time, the financial resources of France were at their lowest ebb and the government of France was begging the International Money-Barons to grant them further credit. A secret agent of the arch-conspirators ordered a fabulous diamond necklace to be made by the Court Jewelers. The order for this necklace, the estimated value of which was a quarter of a million livres, was placed in the name of the Queen. When the Court Jewelers brought the Diamond Necklace to the Queen for her acceptance she refused to have anything to do with it. She disclaimed all knowledge of the transaction. But the news of the fabulous necklace leaked out as the plotters intended it should. Balsamo put his propaganda machine into operation. Marie Antoinette was deluged with criticism; her character was smeared; her reputation dragged in the mire by a whispering campaign of character assassination. And, as usual, nobody could ever put a finger on the person or persons who started the slanders. After this build-up Balsamo uncorked his own special master-piece. His printing presses turned out thousands upon thousands of pamphlets which claimed a secret lover of the Queen's had sent the necklace as a mark of appreciation for her favours.

But those who operated *L'Infamie* thought up even more diabolical slanders to circulate regarding the Queen. They wrote a letter to Cardinal Prince de Rohan to which they forged the signature of the Queen. In the letter he was asked to meet her at the Palais Royal about midnight to discuss the matter of the diamond necklace. A prostitute from the Palais Royal was engaged to disguise herself as the Queen, and involve the Cardinal. The incident was played up in newspapers and pamphlets and the foulest innuendoes were circulated involving two of the highest personages of both Church and State.

History records that after the diamond necklace had served its foul purpose it was taken over to England and taken apart. A Jew named Eliason

is said to have retained the majority of the valuable diamonds used in its original composition.

Another piece of evidence which connects the English Jewish money-lenders with the plot to bring about the French Revolution was unearthed by Lady Queensborough, author of "Occult Theocracy". While doing some research work she read a copy of "L'Anti-Semitisme" written by a Jew named Bernard Lazare and published in 1849. With the leads obtained from this book Lady Queensborough claims Benjamin Goldsmid, his brother Abraham, and their partner Moses Mecatta, and his nephew Sir Moses Montefiore, were Jewish financiers in England who were definitely affiliated with their continental Jewish brethren in the plot to bring about the revolution in France. Further evidence was found to tie Daniel Itsig of Berlin, and his son-in-law David Friedlander, and Herz Gergbeer of Alsace in with the Rothschilds and the plot. Thus are revealed the men who at that time constituted the *Secret Power* behind the World Revolutionary Movement.

Knowledge of the methods these men used to manoeuvre the French Government into financial difficulty is of importance, because it set the pattern they followed in America, Russia, Spain and other countries afterwards.

Sir Walter Scott in Vol. two of *The Life of Napoleon*, gives a clear story of the initial moves. He then sums up the situation with these words — "These financiers used the Government (French) as bankrupt prodigals are treated by usurious money-lenders who, feeding the extravagance with one hand, with the other wring out of their ruined fortunes the most unreasonable recompenses for their advances. By a long succession of these ruinous loans, and various rights granted to guarantee them, the whole finances of France were brought to a total confusion".*

After the Government of France was forced into the position of seeking huge loans because of debts incurred in fighting wars to further the secret ambitions of the International Conspirators, they very kindly offered to supply the money providing they could write the terms of the agreement. On the surface their terms were most lenient. But again they had placed a nigger in the wood-pile in the person of one M. Necker. He was to be appointed to the French King's Council as his Chief Minister of Financial Affairs. The Jewish financiers pointed out that this financial wizard would pull France out of her monetary troubles in less than no time at all. What he actually did during the next four years was to involve the French Government so badly with the Jewish financiers that the National Debt increased to £170,000,000.

Captain A. H. M. Ramsay sums up the situation aptly in *The Nameless War*. He says: "Revolution is a blow struck at a paralytic— When the debt-grip has been firmly established, control of every form of publicity and political activity soon follows, together with a full grip on industrialists, (both management and labour). The stage is then set for the revolutionary blow. The grip of the Right hand of finance establishes the paralysis; while the revolutionary Left hand holds the dagger and deals

* Because of his alleged anti-semitic utterances Sir Walter Scott's important works consisting of a total of nine volumes dealing with many phases of the French Revolution have been given the Silent Treatment by those who control the publishing houses as well as the biggest portion of the press. They are almost unattainable except in Museum Libraries and are never listed with his other works.

the fatal blow. Moral corruption facilitates the whole process."

While Balsamo's propaganda sheets damned the higher officials of both Church and State, special agents of the Illuminati organized the men who were to be used as leaders in the Reign of Terror planned to accompany the revolutionary effort. Among these leaders were Robespierre, Danton, and Marat. To conceal their real purpose the men who were to release the prisoners and lunatics to create the necessary atmosphere for instituting the preconceived Reign of Terror, met in the Jacobean Convent. Within the walls of the sacred edifice the details of the bloody plan were worked out. The lists of reactionaries marked down for liquidation were compiled. It was explained that while the criminals and lunatics ran wild terrorizing the population by committing mass murders and publicly performing rapes, the organized underground workers, under direction of Manuel, Procurer of the Commune, would round up all the important political figures, heads of the clergy, and military officers known to be loyal to the King.* The men who were to emerge from the Jewish organized underground were formed into Jacobin Clubs. Under leaders, who were well versed in the duties required of them to direct the "Reign of Terror", they conducted the mass atrocities so they would serve the purpose of their hidden masters, and move them further towards their ultimate goal.

* Sir Walter Scott — "Life of Napoleon", Vol. 2, P. 30 says "The demand of the Communate' de Paris, now the Sanhedrin of the Jacobin, was of course, for blood."

CHAPTER FOUR

The International Conspiracy

The International Bankers planned the French Revolution so they could become *The Secret Power* behind the governments of Europe and further their Long Range Plans.

With the outbreak of the revolution the Jacobins took over control. They were men who had been hand picked by the Illuminati and Grand Orient Masonry. They used the Duc D'Orleans to serve their purpose right up to the time he was required to vote for the death of his cousin the King. The Duc believed he would be made the constitutional monarch, but the Jacobins had other instructions. Once he had voted for the death of the King, and assumed the blame, he left the real plotters free from suspicion. Then those who comprised *The Secret Power* behind the revolution ordered him *liquidated* also. They switched the full force of their propaganda, and *L'Infamie*, against him. In an unbelievably short time, he was on his way to the guillotine. While riding over the cobble stones on the death-cart he heard himself reviled, and execrated, by all classes of the people.

Once Mirabeau realized what a terrible instrument of vengeance he had

helped to bring into being, he repented. Wild and dissolute as he had been, he just couldn't stomach witnessing the terrible and shocking atrocities which the Jacobins were systematically perpetrating on all those who were *Fingered* for outrage and death by their secret masters. Mirabeau was actually opposed to any violence being done to the King: His personal plan had been to reduce Louis XVI to a Limited Monarch, and then have himself appointed his chief advisor. When he realized that his Masters were determined to kill the King he tried to arrange for Louis to escape from Paris so he could place himself under the protection of his loyal Generals who still commanded his army. When his plans were betrayed to the Jacobins, Mirabeau was ordered liquidated also. In his case a public execution could not be arranged because his enemies did not consider they had time to *frame charges* against him and make them stick, so he was poisoned and his death made to look like suicide. A book was written about *The Diamond Necklace* already referred to. In it is the significant remark "Louis was not ignorant of the fact that Mirabeau had been poisoned".

Danton and Robespierre were the two devils incarnate who stepped up the *Reign of Terror* designed by the Jewish Money-lenders to give them revenge upon their enemies, and to remove personages they considered obstacles in their path. Yet, when they had served their purpose, their two chief executioners were arrested and charged with their many infamies and then executed.*

Lafayette was a Mason. He was a good man. He joined the revolutionary forces because he honestly believed revolutionary action was necessary to bring about much needed reforms speedily. But Lafayette never thought for a moment he was leading the people of France from their old oppression into a new subjection. When he tried to save the King he was packed off to fight a war in Austria. Since the French Revolution of 1789, up to the revolutions going on to-day, the *Secret Power* behind them have used many Duc D'Orleans; Mirabeaus, and Lafayettes. Although the men have borne different names they have all been used as tools and played similar parts. They have been used to foment the revolutions and, after having served their purpose, they have been liquidated by the very men they served. Their deaths are always so arranged that they die under a blanket of guilt which should rightfully have covered the shoulders of the men who still remain *The Secret Power* behind the scenes in International Intrigue.

Sir Walter Scott understood a great deal about how *The Secret Power* behind the French Revolution worked. Any person who reads his *Life of Napoleon* will sense that the author thought he detected the Jewish origin of the plots.**

Sir Walter points out that the real key figures in the revolution were

* It is of interest to note, *Protocols of Zion* Number 15 reads "We execute Masons in such wise that none save the brotherhood can ever have a suspicion of it" — and again "In this way we shall proceed with those GOY masons who get to know too much." E. Scudder, in his "Life of Mirabeau" says — "He (Mirabeau) died at a moment when the revolution might still have been checked."

** My investigations prove that the men who have consituted The Secret Powers behind the Scenes of International Intrigue and directed the W.R.M. and the Nazi plan for World Conquest, have not all been of Semitic origin or members of the Jewish religion. I feel certain they were all Atheistic-Materialists, regardless of Racial origin. None of them had a sincere belief in the existence of an Almighty God. Money-Barons, Industrial Monopolists, Grasping Politicians, never hesitated to blame Jews and Gentiles alike, for the crimes they committed against humanity

mostly *foreigners*. He observed that they used typically Jewish terms such as *Directors* and *Elders*, in their work. He points out that a man named Manuel was in some mysterious manner appointed *Procureur of the Commune*. Sir Walter states that this one man was responsible for the arrest and detention, in prisons all over France, of the victims of the pre-arranged massacres which took place in September 1792. During the massacres 8,000 victims were murdered in the prisons of Paris alone. Sir Walter also noted that the *Communaute de Paris* (the Paris County Council) became the *SANHEDRIN* of the Jacobins who cried for blood and more blood. Scott relates that until they had served their purpose Robespierre, Danton, and Marat shared the high places in the *SYNAGOGUE* of the Jacobins. (My emphasis) It was Manuel who sparked the attack against King Louis and Marie Antoinette which finally led them to the guillotine. Manuel was well supported by a man named David who, as a leading member of the Committee of Public security, tried Manuel's many victims. David's voice always called for blood and death.

Sir Walter records that David used to preface his "bloody work of the day with the professional phrase *Let us grind enough of the Red.*" It was David who introduced *The Cult of the Supreme Being*. The heathen ritual was Cabalistic mummery which was substituted for every external sign of rational devotion. Scott also mentions that Chlodere de Lacles, thought to have been of Spanish origin, was manager of the Palais Royal which played such a devilish part in the preparations for the outbreak of the Revolution. Another matter of importance is this: After Robespierre had been ordered *liquidated* two men named Reubel and Gohir were appointed *Directors of The Council of Elders*. With three others they became the actual government of France for a time. The five men referred to were known as *The Directoires*. It is a very remarkable fact that Sir Walter Scott's *Life of Napoleon* (in nine volumes) which reveals so much of the real truth is practically unknown.

Mention must be made to G. Renier's *Life of Robespierre*. He writes as if some of the secrets were known to him. He says— "From April 27th to July 28th, 1794, (when Robespierre was defeated), the reign of terror was at its height. It was never a dictatorship of a single man, least of all Robespierre. Some 20 men shared in the power". Then again— "On July 28th Robespierre made a long speech before the Convention..... a *Phillipic* against ultra-terrorists..... during which he uttered vague and general accusations". Robespierre is quoted to have said "I dare not name them at this moment and in this place. I cannot bring myself entirely to tear asunder the veil that covers this profound mystery of iniquity. But I can affirm most positively that among the authors of this plot are the agents of that system of corruption and extravagance, the most powerful of all the means invented by the Foreigners for the undoing of the Republic: I mean the impure apostles of Atheism; and the immorality that is its base". Mr. Renier added— "Had he (Robespierre) not spoken these words he might still have triumphed".

Robespierre had said too much. He was deliberately shot in the jaw to silence him effectively until he could be dragged to the guillotine the

* The volumes are never mentioned or reprinted with his other works. They are almost unobtainable. As the story of *The Secret Power* unfolds the reader will realize the importance of this significant fact which illustrates how the channels of publicity are controlled.

following day. Thus another Mason, who knew too much, was disposed of. As the events which led up to the Russian and Spanish revolutions are reviewed it will be shown that the Hidden Revolutionary Section of the Illuminati within the Grand Orient Lodges of Continental Freemasonry was the instrument of the men who constituted *The Secret Power* behind the World Revolutionary Movement. Thousands of individuals are publicly blamed, and many organizations brought into disrepute, simply because it was within the power of the secret leaders of the W.R.M. to saddle them with the blame for their crimes and thus conceal their own identity. There are not many people living to-day who know that Robespierre, Marat, and Danton, were only the instruments used by the thirteen International Money-lenders who plotted and directed the *Great French Revolution*. It was the men behind the scene who preconceived the pattern of The Reign of Terror as the means of gratifying their desire for revenge. Only during a Reign of Terror could they remove human obstacles from their path.

Having run out of victims, the men who directed the French Revolution decided to engage in International intrigue again. For the purpose of increasing their economic and political power Anselm Meyer Rothchild trained his son Nathan Meyer for the special purpose of opening up a House of Rothschild in London, England. His intention was to consolidate, more strongly than ever, the connections between the men who controlled the Bank of England and those who controlled the Banks of France, Germany, and Holland. Nathan undertook this important task at the age of 21. He tripled his fortune. The Bankers then decided to use Napoleon as the Instrument of their will. They organized the Napoleonic Wars to topple several more of the Crowned Heads of Europe.

After Napoleon swept over Europe he pronounced himself Emperor in 1804. He appointed his brother Joseph, King of Naples. Louis, King of Holland; Jerome, King of Westphalia. At the same time Nathan Rothchild arranged matters so that his four brothers became the Kings of finance in Europe. They were the *Secret Power* behind the newly established Thrones. The International Money-lenders set up a headquarters in Switzerland. It was agreed between them that, in their interests, and for their security, Switzerland should be kept neutral in all disputes. In their Swiss headquarters at Geneva they organized the different combines and cartels on an international scale. They arranged things so that no matter who fought who, or who won and who lost, the members of the International Money-lenders Pool made more and more money. This group of men soon obtained control of the Munition plants, the ship-building industry, the mining industry, chemical plants, drug supply depots, steel mills, etc. The only fly in the ointment was the fact that Napoleon grew more and more egotistical until he finally had the temerity to denounce them publicly. Thus he also decided his own fate. It was not the weather, nor the cold, that turned his victorious invasion of Russia into one of the most tragic military defeats the world has ever known. The failure of munitions and supplies to reach his armies was due to the sabotaging of his lines of communications.

The secret strategy used to defeat Napoleon, and force his abdication, has been accepted as essential for all revolutionary efforts since that date. It is very simple. The leaders of the revolutionary movement arrange to

place their agents secretly in key positions in the departments of supply; communication; transport; and intelligence, of the armed forces they plan to overthrow. By sabotaging supplies; intercepting orders; issuing contradictory messages; tying up or misrouting transports; and by counter intelligence work; revolutionary leaders have discovered they can create utter chaos in the most efficient military organization on land, at sea, or in the air. Ten *Cells* secretly placed in key positions are worth ten thousand men in the field. The methods used to bring Napoleon to ruin the early part of the nineteenth century were used to bring about the defeat of the Russian Armies in the war against Japan 1904, and again to cause mutiny in the Russian Armies, 1917, and mutiny in the German Army and Navy in 1918.

Communist infiltration into key positions was the real reason the German Generals asked for, and were granted, an Armistice in November 1918. The same methods were used to destroy the effectiveness of the Spanish Army, Navy, and Air Force in 1936. Exactly the same tactics were used to bring about the defeat of Hitler after his victorious advances into Russia in World War Two. Thus history repeats itself, because the same powers use the same methods over and over again. But most important of all: it was the descendants of the men who brought about Napoleon's downfall who brought about the defeat of China's National Forces in 1945 and onwards. Mysterious orders were given which caused millions upon millions of dollars worth of arms and ammunition to be dumped in the Indian Ocean when they should have gone to Chiang-Kai-Shek. The true story of the manner in which British and American politicians betrayed our anti-communist Chinese and Korean allies will prove that it was the agents of the International Bankers, maneuvering to let Communism obtain control of Asia, who deceived and ill-advised our top-level statesmen. Communism is to-day what it always has been since 1773, — the instrument of destruction, and the manual of action used by the international arch-conspirators to further their own secret plans by which, in the final analysis, they intend to obtain control of the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world.

History records how Napoleon was forced to abdicate in Paris in 1814: He was sent into exile on St. Elba; He escaped and tried to make a comeback. But he was playing against men who use loaded dice. Nathan Rothschild, and his international clique, had backed Germany to defeat Napoleon. They had planned to make money regardless of the outcome of the struggle. When the Battle of Waterloo was about to be fought Nathan Rothschild was in Paris. He had obtained, as his place of residence, a palace which overlooked that occupied by Louis XVIII. He could, when he wished, look right into the window of the palace occupied by the aspirant to the throne of France. He had arranged also to have agents on the field of battle despatch to him by carrier pigeon information regarding the fighting. Nathan Rothschild also arranged to have false information sent to England by carrier pigeons regarding the results of the battle. Once he was sure Wellington had been victorious he had his agents inform the British public that Wellington had been defeated and that Napoleon was on the rampage again. The fact that carrier-pigeons played such an important role in this conspiracy gave birth to the expression *A little bird told me*. (If a person

in England asks another "Where did you get that information?" the person questioned will most likely say "Oh! A little bird told me." and let it go at that.)

Nathan Rothschild's little birds told lies of such magnitude, regarding the battle of Waterloo, that the people of Britain went into a panic. The bottom dropped out of the stock market. English pounds could be bought for a *Song* or a shilling. Values of everything fell to an all time low. Nathan chartered a small vessel for the sum of £2,000 to take him from France to England. Upon arrival he, and his financial associates, bought up all the stocks, bonds, shares, other properties, and securities they could get their hands on. When the truth regarding Wellington's Victory became known values returned to normal. The International Money-lenders made astronomical fortunes.

Why they were not assassinated by some of the people they ruined is beyond comprehension. As a token of their joy and gratitude for the marvelous feat of arms performed by Wellington and Blucher, the Rothschilds LOANED England £18,000,000 and Prussia £5,000,000 of this ill-gotten gain, TO REPAIR THE DAMAGES OF WAR. When Nathan Rothschild died in 1836, he had secured control of the Bank of England and the National Debt which, after his big financial killing in 1815, reached £885,000,000.

It is most unlikely that one Freemason in a thousand knows the TRUE story of how the heads of the Grand Orient Illuminati infiltrated their agents into Continental Freemasonry. Because the facts related are the truth, the Grand Masters of English Freemasons have warned their Brother Masons that they must have no truck with Grand Orient Masons or affiliate with them in any way. The fact that The Revolutionary Illuminati established itself within Continental Freemasonry, caused Pope Pius IX to publicly denounce Communism, and prohibit Catholics from becoming Masons. To convince any reader, who may still have doubts, regarding the part Freemasonry played in the French Revolution, part of a debate, which took place on the subject in the French Chamber of Deputies in 1904, will be quoted. The Marquis of Rosambe, after some searching questions related to proving French Freemasonry was the author of the French Revolution said; "We are then in complete agreement on the point that Freemasonry was the only author of the revolution, and the applause which I receive from the *Left*, and to which I am little accustomed, proves gentlemen, that you acknowledge with me that it was Masonry which made the French Revolution?"

To this statement M. Jumel, a well known Grand Orient Mason, replied. "We do more than acknowledge it . . . we proclaim it".*

In 1923 at a big banquet attended by many men prominent in International Affairs, some of whom were connected with the League of Nations organization, the President of the Grand Orient gave this toast. - "To the French Republic, daughter of French Freemasonry. To the universal republic of to-morrow, daughter of universal Masonry."*

To prove that The Grand Orient Freemasons have controlled French politics from 1923 onwards a brief review of historical events will be given. The most important victory the International Bankers gained, after their agents had acted as advisors to the political leaders who devised and finally

* This was quoted in the Convent du Grand Orient 1923, p. 403.

** Henry Delassies passage quoted in Conjuraton Anti-Christienne Vol. 1 p. 146; requoted in The Spanish Arena, p. 143.

ratified the infamous *Treaty of Versailles*, was to have M. Herriot elected to power in France in 1924. Every political policy dictated by the heads of Grand Orient Freemasonry in 1923 was put into effect by the Herriot Government within a year.

1. In January 1923 the G.O.L. (Grand Orient Lodges) decreed the suppression of the embassy to the Vatican. The French Parliament carried out this order October 24th, 1924.
2. In 1923 the G. O. L. demanded the triumph of the idea of Laicity (this is the primary principle essential to the establishment of the Grand Orient's ideology of an Atheistic State) Herriot made his public ministerial declaration in favour of this policy June 17th, 1924.
3. On January 31st, 1923 the G. O. L. demanded a full and complete amnesty for condemned persons and traitors. Several prominent Communist leaders were to benefit, amongst them Marty who afterwards became notorious as the organizer of the International Brigades which fought on the Communist side in Spain 1936 - 39. The Chamber of Deputies voted for a general Amnesty July 15th, 1924 and thus turned loose on an unsuspecting society a number of International Gangsters whose master was the Supreme Head of Grand Orient Masonry.
4. In October 1922 the G.O.L. had started a campaign to popularize the idea that diplomatic relations be opened with the SOVIET Government as established in Moscow. This movement didn't get very far until after the election of M. Herriot to power. This Friendship with Russia campaign was started in France when the Bulletin Official de la Grand Loge de France published an article on the subject in the October issue of 1922 on Page 286. Political relations were established with the Communist Revolutionary Leaders by Herriot on October 28th, 1924.*

One of the leaders of the Grand Orient at this time was Leon Blum. He was being primed to become a political instrument ready to do the bidding of his leaders. High-ranking members of the Military Lodges in Spain who defected (after they found out they were being used as tools by leaders of the W.R.M.,) disclosed that every Grand Orient Mason was required to take an oath of UNLIMITED OBEDIENCE to the head of the Council of Thirty Three and to recognize no human as above him). An oath of this kind taken by an avowed atheist literally means that he recognized the State as above everything else, and the head of the State as his God. A great deal of detail about Grand Orient intrigue in France, and Spain, from 1923 to 1939 is told in *The Spanish Arena* written by William Foss and Cecil Gerahty and published by *The Right Book Club*, London England, in 1939. For our purpose, i.e. to establish continuity of the International Bankers plot for World Revolution, it is sufficient to touch on just a few highlights.

Leon Blum was born in Paris in 1872 of Jewish parents. He was noted for the part he played in the Dreyfus affair. He was elected French Premier June 1936. He retained office until June 1937. He was re-elected

* A. G. Michel in *La Dictature de la Franc-maçonnerie la France* requoted in the *Spanish Arena*, p. 143.

in March, and remained until April 1937. His supporters managed to get him back into politics as Vice-Premier June 1937 to January 1938.

During the whole of this time Leon Blum's task was to mould French governmental policy so it would aid the plans of the leaders of the W. R. M. in regard to Spain. In order to throw suspicion away from themselves the arch-conspirators made it appear that it was Franco, and his military associates, who were the planners and plotters of the events which led up to the Civil War in Spain. It is now proved that Stalin, and his revolutionary experts the Comintern, were the conspirators who carried out the plans of *The Secret Power* behind the W.R.M. They planned to duplicate what they had achieved in both the French Revolution in 1789, and the Russian Revolution in 1917.

As early as 1929 M. Gustave pointed out in his paper "La Victoires" the truth regarding Leon Blum and his associates. He had the courage to declare "The Collectivist Party" of Leon Blum, the second branch of Freemasonry . . . is not only anti-religious, but a party of class-war, and of social revolution".

Leon Blum put into effect the plans of the leaders of the W. R. M. to supply Spanish *Loyalists* with arms, munitions, and finances. He was instrumental in keeping the Pyrenees open but he followed a one-sided policy of non-intervention . . . It only applied to the Nationalists of Franco's forces.

Evidence is produced, in the chapters dealing with the revolution in Spain, to prove that the French and Spanish Grand Orient Lodges were the line of communications between the directors of the W.R.M. and their agents in Moscow, Madrid, and Vienna.*

Should the reader think too much importance is being placed on the importance of the influence Grand Orient Masonry has on International Affairs M. A. C. Michel, author of *La Dictature de la Franc-Macennerie sur le France*, gives evidence to prove that the Grand Orient of France decreed in 1924, to make The League of Nations "An international tool for Freemasonry". Trotsky wrote in his book *Stalin* - "To-day there is a Tower of Babel at the service of Stalin, and one of its principal centres is Geneva, that hot-bed of intrigue."

The importance of what Trotsky says lies in the fact that the accusations he made regarding the evil influence of Grand Orient Masons within the League of Nations applies equally to the bad influence they have in the United Nations today. The student who studies today's happenings in the United Nations will see their handiwork especially in regard to strange policies which just don't make sense to the average man-in-the-street. But these strange policies become extremely clear if we study them to see how they will further the long range plan of the W. R. M. To do this we only have to remember one or two important facts: First, that the leaders of the W. R. M. consider it necessary to destroy all existing forms of constitutional government, regardless of whether they be monarchy or republic; Second, that they intend to introduce a World Dictatorship just as soon as they consider they are securely in position to usurp absolute

* All political events which have occurred in France from the outbreak of World War Two to the recent refusal by Mendes-France to agree to the R.D.C. must be studied, with due regard to the Long Range Plans of those who direct the W.R.M. whose agents, the Grand Orient Freemasons, are members of all levels of the French government, and all political parties. At the last check more than one hundred members of the French Parliament were Grand Orient Masons.

control. M. J. Marques-Riviere* had this to say "The centre of the International Freemasons is at Geneva. The offices of the International Masonic Association are at Geneva. This is the meeting place of delegates of nearly all the forms of Masonry throughout the world. The interpretation of the League and the I.M.A. is easy, apparent, and confessed."

"One can well understand the exclamation in 1924 by Brother Barcia, Past Grand Master of the Spanish Grand Orient, at the Convent of the Grand Orient when he returned from Geneva: "I have assisted at the work of the commissions. I have heard Paul-Boncour; Jeuhaux; Loucheur; de Jouvenal. All the French had the same spirit. Beside me were representatives of American Freemasons, and they asked each other: "Are we in a secular assembly or a Masonic Order? . . . Brother Joseph Avenal is the Secretary-General of the League."

It is well to remember that the International Money-lenders chose Geneva as their headquarters nearly a century before the above event was recorded. They had, in accordance with their policy, kept Switzerland a neutral nation in all international disputes because they had to have one place where they could meet and instruct their agents who were doing their bidding and carrying out their secret policies. The United States Government refused to join the League of Nations. Certain interests promoted the *Isolationist Policy*. The Secret Powers were determined to exploit those who honestly support the idea of a One World form of Super-government to assure peace and prosperity. They determined to wreck the League of Nations and substitute The United Nations. World War Two gave them this opportunity. In 1946 the remnants of the League of Nations were picked up and used in the quilted pattern of the United Nations which included the U.S.S.Rs. and the U.S.A. as the two most powerful members. The fact that the United Nations gave Israel to the Political Zionists, which they had been after for half a century, and on the advice of these same men, turned over China, Northern Korea, Manchuria, Mongolia, the Dutch East Indies, and parts of Indo-China, to Communist leaders, proves how successfully the Secret Powers laid, and carried out, their plans. It must be remembered that Lenin predicted that the forces of Communism would, in all probability, sweep over the western world from the East. People, who study the MERCATOR'S PROJECTION of the world, fail to understand how the Nations of the Far East could sweep over the nations of the Western world like a tidal wave. To those who study Global War Lenin's statements are as clear as crystal. What is even more important — When Lenin had outlived his usefulness he died, or was removed. Few people can understand how it was that Stalin, by a few ruthless, murderous moves, removed all those who, by reason of their activities in the Russian Revolution, were considered better qualified for leadership in the U.S.R.Rs, and usurped power for himself.

Those who study the W.R.M. from the evidence presented in this book will understand why Stalin was chosen to follow Lenin. The old Joint Stock Company principle was being put into effect again. American and British Intelligence Officers had exposed the part the International Bankers had played in the Russian revolution, to their Governments. In April 1919 the British Government had issued a *White Paper* on this subject. It was

* M. J. Marques-Riviere is the author of *Comment la Franc-Macennerie fait une revolution.*

quickly suppressed, but a certain amount of damage had been done. The International Bankers had been accused of financing International Jewry to put their plans for an International Dictatorship into effect. The International Bankers had to find some means of countering these impressions and ideas. The true picture of their utter ruthlessness is seen when it is pointed out that Stalin, a Gentile, was chosen by the International Money-lenders, and that, acting on their instructions, he put Trotsky out of the way and proceeded to liquidate hundreds of thousands of Russian Jews in the *purges* which put him in power, following Lenin's death. This should prove to sincere, but misguided people, everywhere, that the International Bankers, and their carefully selected agents and friends, don't consider the *MASSSES* of the people of any race, colour, or creed, as other than expendable pawns in the game. It is true that many Jews became Communists and followers of Karl Marx. They worked and fought to bring into being Karl Marx's published theories for an International of Soviet Socialist Republics. But they, like many Gentiles, were deceived. By the time Stalin was firmly seated in Moscow as the head agent of the International Bankers, it was difficult to find any members of the First and Second Internationals alive. The manner in which the Arch-conspirators used Grand Orient Masons, and then had them liquidated as soon as they had served their purpose, is just another illustration of the ruthlessness of those whose only God is Mammon.

Further evidence will be produced to prove the International Bankers are not interested in anything else other than obtaining for their own small and very select group, ultimate undisputed control of the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world.* The only honest thought in any of their minds is that they obviously believe that they are so superior in mental ability to the rest of mankind that they are better able, than any other group of individuals, to manage the World's affairs. They are convinced they can work out a plan of world government that is better than God's plan. For this reason they are determined to ultimately obliterate from the minds of all human beings all knowledge of God and of His Commandments and substitute their own *New Order* based on the theory that the State is Supreme in all things and the Head of the State is, therefore, God Almighty upon this Earth. The attempted deification of Stalin is proof of this statement. Once people become convinced of this great truth they will realize that men of all races, colours, and creeds have been used, and are still being used, as "Pawns in the Game".

* The reason the International Bankers backed Political Zionism from 1914 to date is explained in another chapter dealing with events which led to World War Two. It is sufficient to say here that the International Bankers were interested in securing control of the Five Trillion Dollars worth of minerals and oil which had been discovered in Palestine by Cunningham-Craig, consulting Geologist to the British Government, and others, prior to 1918. These geological reports were kept secret. In 1939 Cunningham-Craig was recalled from Canada to make another survey in the Middle East. He died under mysterious circumstances immediately he had completed his task. To-day, i.e. 1954, arrangements are being made quietly by the big money people to exploit these resources.

CHAPTER FIVE

The American Revolution

In order to understand how men who obtained control of the Bank of England, and the British National Debt, also obtained control of the trade and commerce, and the monetary system of Britain's American colonies, it will be sufficient if we pick up the threads of the story at the time Benjamin Franklin (1706 - 1790) went over to England to represent the interests of the men who had been associated with him in building up the prosperity of the American Colonies.

Robert L. Owen, former Chairman, Committee on Banking and Currency, United States Senate, explains the matter on page 98 of Senate Document No. 23. He states that when associates of the Rothschild's asked Franklin how he accounted for the prosperous conditions prevailing in the colonies, he replied: "That is simple — In the Colonies we issue our own money. It is called Colonial Script — We issue it in proper proportion to the demands of trade and industry."

Robert L. Owen remarked that not very long after the Rothschild's heard of this they realized the opportunity to exploit the situation with considerable profit to themselves. The obvious thing to do was to have a law passed prohibiting the Colonial officials from issuing their own money and make it compulsory for them to obtain the money they required through the medium of the Banks. Amschel Maier Rothschild was still in Germany, but he was supplying the British Government with Mercenary Troops at £8 per man. Such was his influence that in 1764 he succeeded, through the Directors of the Bank of England, in having laws passed in accordance with his dictates.

The authorities in the Colonies had to discard their Script money. They had to mortgage the Colonial assets and securities to the Bank of England in order to borrow the money they needed to carry on business. Referring to those facts Benjamin Franklin stated. "In one year the conditions were so reversed that the era of prosperity ended, and a depression set in, to such an extent that the streets of the Colonies were filled with unemployed." Franklin stated: "The Bank of England refused to give more than 50 per cent of the face value of the *Script* when turned over as required by law. The circulating medium of exchange was thus reduced by half".*

Mr. Franklin disclosed the primary cause of the Revolution when he said "The Colonies would gladly have borne the little tax on tea and other matters had it not been that England took away from the Colonies their money, which created unemployment and dissatisfaction."

Dissatisfaction became general, but very few Colonials realized that the taxation, and other economic sanctions being imposed on them, were the results of the activities of a small group of International Gangsters, who had succeeded in obtaining control of the British Treasury, after they had obtained control of the Bank of England. It has already been shown how they jumped Britain's National Debt from £1,250,000 in 1694 to £16,000,000

* Direct quotations from Senate Document No. 23 supports the above statements.

in 1698, and increased it progressively to £885,000,000 by 1815.

On April 19th 1775, the first armed clashes between British and Colonials took place at Lexington and Concord. On May 10th the Second Continental Congress met at Philadelphia and George Washington was placed at the head of the Naval and Military Forces. He took command at Cambridge. On July 4th 1776 Congress adopted the Declaration of Independence.

For the next seven years the International Money-lenders urged and financed the Colonial War. The Rothschilds made plenty of money supplying the British with German Hessian soldiers with which to fight the Colonists. The average Britisher had no quarrel with his American cousins.* He secretly sympathized with them.

On October 19th, 1781 the British Commander, General Cornwallis, surrendered his whole army, including what was left of the Hessians. On September 3rd, 1783 the Independence of the United States was recognized by the Peace Treaty of Paris. The only real losers were the British people. Their National Debt had been increased tremendously and the International Money-lenders (who were in reality the Secret Power behind the World Revolutionary Movement) had succeeded in the first stage of the long range plans towards the dissolution of the British Empire.**

The agents of the International Bankers worked industriously to prevent unity. By keeping the various states in America separated it was much easier to exploit them. To prove the continuity of the Foreign Money-lenders meddling in the affairs of every nation it is sufficient to record that *The Foundling Fathers of the United States* meeting at Philadelphia in 1787 talked over the importance of bringing in some form of legislation which would protect them against the exploitation of the International Bankers.

The agents of the International Bankers organized active lobbying. They used intimidation. But despite all their efforts paragraph 5, of section 8, of the First article of the new American Constitution read - "CONGRESS SHALL HAVE THE POWER TO COIN MONEY AND REGULATE THE VALUE THEREOF."

The vast majority of United States citizens consider the Constitution an honoured, and almost sacred, document. All laws passed since then are SUPPOSED to conform with the provisions of the Constitution. The fact that subsequent legislation dealing with finance, and currency, have been in violation of the provisions laid down in Article 1, Section 8, Paragraph 5, proves how powerful the bankers have been in the political field.

The history of how the International Money-lenders obtained economic control of the United States in order to further their long range plans is decidedly interesting.

Using the good old reliable Joint Stock Company principle, the Directors of the Bank of England appointed one of their hirelings named Alexander Hamilton, to represent their interests in the United States. In 1780 this man, a supposed patriot, proposed the establishment of a Federal Bank. It was to be owned by PRIVATE INTERESTS as an alternative to those

* The Earl of Chatham and his son William Pitt (1759-1806) both denounced the policy of the International Money-Barons in regard to the Colonies prior to 1783. Young William Pitt was chosen by King George III to be Prime Minister because he convinced the King the Money-lenders were involving European countries in wars to serve their own selfish purposes.

** Just stop and think for a moment how far they have advanced that part of their plans since then. This explains Roosevelt's policy.

who insisted the issue and control of money should remain in the hands of the government elected by the people. Alexander Hamilton suggested that his proposed Federal Bank be capitalized for \$12,000,000. The Bank of England would provide \$10,000,000, the remaining \$2,000,000. would be allocated to wealthy people in America. In 1783 Alexander Hamilton, and his business partner Robert Morris, organized the Bank of America. As Financial Superintendent of the Continental Congress, Morris was able to reduce the United States Treasury to a state of indigence by the end of the Seven Years of War. This is another illustration of how *The Secret Power* use wars to further their plan for the W. R. M. To make absolutely sure the United States' Financial Cupboard was bare, Hamilton transferred the last \$250,000 from the Treasury Department, and invested it in the Bank's Capital Stock. Thomas Jefferson, Andrew Jackson, John Adams, James Madison, and Benjamin Franklin came out bodily at various times and accused the directors of the Bank of America of being agents of the Bank of England.

The Fathers of American Independence realized that if the Directors of the Bank of England obtained monopolistic control of America's money system they would recover any money they had lost financing the South against the North, and vice versa, by the simple process of mortgage and foreclosure. The net result of this struggle for economic control of the nation was that Congress refused to grant the Bank of America a charter.

Benjamin Franklin died in 1791 and the agents of the International Jewish Money-lenders immediately made another bid to obtain control of America's finances. They succeeded in having Alexander Hamilton appointed Secretary of the Treasury. Hamilton had the Government charter the bank his principals had been clamouring for. It was then a simple matter to usurp the rights to issue currency based on public and private debts. The most forceful arguments the Bankers' agents had used to defeat their opposition was that money issued by Congress, on the credit of the Nation, would be valueless in dealing abroad; while money obtained on loan from the bankers, at interest, would be welcomed as legal security in all kinds of transactions. Thus the public fell prey to the exploitation of the men who professed they were their friends. Alexander Hamilton, and Morris, were never other than hirelings of the International Money-lenders.

The new Bank was capitalized for \$35,000,000. Of this amount \$28,000,000. was subscribed by European Bankers, which the Rothschilds controlled. It is suspected that the International Bankers decided that Hamilton knew too much and couldn't be trusted any longer. He was inveigled into a duel with an expert named Aaron Burr, who acted as his executioner.

While American citizens were used as *Front* men by the international Bankers, policy was determined in Europe. The Rothschild interests gave orders that the American bankers were to extend almost unlimited credit for good security and put plenty of money into circulation. The propaganda media played up on the highest notes of optimism. Prosperity was assured. Americans were destined to become the greatest people on earth. Everybody was urged to invest in the future of their great nation.

When everyone of any worth had mortgaged themselves to the hilt, orders were given to tighten up credits, recall outstanding loans, and reduce the amount of money in circulation. An artificial depression was created. Citizens could not meet their financial obligations and the money-barons obtained

millions of dollars worth of property, and securities, at a fraction of their normal value. Admittedly everything was done by due process of law, but Al Capone and his gangsters, were gentlemen in comparison with the International Bankers.

Many great Americans have commented on this phase of the history of the United States, but their expressed opinions doesn't seem to have prevented their successors from falling into the same traps and pit-falls. John Adams (1735 - 1826) wrote to Thomas Jefferson in 1787. He said: "All the perplexities, confusion and distress arise not from the defects of the Constitution; not from want of honour and virtue; so much as from downright ignorance of the nature of coin, credit and circulation."

Thomas Jefferson said: "I believe that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies. Already they have raised up a money aristocracy that has set governments at defiance. The issuing power should be taken from the banks and restored to the people to whom it properly belongs".

Andrew Jackson said: "If Congress has a right, under the Constitution to issue paper money, it was given them to use by themselves, not to be delegated to individuals or corporations."

These out spoken comments warned the International Bankers to expect serious opposition when their Charter for the Bank of the United States ran out in 1811. To prepare for this eventuality Amschel Maier or (Meyer) Rothschild, had obtained absolute control of the Bank of England in order to strengthen his control of the World's economy. His son Nathan had been specially trained to undertake this tremendous task as previously mentioned. Nathan proved to have exceptional talent and ability for financial affairs. He trained himself only to think in terms of profits, just as the professional politician thinks only in terms of votes. In 1798, at the early age of twenty-one, he went over from Germany to secure control of the Bank of England. He was entrusted with the modest sum of £20,000. To demonstrate his financial wizardry he speculated, and in a comparatively short time, he increased his capital to £60,000. By 1811, when the matter of the renewal of the Charter for the Bank of America was due for a hearing, Nathan Rothschild was in control of the International Bankers. He issued his ultimatum. "Either the application for renewal of the charter is granted or the United States will find itself involved in a most disastrous war."

President Andrew Jackson didn't believe the International Bankers would foment a war. He decided to call their bluff. He told them bluntly—"You are a den of thieves — vipers. I intend to rout you out, and by the Eternal God I will rout you out." But President Jackson had underestimated the power of the Rothschilds. Nathan Rothschild issued orders. "Teach these impudent Americans a lesson. Bring them back to Colonial status."

The British Government, always subservient to the Bank of England, launched the war of 1812. This war was calculated to impoverish the United States to such an extent the legislators would have to plead for peace, and seek financial aid. Nathan Rothschild stipulated that no financial aid would be forthcoming except in return for the renewal of the charter for the Bank of America.

Nathan Rothschild's plan worked to perfection. It mattered not to him,

how many men were killed and wounded; How many women were widowed; How many children were made orphans; How many people were rendered destitute. He and his co-conspirators rejoiced in the fact that they had achieved their objective and in so doing they had created more and more dissatisfaction amongst the masses of the people who blamed the blundering policies of their own governments, while *The Secret Power* behind the scenes remained unsuspected by all except a very few people.

In 1816 The United States Congress granted the renewal of the Charter for the Bank of the United States as requested. There are many authorities who state quite frankly that the Members of Congress were bribed, or threatened, into voting for the legislation which put the American people back into financial bondage.

The men who plot and plan to secure economic and political control of the world don't hesitate to prostitute *Love* to achieve their ends, any more than they hesitate to order murder committed to rid them of men who stand in their way. In 1857 the marriage of Lenora, daughter of Lionel Rothschild, to her cousin Alfonso of Paris (They believe in keeping things within the family) brought many international personages to London, England, where the ceremony was performed. Disraeli, the noted English Statesman, and twice Prime Minister, was invited to be present.

Disraeli is reported to have said during his speech on that memorable occasion — "Under this roof are the heads of the family of Rothschild, a name famous in every capital of Europe, and every division of the globe. If you like we shall divide the United States into two parts, one for you James, and one for you Lionel. Napoleon will do exactly — and all that I advise him to do; and to Bismarck will be suggested such an intoxicating program as to make him our abject slave."*

History records that Judah P. Benjamin, a Rothschild relative, was appointed as their professional strategist in America. The American Civil War, which split the Union in two, became an accomplished fact.

Napoleon III was persuaded by the Bankers to extend his French Empire into Mexico. The British Government was persuaded that the Northern States could be made into a colony again. The Civil War in the United States was an economic war brought about by the International Bankers. By applying economic pressure it was a simple matter to aggravate the economic difficulties the Northern States encountered after the slaves had been given their freedom. Abraham Lincoln admitted "No nation can long endure half free and half slaves."**

The international Bankers loaned unlimited credit to all forces engaged by the South fighting the forces of the North. They loaned Napoleon III, 201,500,000 Francs for his Mexican campaign. When the Confederacy needed assistance in 1863 the Powers-that-be offered Napoleon Texas and Louisiana in exchange for French intervention against the Northern States.

The Tzar of Russia heard of these preposterous offers and he informed the Governments of England and France that should they actively intervene, and give military aid to the South, Russia would consider such action as a declaration of war against the Imperial Russian Empire. To

* Reference to this speech is made by several authors and historians.

** It is just as impossible for half a World which employs paid labour and enjoys a high standard of living to compete forever with the other half which employs slave labour under a Dictatorship.

strengthen his ultimatum Russian warships were sent to New York and San Francisco and placed at Lincoln's disposal.*

When the Northern authorities found themselves in financial difficulties the International Bankers didn't refuse to loan the money. They simply stipulated that the rate of interest to the Northern States would be 28 per cent. After all, they were in business as money-lenders. An important aspect of the American Civil War is that it would in all probability have reached a conclusion in a few months had not the International Money-lenders made fresh loans. These loans were usury. They were based on terms and rates of interest which were calculated to give International Bankers control of the economy of the whole country. When they considered it time they ended the war.

Lincoln tried to break the financial bonds with which his Northern States were bound. To him Article 1, Section 8, paragraph 5 of the Constitution was sufficient authority. He disregarded the bankers' overtures. He caused \$450,000,000 of *Honest* money to be printed. He based the *Credit of the Nation* as security behind this money. The International Bankers retaliated by causing a Bill to be passed through Congress ruling that *Lincoln's Greenbacks* would not be accepted as payment of interest on government bonds nor import duties. The Bankers caused Lincoln's money to become almost valueless by refusing to accept the *Greenbacks* except at a heavy discount. Having beaten down the value of Greenback dollars to 30 cents they bought them all in. They then turned around and bought government bonds with them demanding dollar for dollar value. In this way they overcame a serious threat and made 70 cents on the dollar.

An article, inspired by the International Bankers, appeared in the *London Times*. It concerned Abraham Lincoln's issue of *Greenbacks*. It said: "If this mischievous financial policy, which has its origin in North America, shall become endured down to a fixture, then that Government will furnish its own money without cost. It will pay off debts and be without debt. It will have all the money necessary to carry on its commerce. It will become prosperous without precedent in the history of the world. The brains, and wealth of all countries will go to North America. THAT COUNTRY MUST BE DESTROYED OR IT WILL DESTROY EVERY MONARCHY ON THE GLOBE."

The Hazard Circular was supplied to all banking interests from overseas. It read "Slavery is likely to be abolished by war power. This, I and my European friends are in favour of, because slavery is but the owning of labour, and carries with it the care of the labourers, while the European plan, led on by England, is that capital shall control labour by controlling wages.

"The great debt, that Capitalists will see is made out of the war, must be used to control the value of money. To accomplish this government bonds must be used as a banking basis. We are now waiting for the Secretary of the Treasury of the United States to make that recommendation. It will not do to allow *Greenbacks*, as they are called, to circulate as money for any length of time as we cannot control that. But we can control the bonds, and through them, the banking issues."

The Bankers financed the election campaigns of enough Senators, and

* This act of interference caused the International Bankers to decide to overthrow the Russian Government and end the powers of the Tzars. They accomplished this task in October 1917 as will be explained in another chapter.

Congressmen, to assure them the National Banking Act would become law. The National Banking Act did become law in 1863 despite the vigorous protests of President Lincoln. Thus the International Bankers won another round. The people of the world had been brought one step nearer to economic, political and religious bondage.

On the letter head of Rothschilds' Brothers, Bankers, London, England, under date of June 25th, 1863, the following was written to Messrs. Ikelheimer, Morton and Vandergould, No. 3 Wall Street, New York, U.S.A.

Dear Sirs:-

A Mr. John Sherman has written us from a town in Ohio, U.S.A. as to profits that may be made in the National Banking business, under a recent act of your Congress; a copy of this Act accompanies this letter. Apparently this Act has been drawn up on the plan formulated by the British Bankers Association, and by that Association recommended to our American friends, as one that, if enacted into law, would prove highly profitable to the banking fraternity throughout the world.

Mr. Sherman declares that there has never been such an opportunity for capitalists to accumulate money as that presented by this act. It gives the National Bank almost complete control of the National finance. *The few who understand the system he says will either be so interested in its profits, or so dependent on its favours, that there will be no opposition from that class, while on the other hand, the great body of the people, mentally incapable of comprehending the tremendous advantages that capital derives from the system, will bear its burden without complaint, and perhaps without even suspecting that the system is inimical to their interests*

Your respectful servants,
Rothschild Brothers.

In reply to the above letter Messrs. Ikelheimer, Morton and Vandergould replied:-

Dear Sirs:-

We beg to acknowledge receipt of your letter of June 25th, in which you refer to a communication received from Honourable John Sherman, of Ohio, with reference to the advantages, and profits, of an American investment under the provisions of the National Banking Act.

Mr. Sherman possesses, in a marked degree, the distinguishing characteristics of a successful financier. His temperament is such that whatever his feelings may be they never cause him to lose sight of the main chance. He is young, shrewd, and ambitious. He has fixed his eyes upon the Presidency of the United States and already is a member of Congress (he has financial ambitions too). He rightfully thinks he has everything to gain by being friendly with men, and institutions, having large financial resources, and which at times are not too particular in their methods, either of obtaining government aid, or protecting themselves against unfriendly legislation.

As to the organization of the National Bank here, and the nature and profits of such investments, we beg leave to refer to our printed circulars enclosed herein. viz: --

Any number of persons not less than five may organize a National Banking Corporation.

Except in cities having 6,000 inhabitants or less, a National Bank cannot have less than \$1,000,000 capital.

They are private corporations organized for private gain, and select their own officers and employees.

They are not subject to control of State Laws, except as Congress may from time to time provide.

They may receive deposits and loan the same for their own benefit. They can buy and sell bonds and discount paper and do general banking business.

To start a National Bank on the scale of \$1,000,000 will require purchase of that amount (par value) of U. S. Government Bonds. U. S. Bonds can now be purchased at 50 per cent. discount, so that a bank of \$1,000,000 capital can be started at this time for only \$500,000. These bonds must be deposited with the United States Treasury at Washington as security for the National Bank currency, that will be furnished by the government to the bank.

The United States Government will pay 6 per cent interest on all bonds in gold, the interest being paid semi-annually. It will be seen that at the present price of bonds the interest paid the government itself is 12 per cent in gold on all money invested.

The United States Government on having the bonds aforesaid deposited with the Treasurer, on the strength of such security will furnish National currency to the bank depositing the bonds, at an annual interest of only one per cent per annum.

The currency is printed by the U. S. Government in a form so like Greenbacks that the people do not detect the difference. Although the currency is but a promise of the bank to pay.

The demand for money is so great that this money can be readily loaned to the people across the counter of the Bank at a discount at the rate of 10 per cent at thirty or sixty days time, making it about 12 per cent interest on the currency.

The interest on the bonds, plus the interest on the currency which the bond secures, plus the incidentals of the business, ought to make the gross earnings of the bank amount to from 28 per cent to 33 and one-third per cent.

National Banks are privileged to increase and contract their currency at will and of course, can grant or withhold loans as they may see fit. As the banks have a National organization and can easily act together in withholding loans or extending them, it follows that they can by united action in refusing to make loans cause a stringency in the money market, and in a single week or even a single day cause a decline in all products of the country.

National Banks pay no taxes on their bonds, nor on their capital, nor on their deposits.

Requesting that you will regard this as strictly confidential.

Most respectfully yours,

Ikelheimer, Morton, and Vandergould.

Following the exchange of the above letters the American Bankers put into practice once again the manipulations mentioned. They reaped another rich harvest by foreclosures on property and securities left with them as security for loans, which their clients could not repay because the Bankers, acting in unity, withdrew currency, and restricted credits, to a degree that made it impossible for the vast majority of borrowers to meet their financial obligations.

Abraham Lincoln felt that after this sad, and costly, experience the American people might be ready to listen to sense so, once again, he launched a public attack upon the Bankers.

In an address he said:

"I see in the near future a crisis approaching that unnerves me, and causes me to tremble for the safety of my Country; corporations have been enthroned, an era of corruption in high places will follow, and the money power of the country will endeavour to prolong its reign by working upon the prejudices of the people, until the wealth is aggregated in a few hands and the Republic is destroyed."

Shortly after making this momentous speech Abraham Lincoln was re-elected President but before he could have legislation enacted which would have curbed the avaricious practices of the bankers he was assassinated by John Wilkes Booth while attending a theatrical performance, on the night of April 9th, 1865. Very few Americans know why President Lincoln was assassinated. The true answer was found when investigators located a coded message amongst Booth's effects. The key to that coded message was in possession of Judah P. Benjamin who was Rothschild's agent in America. While the coded message had no direct bearing on the murder, it definitely established the contact Booth had with the International Bankers. Once again they remained hidden behind the scenes while the Jew, Booth, was blamed for the death of a great man. Had Abraham Lincoln lived he would most certainly have clipped the wings, and trimmed the sails, of the International money-lenders.

Before Lincoln was murdered, Salmon P. Chase, who was Secretary of the U.S. Treasury 1861 - 1864, stated publicly:- "My agency in promoting the passage of the National Banking Act was the greatest financial mistake of my life. It has built up a monopoly which affects every interest in the country. It should be repealed, but before that can be accomplished the people will be arrayed on one side, and the banks on the other, in a contest such as we have never seen before in this country."*

In 1866 there were \$1,906,687,770 in currency in circulation in the United States. This represented \$50.46 per capita. At the end of 1876 there was only about \$605,250,000 in circulation representing a per capita amount of \$14.60. The currency of the nation had been reduced by bank withdrawals to the extent of over \$1,300,000,000. The importance of these figures will

* For more detailed information on this angle of the World Revolutionary Movement read 'Lightening Over The Treasury Building' by John R. Elson and 'The Federal Reserve Conspiracy' by Eustace Mullins.

be better understood by the average man when he learns that the net result of the bankers policy was a total of 56,446 business failures representing a loss of \$2,245,105,000 in cash investments. The larger proportion of the losses was incurred by mortgage for closures. In other words, by withdrawing currency and restricting credits the bankers had enriched themselves by well over \$2,000,000,000 in a little over ten years. There is plenty of evidence to prove that the American Bankers and the European Bankers, have been affiliated ever since, and that the subsequent depressions were created by similar financial manipulations, as will be explained in other chapters.

CHAPTER SIX

Monetary Manipulation

When the Rothschilds obtained control of the Bank of England, following Nathan's spectacular financial "killing" in 1815, he and his associates insisted that Gold be made the only base for the issuance of paper money. In 1870 the European Bankers experienced a little annoyance in their control system due to the fact that in America a considerable amount of silver coin was used. The European Bankers decided that silver must be demonetized in the United States. At that time England had much gold and very little silver: America had much silver and very little gold.* The bankers on both sides of the Atlantic knew that while this difference continued they could not obtain absolute control of the economy of the nation and absolute control is essential for the success of big scale manipulation.

The European International Bankers sent Ernest Seyd over to America and placed at his disposal in American banks \$500,000 with which to bribe key members of the American legislature. In 1873, at the instigation of the bankers, their agents introduced a "Bill", innocently named "A Bill to reform Coinage and Mint Laws". It was cleverly drafted. Many pages of writing concealed the real purpose behind the Bill. The Bill was sponsored by none other than Senator John Sherman, whose letter to the House of Rothschild has already been referred to. Sherman was supported by Congressman Samuel Hooper. After Senator Sherman gave a very plausible, but misleading, report regarding the purpose of the Bill, it was passed without a dissenting vote. Three years passed before the full import of the Bill began to be realized. It was a camouflaged Bill to demonetize silver. President Grant signed the Bill without reading the contents after he had been assured it was just a routine matter necessary to make some desirable reforms in the coinage and monetary laws. According to the Congressional Record none but the members of the Committee which introduced the Bill understood its meaning.

* It was to aggravate this situation that agents of the International Conspirators in America organized the gangs of stage-coach and train-robbers to intercept shipments of gold being sent from various mines to the U.S. Treasury during this period. This connection between International Bankers and the Underworld will be proved to exist even today.

The International Bankers considered the passage of the Bill so essential to their plans, to obtain absolute control of the monetary system of the United States, that Ernest Seyd was instructed to represent himself as an expert on coining of money. After organizing the formation of a committee favourable to his master's objectives, he sat in with the committee, in a professional advisory capacity, and helped draft the Bill in accordance with the Rothschilds instructions.

Congressman Samuel Hooper introduced the Bill in the House on April 9th 1872. He is recorded as saying, "Mr. Ernest Seyd, of London, a distinguished writer, has given great attention to the subject of mints and coinage. After examining the first draft of the Bill, he furnished many valuable suggestions which have been incorporated in the Bill." Mr. John R. Elson in his book *Lightning over the Treasury Building* on page 49 declares - According to his (Seyd's) own statement, made to his friend Mr. Frederick A. Lukenback, of Denver, Colorado, who has, under oath, given us the story, he (Seyd) said "I saw the Committee of the House and Senate and paid the money, and stayed in America until I knew the measure was safe".

In 1878 a further withdrawal of currency, and restricting of credits, caused 10,478 business and banking failures in the United States. In 1879 the issuance of more coin at the insistence of Congress halted the artificially created recession and reduced business failures to 6,658. But in 1882 the "Secret Power" behind International affairs issued orders that there was to be no more pussy-footing. They reminded their banking associates in the States that sentiment has no place in business. These admonishments produced results as spectacular as they were drastic. Between 1882 and 1887 the per capita money in circulation in the United States was reduced to \$6.67. This action increased the total business failures from 1878 to 1892, to 148,703, while proportionate foreclosures were made on farms and private dwellings. Only the bankers and their agents, who made the loans and took foreclosure proceedings, benefitted.

It would appear that the International Bankers were deliberately creating conditions of poverty, and despair, in the United States in order to produce conditions which would enable their instrument *The World Revolutionary Party* to recruit revolutionary forces. This accusation is supported by a letter issued to all American Bankers, by the American Bankers Association. It has been proved this association was intimately affiliated with Rothschild's European Monopoly, if not actually controlled by the House of Rothschild, at that time. The letter reads:-

March 11, 1893.

Dear Sir:-

The interests of the National Banks requires immediate financial legislation by Congress. Silver certificates, and Treasury notes, must be retired, and national bank notes, upon a gold basis, made the only money. This will require the authorization of new bonds in the amount of \$500,000,000 to \$1,000,000,000 as the basis of circulation. You will at once retire one-third of your circulation and will call one-half of your loans. Be careful to create a money stringency among your patrons, especially among influential business men. The life of the National Banks, as fixed and safe investments, depends upon immediate action as there is an increasing sentiment in favour of government legal tender and silver coinage."

This command was obeyed immediately and the panic of 1893 was created. William Jennings Bryan tried to counteract the bankers' conspiracy, but once again the public believed the false accusations circulated in the Press by the bankers' propagandists. The man in the street blamed the government. The average citizen never even suspected the part the bankers had played in creating chaos in order to feather their own nests. William Jennings Bryan was unable to do anything constructive. His voice, like the voices of many other honest and loyal citizens, was a voice crying in the wilderness.

In 1899 J. P. Morgan, and Anthony Drexel, went to England to attend the International Bankers Convention. When they returned, J. P. Morgan had been appointed head representative for the Rothschild's interests in the United States. He was probably chosen as *Top-man* because of the ingenuity he had shown when he made a fortune selling his government Union Army rifles which had already been condemned.*

As the result of the London Conference J. P. Morgan & Co. of New York; Drexel & Co. of Philadelphia; Grenfell & Co. of London; Morgan Harjes & Co. of Paris, M. M. Warburgs of Germany & Amsterdam and the House of Rothschild were all affiliated.*

The Morgan-Drexel combination organized the Northern Securities Corporation in 1901 for the purpose of putting the Heinze-Morse group out of business. The Heinze-Morse controlled considerable banking, shipping; steel; and other industries. They had to be put out of business so the Morgan-Drexel combination could control the forthcoming Federal election.

The Morgan-Drexel combination succeeded in putting in Theodore Roosevelt in 1904. This delayed the prosecution which had been started against them by the Justice Department because of the alleged illegal methods used to rid themselves of competition. Morgan-Drexel then affiliated with Kuhn-Loeb & Co. To test their combined strength it was decided to stage another financial "killing". They created "The Wall Street Panic of 1907". The public reaction to such methods of legalized gangsterism was sufficient to make the Government take action, but the evidence which follows clearly proves how the public was betrayed.

The Government appointed *A National Monetary Commission*. Senator Nelson Aldrich was appointed head of the commission. He was charged with the duty of making a thorough study of financial practices, and then formulating banking and currency reforms by submitting the necessary legislation to Congress. Aldrich, it was discovered afterwards, was financially interested with the powerful Rubber and Tobacco Trusts. He was just about the last man in the Senate who should have been entrusted with such a task. Immediately after his appointment Aldrich picked a small group of trusted lieutenants and they all departed for Europe. While in Europe they were given every facility to study the way the International Bankers controlled the economy of European countries. After Aldrich had spent two years, and over \$300,000 of the American tax-payers' money in

* Gustavus Myers deals with J. P. Morgan's and his father's connections with the House of Rothschild in much greater detail and all Americans who wish to stop history repeating itself should read how they were sold down the river in the middle of last century. It is explained in another Chapter how the International Bankers met in one section of London and planned policy while the revolutionary leaders met in another and worked out the details of intrigue which would put the wars and revolutions planned by the master-minds into effect.

Europe, he returned to the U.S.A. All the public received for their money was to be told by Aldrich that he hadn't been able to arrive at any definite plan which would prevent recurring financial panics which had upset business, created unemployment, and destroyed many small fortunes in the U. S. A. since the Civil War.

Prior to the tour of Europe Aldrich had been advised to consult Paul Warburg. This Paul Moritz Warburg was a unique character. He had arrived in the U. S. A. as a German immigrant about 1902. It turned out afterwards that he was a member of the European Financial House of M. M. Warburg & Co. of Hamburg and Amsterdam. This company was as we have seen, with the House of Rothschild. Paul Warburg had studied International finance in Germany, France, Great Britain, Holland and other countries before entering America as an immigrant. The U. S. A. proved to be his land of golden opportunity because, in no time at all, he purchased a partnership in Kuhn-Loeb & Co. of New York. He was voted a salary of \$500,000 a year. One of his new partners was Jacob Schiff who had previously purchased into the firm with Rothschild gold. This Jacob Schiff is the man evidence will prove financed the Terrorist Movement in Russia from 1883, onwards to 1917.

Schiff hadn't done too badly for himself, and his backers. He had managed to achieve undisputed control over the transportation, the communications systems, and the supply lines in the United States. As has been proved, control of these is absolutely essential for successful revolutionary effort in any country.*

On the night of November 22nd 1910 a private railway coach was waiting at the Hoboken, New Jersey, Railway Station. Senator Aldrich arrived with A. Piatt Andrews, a professional economist and treasury official, who had been wine and dined in Europe. Shelton, Aldrich's private secretary, also turned up. He was followed by Frank Vanderlip, president of the National City Bank of New York; This Bank represented the Rockefeller Oil Interests and the Kuhn-Löeb railway interests. The directors of the National City Bank had been publicly charged with helping to foment a war between the U. S. A. and Spain in 1898. Regardless of the truth or otherwise, of the charges, the fact remains that the National City Bank owned and controlled Cuba's sugar industry when the war ended. Others who joined Aldrich were H. P. Davison, senior partner of J. P. Morgan & Co., Charles D. Norton, president of Morgan's First National Bank of New York. These last three had been accused in the American legislature of controlling the entire money and credit of the U. S. A. Last to arrive were Paul Warburg and Benjamin Strong. Warburg was so wealthy and powerful by this time that he is said to have inspired the famous comic? strip ("Orphan Annie") in which *Warbucks* is featured as the most wealthy and influential man in the world; a man who can, when he so wishes, use super-human or supernatural powers to protect him and his interests. Benjamin Strong came into prominence during the preliminary manipulations of high finance which led to the Wall Street Panic of 1907. As one of J. P. Mor-

* Investigations in several countries already subjugated prove that the Financial Tycoons who owned and controlled the transportation systems on land and sea, and affiliated industries deliberately brought about conditions which led to general strikes immediately prior to the date set for a revolutionary effort to take place. It must be obvious that these International Tycoons cannot form dictatorships as they did in Russia until existing governments and institutions have been overthrown. This book proves how this purpose was achieved in Russia.

gan's lieutenants he had earned a reputation of carrying out orders without question and with ruthless efficiency.

Aldrich's private coach was attached to the train. Newspaper reporters learned of this gathering of the men who controlled America's oil, finances, communications, transportations, and heavy industries. They began to swarm down upon the private car like locusts . . . But they couldn't get anyone to speak. Mr. Vanderlip finally brushed off the reporters' demands for information with the explanation "We are going away for a quiet week-end."

It took years to discover what happened that quiet week-end. A secret meeting was held on Jekyll Island, Georgia. This hide-away was owned by J. P. Morgan, and a small group of his financial affiliates. The business discussed at the meeting referred to was "Ways and means to ensure that proposed legislation to curb financial racketeering and monetary manipulation in the U.S.A. be sabotaged and legislation favourable to those attending the secret meeting be substituted." To achieve these two important objectives was no easy task. Mr. Paul Warburg was asked to suggest solutions. His advice was accepted.

Subsequent meetings were held by the same group to iron out details in New York. The conspirators named their group *The First Name Club* because, when meeting together, they always addressed each other by their first names to guard against strangers becoming interested should they hear the surnames of national and international financiers being spoken. To make a long story short, Aldrich, Warburg and Company, drew up the monetary legislation which Aldrich ultimately presented as the work of his special committee. He had it passed by Congress in 1913 under the title "The Federal Reserve Act of 1913." The vast majority of American citizens honestly believed that this act protected their interests, and placed the Federal Government in control of the nation's economy.

Nothing is further from the truth. The Federal Reserve System placed the affiliated bankers in America and Europe in position to bring about and control World War One. This statement will be proved. World War One was fought to enable the International Conspirators to bring about the Russian Revolution in 1917.

These facts illustrate how history does repeat itself and why. By means of similar plots, and intrigue, the International Bankers had brought about the English Revolution in 1640-1649; and the Great French Revolution of 1789.*

In 1914 the Federal Reserve System consisted of twelve banks which had bought \$134,000,000 worth of Federal Reserve Stock. According to Congressional Record of May 29th, 1939; 8896, they had made a profit of \$23,141,456,197. In 1940 the assets of the Federal Reserve were shown as five billion dollars. In 1946 they were declared to be forty five billion dollars. The bankers made forty billion dollars profit out of their transactions in World War Two.

The majority of citizens in the United States believe that the Federal Reserve System benefits the people of the Nation as a whole. They think the Federal Reserve System protects the depositors' money by making bank failures an impossibility. They think that profits made by the Fed-

* For full details of the Federal Reserve Conspiracy read the book of that title written by Eustace Mullins and published by Common Sense, Union, New Jersey, 1954.

eral Reserve Banks benefit the National Treasury. They are wrong on all suppositions.

What the majority of the people think is exactly what the Federal Reserve System was originally intended to accomplish, but the legislation drawn up on Jekyll Island, Georgia in 1910, and passed by the American Congress in 1913, did not benefit the people or the government of the U.S.A. It benefitted only the American Bankers, who were interlocked with the International Bankers of Europe.

The President of the United States nominates four of the men who are charged with the responsibility of operating the Federal Reserve System. They are paid \$15,000 a year for their services. Congressional records will prove that the member banks shared illegally the profits made right from its inception. It wasn't until 1922 that the original Act was amended so the Bankers could take the profits legally.

Regarding the delusion that the Federal Reserve System protects people who deposit their money for safe-keeping in American Banks against possible bank failures, statistics show that since the Federal Reserve System came into operation in 1913 over 14,000 banks have failed. Millions upon millions of the depositors' hard earned money were lost to the rightful owners. As money or wealth, generally speaking, is indestructible somebody got what the others lost. That is what we term "Smart Business" today.

CHAPTER SEVEN

Events Preceding The Russian Revolution. *Lenin*

The invasion of Russia 1812 by Napoleon shook the Russian people to the core. Tzar Alexander 1 set about the task of organizing a recovery programme. In the hope that he could bring about a united effort throughout the Russian Empire, he relaxed many of the restrictions which had been imposed on the Jews when they were confined to the Pale of Settlement in 1772. Special concessions were made to the artisans and professional classes. A determined effort was made to establish Jews in agriculture. Under Alexander 1 they were given every encouragement to assimilate themselves into the Russian way of life.

Nicholas 1 succeeded Alexander 1 in 1825. He was less inclined to favour the Jews, because he viewed their rapid inroads into the Russian economy with alarm. His government viewed with great displeasure the determination of the Jews to maintain their separate culture, language, mode of dress, etc.

In order to try to assimilate the Jews into the Russian society Nicholas 1, in 1804, made it compulsory for all Jewish children to attend Public School. Nicholas thought that if the young Jews could be convinced that they would be welcomed into Russian society it would go a long way to eliminate misunderstandings. His avowed purpose was to offset the one-sided story of religious persecution which was drilled into their minds from early infancy.

The net results of the Russian experiment didn't turn out as expected. Education for non-Jewish children was not compulsory. The Jews became the best educated segment in Russia.*

Alexander 11 followed Nicholas 1 to the throne of Russia in 1855. Benjamin Disraeli, who was twice elected Prime Minister of the British Parliament, referred to Alexander 11 as "The most benevolent prince that ever ruled over Russia". Alexander devoted his life to improving the conditions of the peasants, poorer classes, and the Jews. In 1861 he emancipated 23,000,000 serfs. This unfortunate class had been FORCED to work on the land. They were LITERALLY slaves. They could be transferred from one owner to another in all sales, or leases, of landed estates.

Many Jews, who had taken advantage of the compulsory education, entered universities. They found themselves severely handicapped after graduation when seeking employment. To correct this injustice Alexander 11 ruled that all Jewish graduates be allowed to settle and hold government positions in Greater Russia. In 1879 Jewish apothecaries, nurses, mid-wives, dentists, distillers, and skilled craftsmen were permitted to work and reside, anywhere in Russia.

But the Jewish revolutionary leaders were determined to continue their movement for Popular World Revolution. Their terrorist groups committed one outrage after another. They worked to enlist the support of disgruntled Russian intellectuals and to plant the general idea of violent revolution in the minds of the industrial working population. In 1866 they made their first attempt on the life of Alexander 11. They tried to murder him a second time in 1879. In some miraculous manner both attempts failed. It was then decided a very special effort had to be made to remove Alexander. His benevolent rule was completely upsetting their claim "That much needed reforms can only be brought about speedily by revolutionary action". The conspirators hatched their next plot against the life of Alexander 11 in the home of the Jewess Hesia Helfman. The Tzar was murdered in 1881.

While the Revolutionary Forces within Russia were trying to embarrass the government in every way possible, and committing all kinds of outrages, including assassination, the "Secret Powers" behind the W.R.M. from their headquarters in England, Switzerland and the United States were trying once again to involve Britain in war with Russia. In such a war neither Empire could make any appreciable gains. The final outcome of such a war would be to weaken both Empires materially and leave them easier prey for revolutionary action afterwards.

In the Nineteenth Century, October issue, 1881, Goldwyn Smith, professor

* This fact had a great deal to do with the eventual destruction of Tzarist power which ended with the murder of Tzar Nicholas II, and his whole family, in the house in Ekaterinburg on July 17th, 1918, by a man named Yarovest. Ekaterinburg was afterwards renamed Sverdlovsk in honour of the Jew Yakov Sverdlov who was president of the Soviet Republic at the time of the executions.

of modern history at Oxford University wrote; "When I was last in England we were on the brink of war with Russia, which would have involved the whole Empire — the Jewish interests throughout Europe, with the Jewish Press of Vienna as its chief organ, was doing its utmost to push us in."*

The assassination of the Russian's "Little Father" in 1881 caused widespread resentment which was expressed by a spontaneous outbreak of violence against the Jewish population in many parts of Russia. The Russian Government passed "The May Laws". These were harsh laws passed because the Russian officials who sponsored them argued "That if the Jews could not be satisfied and reconciled by the benevolent policy of Alexander II then it was obvious that they would be satisfied with nothing less than the absolute domination of Russia." Once again the whole Jewish Race were being punished for the sins of a few self-appointed revolutionary leaders.

On May 23rd, 1882 a Jewish delegation, headed by Baron Ginzberg,** called on the new Tzar Alexander III and officially protested the May Laws. The Tzar promised a thorough investigation into the whole matter concerning the conflict between the Jewish and non-Jewish fractions of the Empire's population. On September 3rd he issued this statement: "For some time the government has given its attention to the Jews, and their problems and their relations to the rest of the inhabitants of the Empire with a view to ascertaining the sad conditions of the Christian population brought about by the conduct of the Jews in business matters. During the last twenty years the Jews have not only possessed themselves of every trade and business in all its branches but also of a great part of the land by buying or farming it. With few exceptions they have, as a body, devoted their attention not to enriching, or benefitting the country, but to defrauding the Russian people by their wiles. Particularly have the poor inhabitants suffered, and this conduct has called forth protests from the people as manifested in acts of violence against the Jews. The government, while on one hand doing its best to put down these disturbances; and to deliver the Jews from oppression and slaughter; on the other hand thought it a matter of urgency, and justice, to adopt the stringent measures to put an end to oppression as practiced by the Jews on the other inhabitants, and to rid the country of their malpractices, which were, as is well known, the original cause of the anti-Jewish agitations.."

The May Laws had been passed by the Government not only as an act of resentment because of the assassination of Tzar Alexander II, but also because Russian economists had been urgently warning the Government that the national economy was in danger of being ruined if measures were not taken to curb the illegal activities of the Jews. The economists pointed out that while the Jews only represented 4.2 per cent of the whole population they had been able to entrench themselves so well in the Russian

* This is another illustration of how even a Professor of History can fall into the Anti-Semitic pitfalls set by the conspirators. Admittedly the majority of people believe that all the International Bankers and Tycoons are Jews, but this is incorrect. The majority are not Jews, either by blood, racial descent or religion. They actually foster Anti-Semitism because they can use all Anti-movements to further their diabolical plans.

** Ginzberg was the official representative in Russia of the House of Rothschild.

economy that the nation was faced with economic disaster. How correct the economists proved to be is shown by the action taken after Baron Ginzberg's deputation failed to have the May Laws rescinded. The International Bankers imposed economic sanctions against the Russian Empire. They almost reduced the nation to bankruptcy. They exercised an embargo on Russian trade and commerce. In 1904, after they involved the Russian Empire in a disastrous war with Japan, the English Banking House of Rothschild repudiated its promise of financial aid and tried to render the Russian Empire bankrupt, while Kuhn-Loeb & Co. New York extended to Japan all the credit asked for.

Encyclopedia Britannica, Page 76, Vo. 2 - 1947 says this of the May Laws. "The Russian May Laws were the most conspicuous legislative monument achieved by modern anti-semitism . . . Their immediate results were a ruinous commercial depression which was felt all over the empire and which profoundly affected the national credit. The Russian Minister was at his wits end for money. Negotiations for a large loan were entered into with the House of Rothschild and a preliminary contract was signed when the Finance Minister was informed that unless the persecutions of the Jews were stopped, the great banking house *would be compelled to* withdraw from the contract . . . In this way anti-semitism, which had already so profoundly influenced the domestic policies of Europe, set its mark on the International relations of the Powers, for it was the urgent need of the Russian Treasury, quite as much as the termination of Prince Bismarck's secret treaty of mutual neutrality, which brought about the Franco-Russian Alliance."

Many orthodox Jews were worried because of the ruthless terrorism being practiced by their compatriots. They knew that a similar policy was being carried out in France, Germany, Spain, and Italy. The less radical Jews worried because they feared a continuation of such terrorism would result in such a wave of anti-semitism that it could quite possibly end with the extermination of the Jewish race. Their worst fears were confirmed by a German Jew, Theodore Herzl, who informed them of Karl Ritter's anti-semitic policy and warned them that it was rapidly being spread throughout Germany. He suggested the organization of a Jewish *Back to Israel* Movement on the part of orthodox Jews. This was the beginning of the Zionist movement.*

After Tzar Alexander III had issued his verdict blaming AVARICIOUS Jews as the cause of the Empire's unrest, and economic ruin, the leaders of the revolutionaries organized "The Social Revolutionary Party". An utterly ruthless man named Gershuni was appointed organiser of the Terrorist Groups. A tailor named Yevno Azev was appointed to organize the "Fighting Sections". The leaders of the Social Revolutionary Party also emphasized the importance of enlisting Gentiles in the movement. Gentiles, who passed the tests to which they were submitted became full members. It was this decision that brought Alexander Ulyanov into the party. Before the revolutionary leaders would admit him into full membership he was ordered to take part in the plot to assassinate Tzar Alexander III. The attempt on the Tzar's life failed. Alexander Ulyanov

* The Zionist Movement was in turn controlled by the International Bankers and also used to further their secret plans and ambitions. Read The Palestine Plot by B. Jenson.

was arrested. He was tried, and condemned to death. His execution caused his younger brother, Vlasimir, to dedicate himself to the revolutionary cause. Vlasimir rose in power until he became leader of the Bolshevik Party. He assumed the name of Lenin. He ultimately became the first Dictator of the U.S.S.R.s.

Between 1900 and 1906, in addition to causing serious labour trouble, and creating terrible misunderstanding between all levels of Russian society, the Revolutionary Party rubbed the sore of religious bigotry until it developed into a festering boil. This boil was brought to a head by the hot applications of wholesale murders and assassinations. The boil burst in the form of the revolution of 1905.

The officials assassinated by the Social Revolutionaries Terrorist Section were Bogolepov, Minister of Education in 1901. This assassination was perpetrated to register Jewish resentment against the educational clause in the previously referred to May Laws. This clause limited the number of Jews attending state-supported schools, and universities, to a number in ratio to the Jewish population as compared to the whole Russian population. This measure was passed because the State financed schools had become flooded with Jewish students. A group of young Jews who had "suffered" when boys, because of the educational clause in the May Laws of 1882, were given the task of murdering the Minister of Education. They had to prove their courage and ability to qualify them for duty with the Terrorist section of the Social Revolutionary Party.

Next year (1902) Sipyagin, Minister of the Interior, was assassinated to emphasize Jewish resentment against the May Law which had reversed the policy of Alexander II, and prohibited Jews from living outside the Pale of Settlement. Jews who had been evicted from their homes in Greater Russia as children under the May Law were chosen to carry out this "Execution". They made no mistake.

In 1903 Bogdanovich, Governor of Ufa was assassinated; in 1904 Vischelev von Plehve, the Russian Premier was killed: in 1905 the first full scale Russian Revolution broke out. The Grand Duke Sergius, uncle of the Tzar, was assassinated on February 17th. In December, 1905, General Dubrassov suppressed the revolutionaries, but in 1906 he was assassinated by the Terrorist Section.

After the Tzar had blamed the Jews for the unsatisfactory state of affairs in Russia, Baron Ginzberg was instructed to work to bring about the destruction of the Russian Empire. It was agreed that to start the Russo-Japanese War the Rothschild interests in Europe would pretend to be friendly with Russia. They would finance the war on Russia's behalf while secretly the Rothschild's partners, Kuhn-Loeb & Co. of New York, would finance the Japanese government. The defeat of Russia was to be made certain by the Rothschilds withdrawing financial aid when it was most needed. Chaos and confusion was to be created within the Russian armed forces in the far East by sabotaging the lines of transport and communication crossing Siberia. This caused both the Russian Army and Navy to run short of supplies and reinforcements.*

* My father, Captain F. H. Carr, was one of the British officers who served with the Japanese in 1904 and 1905. I have in my possession a very beautiful ivory carving of a Japanese wood-cutter enjoying a smoke after his lunch. This museum piece was presented to my father by the Japanese government in appreciation of services rendered. My father gave me a great deal of valuable information regarding the behind the scene intrigue which led to the Russian-Japanese War.

Then again, a Russian Naval Officer bound from the Baltic to Port Arthur in the Far East, ordered his ships to fire on a British Trawler Fleet fishing on the Dogger Bank in the North Sea. No logical reason was ever forthcoming to explain this wanton act of cruelty and mass murder against a supposedly friendly power. Public reaction in England was such that war was narrowly averted. Because of this incident many British Naval Officers and British Merchant Officers volunteered their services to Japan.

The Japanese government was financed by international loans raised by Jacob Schiff (New York). Schiff was senior partner in Kuhn-Loeb & Co., He co-operated with Sir Ernest Cassel (England) and the Warburgs (Hamburg). Jacob Schiff justified his action of financing the Japanese in the war against Russia in a letter he wrote to Count Witte, the Tzar's emissary who attended the Peace negotiations held at Portsmouth U.S.A. in 1905.

"Can it be expected that the influence of the American Jew upon public opinion will be exerted to the advantage of the country which systematically degraded his brethren-in-race? . . . If the Government, now being formed, should not succeed in assuring safety, and equal opportunity throughout the Empire, to the Jewish population, then indeed the time will have come for the Jews in Russia to quit their inhospitable fatherland. While the problem with which the civilized world will then be faced will be enormous, it will be solved, and you, who are not only a far-seeing statesman, but also a great economist, know best that the fate of Russia, and its doom, will then be sealed."

The hypocrisy of Jacob Schiff can be better appreciated when it is explained that from 1897 he had financed the Terrorists in Russia. In 1904 he helped finance the revolution which broke out in Russia in 1905. He also helped to organize on an International basis the financing of the Russian Revolution which broke out in January, 1917, and gave him and his associates their first opportunity to put their Totalitarian Theories into effect.*

The Russo-Japanese War was fomented by the International Bankers in order to create the conditions necessary for the success of a revolutionary effort to overthrow the power of the Tzars. The plans of the International Bankers were upset when the Jewish-led Mensheviks started a revolution independently in Russia in 1905. When the International Bankers withheld financial support the revolution failed right at the moment it appeared to have reached the pinnacle of success.

Because the Jewish-dominated Mensheviks acted on their own initiative the International Bankers decided that Lenin would conduct *their* revolutionary programme in Russia from that date onwards.

Lenin was born in the city of Simbirsk, located on the banks of the river Volga. He was the son of a government official who had the title of "Actual State Counsellor". This title was not inherited, but had been awarded to his father for outstanding service as a school supervisor. Lenin received a university education and was admitted to the practice of Law but he never set himself up in business. Jewish students had persuaded him that it was time to overthrow the power of the privileged classes and time that the

* Francois Coty in Figaro Feb. 20th, 1932 said. The subsidies granted the Nihilists at this period (i.e. 1905 to 1914 - author) by Jacob Schiff were no longer acts of isolated generosity. A veritable Russian Terrorist organization had been set up in the U.S.A. at his expense, charged to assassinate Ministers; Governors; Heads of Police, etc.

masses ruled their own countries. It was while Lenin was toying with the idea that "Necessary reforms could only be brought about speedily by revolutionary action" that his brother was arrested by the police and executed.

Lenin was quickly recognized as an intellectual. He was associating with the leaders of the Revolutionary Party when in his early twenties. It has been previously stated that the wealthy and influential International Money-lenders had helped finance and direct the revolutionary activities within the Pale of Settlement. Lenin wanted to find out all he could about the people who directed the various national revolutionary groups which were united in the common cause of Popular World Revolution. In 1895, at the age of twenty-five, he went to Switzerland and joined Plekhanov who had fled there from Russia to escape the fate of Lenin's older brother Alexander.

While in Switzerland, Lenin and Plekhanov, who were Gentiles, joined forces with Vera Zasulich, Leo Deutch, P. Axelrod, and Julius Tsederbaum, who were all Jews. They formed a Marxist Movement on a world wide scale which they named the "Group for the Emancipation of Labour." Tsederbaum was a young man like Lenin. He had earned a reputation in "The Pale of Settlement" as a ruthless terrorist, and accomplished agitator. He changed his name to Martov. He became leader of the Mensheviks. Lenin ruled the Bolsheviks in Russia.

The abortive revolutionary attempt by the Mensheviks in 1905 convinced Lenin that the only way to have a successful revolution was to organize an International Planning Committee which would first plan and then direct any agreed upon revolutionary effort. Lenin brought into being *The Comintern*, as the Central International Revolutionary Planning Committee. The International Bankers picked him as their top-level agent in Russia. Lenin had made a serious study of the Great French Revolution. When he learned that *The Secret Power* which had brought about the French Revolution was still in active operation he threw in his lot with them. His plan was to let the members of the Comintern think they were the *Brains*, but to influence their thinking, so that they furthered the Long Range Plans of the International Bankers. If the day came when the revolutionary leaders couldn't be controlled then they could always be liquidated. Evidence will be given to show how this actually happened.

Having decided his own policy, Lenin returned to Russia with Martov to organize his Money Raising Campaign which consisted of blackmail, bank robbery, extortion, and other kinds of illegal practices. Lenin argued it was only logical to take money from the people whose government they plotted to overthrow. He made it a principle of his party that all young people who aspired to membership should, like his older brother Alexander, be tested for physical courage and mental alertness. Lenin insisted that part of every young revolutionary's training should include robbing a bank, blowing up a police station and liquidating a traitor or spy.

Lenin also insisted that the revolutionary *leaders*, in all other countries, should organize an underground system. In discussing this matter, and writing about it, Lenin declared "everything legal and illegal which furthered the revolutionary movement is justified." He warned, however, that "the legal party should always be in control of the illegal". This practice is in force today, particularly in Canada and the United States. Communists who openly acknowledge their membership in the Labour

Progressive Party take great care not to get involved in a criminal way with the illegal activities of the Communist party's underground organization. But the "Apparatus" secretly directs operations and benefits financially, as a result.

It is a fact that few of the early leaders of Communism were members of the proletariat. Most of them were well educated intellectuals. In 1895 they caused a series of strikes. Some of these were successfully turned into riots. Thus they brought about one of the fundamental principles of revolutionary technique "developing a minor disturbance until it became a riot, and brought the citizens into actual physical conflict with the police."

Lenin, Martov, and a number of other revolutionaries, were arrested and sentenced to prison. Lenin finished his prison term in 1897.

It is not generally known that in those days in Russia political offenders exiled to Siberia were not imprisoned if they had not been convicted of any other CRIMINAL offence. Therefore, Lenin took his beautiful young Jewish wife, and her Yiddish speaking mother, into exile with him. During his term of exile Lenin drew an allowance of seven rubles and forty copecks a month from the Russian Government. This was just about enough to pay for room and board. Lenin worked as a bookkeeper to earn extra money. It was while in exile that Lenin, Martov, and an accomplice named Potresov, decided upon their release to publish a newspaper for the purpose of combining the brains and energies of the entire revolutionary movement which at that time was broken up into many fractions.

In February 1900 Lenin finished his exile. He was granted permission to return to Switzerland for a visit. He joined the other revolutionary leaders and the agents of the *Secret Powers*. They approved his idea; and *Iskra* (The Spark) was published. The editorial board consisted of the older revolutionary leaders - Plekhanov, Zasulich and Axelrod - with Lenin, Potresov and Martov representing the younger members. Lenin's wife was secretary of the board. Trotsky joined the editorial staff two years later. For a while the paper was actually printed in Munich, Germany. The editorial board met in London.* In 1903 it was moved back to Geneva. The copies were smuggled into Russia, and other countries, by way of the underground system organized by the Grand Orient Masons. Because the paper was named "*Iskra*", the revolutionaries who subscribed to the Party Line, as defined by the editorial board, became known as *Iskrists*.

The paper called for a Unification Congress to take place in Brussels in 1903 for the purpose of uniting various Marxist groups. The Russian Social Democrats; Rosa Luxemburgs' Polish Social Democrats; the group for the Emancipation of Labour; and the Maximalist group, were represented. Early in August the Belgium police took action, and the delegates moved over to London en masse. This Congress is of historical importance because during this Congress the ideological split developed between the *Iskrists*. Lenin became leader of the Bolshevik (or majority group) while Martov became leader of the Mensheviks (or minority group).

When the Mensheviks pulled off the abortive revolution in Russia in 1905, Trotsky proved himself a leader of ability. It is difficult for the uninitiated to understand just what caused the effort to fold up, because

* Because the Rothschild's influence was so great with the Bank of England's directors, and because the directors of the Bank of England could control the policy of the British government, revolutionaries have always been able to find asylum in England when barred by every other country. Karl Marx, Engels and others are typical examples.

the revolutionaries had control of St. Petersburg from January to December 1905. They formed the Petersburg Soviet, Lenin, and many of his top level revolutionary leaders stayed aloof. They let the Menshevik Party handle this revolution.

Lenin had been in Geneva consulting with the *Secret Powers* when the revolution broke out following the Bloody Sunday tragedy in St. Petersburg in January 1905. He didn't return to Russia until October. The Bloody Sunday tragedy was blamed on the intolerance of the Tzar, but many who investigated the happenings found ample evidence to convince them that the Bloody Sunday incident had been planned by the Terrorist Group for the purpose of arousing anger and hatred in the hearts of the non-Jewish workers against the Tzar. The incident enabled the leaders of the revolutionary movement to enlist the support of thousands of non-Jewish men and women who, until that sad day, had remained loyal to the Tzar, and spoken of him as "The Little Father." Bloody Sunday is of great historical importance.

In January, 1905, Russia was at war with Japan. Transportation on the railway across the Russian waste-lands from east to west had been broken down. Reinforcements and supplies had failed to get through to the eastern front due to sabotage. On January 2nd the Russian people were shocked with the news that Port Arthur had fallen to the Japanese. They had lost the war against what they had considered a very second class power.

The Imperial Government, in its attempt to gain the favour of the industrial population, had adopted the policy of encouraging the formation of legal trade unions. Known revolutionaries had to be barred from membership. One of the most active leaders in organizing the Legal Trade Unions was the Russian Orthodox Priest, Father Gapon. The liberal reforms, obtained by non-radical citizens, didn't please the leaders of the revolutionary party who claimed that "necessary reforms could only be brought about speedily by revolution." Father Gapon had won so much respect he was welcomed by the Tzar, and his ministers, any time he wished to discuss a weighty labour problem.

On January 2nd, when the bad war news swept the Empire, organized labour disturbances broke out in St. Petersburg's huge Putilov Works. A strike was called, but because of the general situation, Father Gapon said he would settle the matters in dispute by direct appeal to the Tzar. The idea appealed to the majority of the workers, but the "Radicals" opposed it. However, on Sunday afternoon January 22nd, 1905, thousands of workmen, accompanied by their wives and children, formed into a procession to accompany Father Gapon to the the palace gates. According to the authentic reports the procession was entirely orderly. Petitioners carried hastily made banners expressing loyalty to the "Little Father". At the palace gates, without the slightest warning, the procession was thrown into utter confusion by a withering volley of rifle and machine gun fire. Hundreds of workers and their families were slaughtered. The square in front of the Palace was turned into a space of agonized chaos. January 22nd 1905 has been known as "Bloody Sunday" ever since. Was Nicholas II responsible? It is a proven fact that he was not in the Palace, or in the city, at the time. It is known that an officer of the guard ordered the troops to fire. It is quite possible he was a "Cell" carrying out the terrorist policy of his superiors. This act was the "spark" that touched the "tinder" provided by the revolutionary leaders. The "blaze" of a full scale revolution followed.

Regardless of who was responsible, tens of thousands of previously loyal industrial workers joined the Socialist Revolutionary Party, and the movement spread to other cities. The Tzar tried to stem the tide of rebellion. Early in February he ordered an investigation into the St. Petersburg events, by the Shidlovsky Commission. In August he announced provision had been made for the establishment of a democratic representative legislature. This became the Duma. He offered amnesty to all political offenders. It was under this amnesty that Lenin, and his Bolshevik leaders, returned to Russia in October from Switzerland, and other countries abroad. But nothing the Tzar did could stem the tide of revolution.

On October 20th, 1905, the Menshevik-led all Russian Railway Union went on strike. On October 25th general strikes were effective in Moscow, Smolensk, Kursk, and other cities. On October 26th the Revolutionary Petersburg Soviet was founded. It assumed the functions of a national government. The Soviet government was dominated by the Menshevik fraction of the Russian Social-Democratic Labour Party although the Social Revolutionary Party had representation. The first President was Menshevik Zborovisk. He was quickly displaced by Georgi Nosar. He in turn was superseded by Lev Trotsky who became President on December 9th, 1905. On the 16th of December, a military force arrested Trotsky and 300 members of the Soviet government. There wasn't a single prominent Bolshevik amongst those arrested. This should prove that Lenin was acting for, and protected by, the Secret Powers which operate behind the government.

The revolution wasn't quite over. On December 20th a Jew named Parvus assumed control over a new Soviet Executive. He called a general strike in St. Petersburg and 90,000 workers responded. The next day 150,000 workers went on strike in Moscow. Open insurrection broke out in Chita, Kansk, and Rostov. On December 30th the troops, and government officials, who had remained loyal to the Tzar, in some *miraculous* manner regained control. They put an end to the revolution.* Tzar Nicholas II kept his promise. The Duma was formed and an elected legislature established.

In 1907 the Fifth Congress of the Russian Social Democratic Labour Party was held in London. Lenin with 91 delegates represented the Bolshevik party; the Mensheviks led by Martov had 89 delegates; Rosa Luxemburg led her Polish Social democrats with 44 delegates; the Jewish Bund led by Rafael Abramovitch had 55; the Lettish Social Democrats, led by Comrade Herman (Danishevsky) made up the remainder. All told there were 312 delegates of which 116 were, or had been, workers.

This Congress had been called for the purpose of holding a post-mortem on the abortive Russian Revolution of 1905. Lenin blamed the failure of the revolutionary effort on lack of co-operation between the Mensheviks and other group leaders. He told the 312 delegates that the Mensheviks had run the whole show and made a mess of things generally. He called for unity of policy and unity of action. He argued that revolutionary action should be planned well in advance, and the element of surprise used to full advantage.

* Had Lenin and the International Bankers intervened on behalf of the Mensheviks at this time nothing could have defeated the revolutionary efforts. There is no possible explanation for them allowing the Government Forces to regain control except that they had secret plans which they were not then ready to put into effect. That they were preparing for World War One and wished Russia to remain a Monarchy until after the war broke out seems to be the only logical conclusion, and future events would indicate this was their plan.

Martov hit back at Lenin. He accused him of failing to give the Menshevik revolutionary effort the support he should have done. He accused him particularly of withholding financial assistance. Martov and the other Jewish groups led by Rosa Luxemburg and Abrahamovitch, were annoyed that Lenin had been able to finance the attendance of the largest number of delegates. They accused him of financing his Bolshevik party by robbery, kidnappings, forgery and theft. They reprimanded him for refusing to contribute a fair proportion of his ill-gotten gains to the central unifying Organization. One big laugh was created when one of the Mensheviks accused Lenin of marrying off one of his top officials to a rich widow in order to enrich his party treasury.

Lenin is alleged to have admitted he had done this for the good of the Cause. He maintained the official he had married off to the widow was a fine, strong, healthy specimen of humanity. He thought the widow would agree she had gotten full value for her money. It was at this Congress that Stalin, then a very minor character, became attached to Lenin. The Congress finally agreed to closer co-operation between the leaders of the various revolutionary groups and decided who should edit their revolutionary newspapers. They put great emphasize upon propaganda. At this Congress they laid the foundation for a re-organization of their propaganda machine with the understanding that all publications should adopt the same editorial policy "The Party Line".

In 1908 the Bolsheviks started publishing the "Proletarie". Lenin, Dubrovinsky, Zinoviev and Kamenev were the editors. The Mensheviks published "Golos Sotsial-Demokrata". Plekhanov, Axelrod, Martov, Dan, and Martynov (Pikel) were the editors. All editors were Jewish except Lenin and Plekhanov. Trotsky started a semi-independent publication named "Vienna Pravda".

In 1909 Lenin won the unconditional support of two Jewish leaders, Zinoviev and Kamenev. They became known as "The Troika" and this friendship endured until Lenin's death in 1924.

After the Fifth Congress of the Russian Social Democrats Labour Party held in London in 1907, Lenin decided to find out how courageous and trustworthy his new disciple Stalin was. He also wished to convince the leaders of the other revolutionary groups that he was financially independent. To accomplish this dual purpose he instructed Stalin to rob the Tiflis Bank. Stalin picked as his accomplice an Armenian named Petroyan, who afterwards changed his name to Kamo. They discovered the Bank was going to transfer a large sum of money from one place to another by public conveyance. They waylaid the conveyance. Petroyan tossed a bomb. Everything, and everyone, in the conveyance was blown to smithereens, except the strong box containing the cash—250,000 rubles. Thirty people lost their lives. The loot was turned over to Lenin. Stalin had proven himself as a potential leader.

The Bolsheviks encountered difficulty using the stolen rubles for party purposes because most of the currency consisted of 500 ruble notes. Lenin conceived the idea of distributing the 500 ruble notes among trustworthy Bolsheviks in various countries. They were instructed to get rid of as much of the money as they could on a given day. This directive was carried out, but two of Lenin's agents fell foul of the police during the transaction. One was Olga Ravich, who afterwards married Zinoviev, Lenin's great friend. The other was Meyer Wallach, whose real name was Finklestine.

He afterwards changed his name again to Maxim Litvinov. He became known throughout the world as Stalin's Commissar of Foreign Affairs from 1930 to 1939.*

After the revolution of 1905 had ended, Tzar Nicholas II set about making many radical reforms. He planned turning the Russian absolute monarchy into a limited monarchy such as is enjoyed by the British people. After the Duma began to function the Premier, Peter Arkadyevich Stolypin became a great reformer. He dominated Russian politics and drafted the "Stolypin Constitution" which guaranteed civil rights to peasants who were about 85 per cent of the entire Russian population. His land reforms granted financial assistance to the peasants so they could purchase their own farms. His idea was that the logical way to defeat those who advocated the communal way of life was to encourage individual ownership.

But the revolutionary leaders wanted to usurp political and economic power. They were not the least bit satisfied with reforms. In 1906 the Terrorist Group attempted to assassinate Stolypin. They destroyed his home with a bomb. Several more plots were hatched to do away with the most progressive premier the Russians could have hoped to have. On a dark September night, in 1911, the Great Emancipator was shot to death, in cold blood, while attending a gala performance at the Kiev theatre. The assassin was a Jewish lawyer named Mordecai Bogrov.

In 1907 the International Bankers organized the Wall Street Panic in order to reimburse themselves for the money spent in connection with the Russian wars and revolutions. They were also financing the preliminary stages of the Chinese revolution which broke out in 1911.

Many of Stolypin's proposed reforms were carried out after his death. In 1912 an industrial insurance law gave all industrial workmen compensation for sickness and injury to the extent of two-thirds of their regular pay for sickness, and three-fourths, for accidents. Newspapers of the revolutionary parties were given legal status for the first time since they had been printed. Public schools were expanded. The election laws were revised in order to give more representative government. In 1913, the government of the Tzar of Russia, granted a general amnesty for all political prisoners. Immediately they were released from prison they began to plot with renewed energy the overthrow of the Russian Government. Terrorists advocated the liquidation of the Royal Family. But the reforms had appealed to the vast majority of the Russian people. The revolution in Russia looked like a dead issue for the time being. Those who directed the World Revolutionary Movement decided they would give Russia a rest for the time being. They concentrated their efforts in other countries. Portugal and Spain came in for attention.

Because of the Red Fog created by Communist propaganda, and an organized campaign of "L'Infamie" carried on in Russia, as it had been carried on in France and England prior to those revolutions, it is difficult for the average person to believe that the Russian Tzars and Nobles were anything else than big bearded monsters who enslaved the peasants, raped their young women, and speared babies on the points of their swords while galloping through villages on horse back. In order to prove that the last of the Tzars was a reformer we will quote Bertram Wolfe, because Bertram Wolfe was anti-Tzarist and pro-revolutionary. Wolfe says on page 360

* This "Gangster" played an important part in International affairs in England and Germany, in the League of Nations and the United Nations right up to the time of his death.

of his book "Three who made a Revolution":- "Between 1907 and 1914 under Stolypin's land reform laws, 2,000,000 peasants and their families receded from the village mir and became individual proprietors. All through the war (1914 - 1917) the movement continued so that by January 1st, 1916, 6,200,000 peasants families out of approximately 16,000,000 who had become eligible, had made application for separation. Lenin saw the matter as a race with time between Stolypin's reforms and the next revolutionary upheaval. Should the upheaval be postponed for a couple of decades the new land measures would transform the countryside so it would no longer be a revolutionary force. How near Lenin came to being right is proved by the fact that in 1917, when he called upon the peasants to *Take the Land* they already owned more than three-fourths of it."

It is unfortunately true that Rasputin did exert an evil influence upon certain men and women of the Russian Imperial Court. I know, from ladies attached to the Court at that time, that Rasputin exercised a tremendous influence over the Empress. One of the Russian princes suffered from hemophilia and Rasputin was the only man who could stop the bleeding of her son. Rasputin definitely had mesmeric powers which are not uncommon amongst certain of the Russian people. He seemed able to place the Empress under his influence, not as a lover, but for the purpose of making her force the Tzar do what Rasputin decided he wanted him to do. It is not an exaggeration to say that Rasputin, because of the power he exerted on the Tzar through the Queen, virtually ruled Russia to the dismay of the Russian people.

It is also true that Rasputin introduced into Court Circles men and women who practised the pagan rites which were secretly carried on in the Palais Royal prior to the out-break of the French revolution in 1789. These ritualistic orgies were based on the ridiculous assumption that a person could not be saved until they had plumbed the depths of degradation in sin. He introduced Communist *Cells* right into the Royal Household and they obtained information that enabled their masters to blackmail many influential people into doing their bidding. But at heart the last of the Tzars was a reformer.

CHAPTER EIGHT

The Russian Revolution - 1917

In January, 1910, nineteen leaders of the world revolutionary Movement met in London. This meeting is recorded as "The January Plenum of the Central Committee". Ways and means were discussed to bring about greater unity. Lenin was again pressed to give up his policy of financial independence. He responded by burning the Five Hundred Ruble notes left over from the Tiflis bank robbery. Lenin was convinced it was just about impossible to cash the notes without getting caught by the police.

The Plenum decided to accept the newspaper "Sotsial Demokrata" as the general party publication. The Bolsheviks appointed Lenin and Zinoviev, and the Mensheviks, Martov and Dan as editors. Kamenev was appointed to assist Trotsky edit "Vienna Pravda". The Plenum also discussed the pattern the world revolutionary effort should take. The delegates considered the possible repercussions certain contemplated political assassinations would bring about. The policy of the party was set. The Central Committee was ordered to prepare the Temples and Lodges of the Grand Orient for action. The members were to be made active proselytizing their revolutionary and atheistic ideology.*

The Party Line was to unite all revolutionary bodies for the purpose of bringing all the big capitalistic countries into war with each other so that the terrific losses suffered, the high taxation imposed, and the hardships endured by the masses of the population, would make the majority of the working classes react favourably to the suggestion of a revolution to end wars. When all countries had been Sovietized then the Secret Powers would form a Totalitarian Dictatorship and their identity need remain secret no longer. It is possible that only Lenin knew the secret aims and ambitions of *The Secret Powers* who moulded revolutionary action to suit their purposes.

The revolutionary leaders were to organize their undergrounds in all countries so as to be ready to take over their nation's political system and economy; The International Bankers were to extend the ramifications of their agencies right around the world. It has been shown that Lenin became active in revolutionary circles in 1894. It has also been stated he decided to throw in his lot with the International Bankers because he doubted the ability of the men who led the Jewish dominated national revolutionary parties to consolidate their victories when gained. In view of these statements it is necessary to review revolutionary events from 1895 to 1917.

The Empress of Austria was assassinated in 1898; King Humbert in 1900; President McKinley in 1901; the Grand Duke Sergius of Russia in 1905, and the King and Crown Prince of Portugal in 1908. To remove any doubts that Grand Orient Masons were responsible for these political assassinations the following evidence is of importance:

The leaders of the World Revolutionary Movement, meeting in Geneva, Switzerland, thought it was necessary to remove King Carlos of Portugal so they could establish a Republic in Portugal so, in 1907, they ordered his assassination. In December 1907, Megalhaes Lima — the head of Portuguese Grand Orient Masonry went to Paris to lecture to the Masonic Lodges. His subject was "Portugal, the overthrow of the Monarchy and the need of a republican form of Government". A few weeks later King Carlos and his son, the Crown Prince, were assassinated.

Continental Masons boasted of this success. Furnemont, Grand Orator of the Grand Orient of Belgium, said on February 12, 1911: "Do you recall the deep feeling of pride which we all felt at the brief announcement of the Portuguese Revolution? In a few hours the throne had been brought down, the people triumphed, and the republic was proclaimed. For the uninitiated, it was a flash of lightning in a clear sky . . . But we, my brothers, we understood. We knew the marvellous organization of our

* The Atheistic Grand Orient Masons must not be confused with other European and American Freemasons, whose principles are above reproach, work philanthropic, and whose ritual is based on belief in The Great Architect of the Universe.

Portuguese brothers, their ceaseless zeal, their uninterrupted work. We possessed the secret of that glorious event.”*

The leaders of the World Revolutionary Movement, and the top-level officials of continental Freemasonry, met in Switzerland in 1912. It was during this meeting that they reached the decision to assassinate the Archduke Francis Ferdinand in order to bring about World War One. The actual date on which the murder was to be committed was left in abeyance because the cold blooded plotters did not consider the time was quite ripe for his murder to provide the maximum political repercussions. On September 15th, 1912 the “Revue Internationale des Societes Secretes” edited by M. Jouin, published the following words on pages 787 - 788 “Perhaps light will be shed one day on these words spoken by a high Swiss Freemason. While discussing the subject of the heir to the throne of Austria he said: “The Archduke is a remarkable man. It is a pity that he is condemned. He will die on the steps of the throne.”

Light was shed on those words at the trial of the assassins who murdered the heir to the Austrian throne, and his wife, on June 28th, 1914. This act of violence committed in Serajevo, was the spark that touched off the blaze that was developed into World War One. Pharos’ shorthand notes of the Military Trial is a most enlightening document. They provide further evidence that the International Bankers used the Grand Orient Lodges to bring about World War One, as they used them in 1787 - 1789 to bring about the French Revolution. On October 12, 1914, the president of the military court questioned Cabrinovic, who threw the first bomb at the Archduke’s car.

The President: - “Tell me something more about the motives. Did you know, before deciding to attempt the assassination, that Tankosic and Ciganovic were Freemasons? Had the fact that you and they were Freemasons an influence on your resolve?”**

Cabrinovic: - “Yes”.

The President: - “Did you receive from them the mission to carry out the assassination?”

Cabrinovic: - “I received from no one the mission to carry out the assassination. Freemasonry had to do with it because it strengthened my intention. In Freemasonry it is permitted to kill. Ciganovic told me that the Freemasons had condemned the Archduke Franz Ferdinand to death MORE THAN A YEAR BEFORE.”

Add to this evidence the further evidence of Count Czerin, an intimate friend of the Archduke. He says in “Im-Welt-Krieg”—“The Archduke knew quite well that the risk of an attempt on his life was imminent. A year before the war he informed me that the Freemasons had resolved on his death.”

Having succeeded in bringing about a World War, the leaders of the Revolutionary Movement proceeded to use the very fact to convince the industrial workers, and the men in the armed forces, that the war was a capitalistic war. They agitated. They criticized everything possible. They blamed the various Government for everything that went wrong. The

* Note: Bulletin du Grand Orient de Belgique 5910, 1910, page 92.

** Tankosic Ciganovic were higher Masons than Cabrinovic. It had previously been brought out at the trial that Ciganovic had told Cabrinovic that the Freemasons could not find men to carry out the Archduke’s murder.

International "Capitalists" remained discreetly in the background, unsuspected, and unharmed.*

Because Russia had only emerged from the disastrous war with Japan a few years previously it was a comparatively simple matter for the trained agitators amongst the Mensheviks to create an atmosphere of doubt, suspicion, and unrest in the minds of the Russian workers, and finally amongst the troops in 1914 - 1916. By January, 1917 the Russian Imperial Armies had suffered nearly 3,000,000 casualties. The cream of Russia's manhood had died.

Lenin and Martov were in Switzerland, the neutral ground upon which all international plots are hatched out. Trotsky was organizing the hundreds of ex-Russian revolutionaries who had found refuge in the United States. He was particularly active in New York's East Side.** The leaders of the Mensheviks were carrying on their subversive policy in Russia. Their first objective was to overthrow the power of the Tzar. Their opportunity came in January 1917. Cleverly carried out sabotage in the communications systems, the department of transport, and the ministry of supply, resulted in a serious food shortage in St. Petersburg. This happened at the time when the population was swollen so far above its normal size, due to the influx into the city of industrial workers needed for the war effort. February, 1917, was a bad month. Food rationing was introduced. On March 5th, general unrest was evident. Bread lines were growing. On March 6th, the streets became crowded with unemployed. Cossack troops were brought into the city. The Tzar was still at the front visiting the troops.***

On March 7th, the Jewish leaders of the Menshevik party organized the women to put on street demonstrations as a protest over the bread shortage.†

On March 8th, the women staged the demonstration. The revolutionary leaders then took a hand. Selected groups staged diversionary demonstrations. Gangs appeared here and there singing revolutionary songs and raising Red Flags. At the corner of Nevsky Prospekt, and the St. Catherine Canal, the Mounted Police and Cossacks dispersed the crowds without inflicting any casualties. The crowds who gathered around those who raised the Red Flags and cried out for revolution weren't even fired on. It looked as if definite orders had been given to avoid, at all cost, a repetition of what happened on Bloody Sunday, 1905.††

On March 9th the Nevsky Prospekt from Catherine Canal to Nicolai Station was jammed with milling crowds which became bolder under the urgings of agitators. Cossack Cavalry cleared the street. Some people

* It was indeed a Capitalistic war, but not the kind of Capitalistic war the workers were led to believe it was by propaganda put out by the press the International Bankers controlled in every country of the World.

** Police officials and debates in Congress show this illegal entry is going on today on an ever increasing scale. The underworld characters also find admittance to Canada very easy. The danger lies in the fact that the underworld and the revolutionary underground are interlocked. One could not and never has survived without the other. The men who are The Secret Power direct both. The Aryan War Lords have used the Mafia, The International Tycoons, the Jewish Terrorists. This explains gang wars.

*** The troops had 1 rifle to 6 men by Feb. 1917: 1 days ammunition.

† This move was almost identical with the plot to use men disguised as women in the march on Tuileries.

†† One of the best works dealing with the events leading up to the Russian Revolution is "Behind Communism" by Frank Britton P.O. Box 15745, Orenshaw Station Los Angeles, California.

were trampled but the troops only used the flat of their sabres. At no time were fire-arms used. This tolerance infuriated the revolutionary leaders and the agitators were directed to increase their efforts to bring the people into physical conflict with the police and troops. During the night the revolutionary leaders set up machine-guns in hidden positions throughout the city.

On March 10th an unfortunate incident provided the tiny spark necessary to kindle the revolutionary tinder which had been piled up, and soaked with inflammable oratory. A big crowd had gathered about Nicholai Station. About two in the afternoon a man, heavily dressed in furs to protect him from the cold, drove into the square in his sleigh. He was impatient. He ordered his driver to go through the crowd. He misjudged the temper of the crowd.

The man was dragged from the sleigh and beaten. He regained his feet and took refuge in a stalled street car. He was followed by a section of the mob and ONE of them, carrying a small iron bar, beat his head to a pulp. This single act of violence aroused the blood-lust in the crowd and they surged down Nevsky smashing windows. Fights broke out.

The disorder spread until it became general. The revolutionary leaders by pre-arrangement fired on the mob from their hidden positions. The mob attacked the police. They blamed the police for firing on them. They slaughtered every policeman to a man.* The inmates of the prisons and jails were then released to stir up the blood-lust. Conditions necessary for the Reign of Terror were introduced.

On March 11th the depredations of the recently released criminals led to wide-spread rioting. The Duma still tried to stay the rising tide of revolt. They dispatched an urgent message to the Tzar telling him the situation was serious. The telegram explained at considerable length the state of anarchy which then existed. Communist "Cells" within the communications systems sent another message. The Tzar, upon reading the telegram he did receive, commanded the dissolution of the Duma. Thus he deprived himself of the support of the majority of the members of who were loyal to him.

On March 12th, the President of the dissolved Duma sent a last despairing message to the Tzar. It concluded with the words, "The last hour has struck: The fate of the Fatherland and the dynasty is being decided." It is claimed the Tzar never received this message. This control of communications systems by "Cells" placed in key positions was used widely during the next few months.**

On March 12th several regiments revolted and killed their own officers. Then, unexpectedly, the garrison of St. Peter and St. Paul fortress surrendered; and most of the troops joined the revolution.

Immediately after the surrender of the garrison a Committee of the Duma was formed consisting of 12 members. This provisional government survived until overthrown by Lenin's Bolsheviks in November, 1917. The

* I have definite and authoritative evidence in my possession from people who were in St. Petersburg and in a position to know that the machine-guns used were neither placed in their positions, or fired by the police. The police had received definite orders that they were not to use drastic action.

** Lenin, in order to break the spirit of the troops fighting the Germans at the front in November 1917, had messages sent to field officers which they accepted as coming from the Russian High Command. One General received orders to advance against the enemy, while two others, one on each flank of the General who was ordered to advance, were ordered to retire. It is little wonder that the troops turned on their own officers.

Revolutionary leaders, who were for the most part Mensheviks, organized the Petersburg Soviet. They agreed to allow the Provisional Government to function because it had the resemblance of rightful authority.

St. Petersburg was only one city in a vast Empire. There was no way of knowing accurately just how the citizens in other cities would behave. Kerensky, the Socialist, was a very strong man. He was referred to as *The Napoleon of Russia*.

Through the good auspices of the International Bankers M. M. Warburgs & Sons. Lenin, was put in communication with the German Military leaders. He explained to them that the policy of both Kerensky's Provisional Government, and the Menshevik revolutionary Soviet, was to keep Russia in the war against Germany.*

Lenin undertook to curb the power of the Jewish revolutionary leaders in Russia. He promised to take the Russian Armies out of the war against Germany, providing the German government would help him overthrow the Russian Provisional Government and obtain political and economic control of the country. This deal was agreed to and Lenin, Martov, Radek and a party of 30 odd Bolsheviks were secretly transported across Germany to Russia in a sealed railway compartment. They arrived in St. Petersburg April 3rd. The Warburgs of Germany, and the International Bankers in Geneva provided the necessary funds.

The Russian Provisional Government signed its own death warrant in 1917 when, immediately after it was formed, it promulgated an order granting unconditional amnesty to all political prisoners. The amnesty included those in exile in Siberia, and those who had sought refuge in countries abroad. This order enabled over 90,000 revolutionaries, most of them extremists, to re-enter Russia. Many of them were trained leaders. Lenin and Trotsky enlisted this vast influx of revolutionaries into their Bolshevik Party.

No sooner was Lenin back in Russia than he used propaganda to attack the Provisional Government which had granted him and his followers pardon. At the beginning of April, the Petersburg Soviet (meaning Worker's Council) was dominated by the Mensheviks. The Essars (Social Revolutionaries) came second, and the Bolsheviks, for once, were the minority group. The policy of the Provincial Government was to continue the war effort because the majority of Russians considered the totalitarian ambitions of the German "Black" Nazi War Lords a direct threat to Russian sovereignty. This policy was vigorously supported by Tcheidze who had assumed the presidency of the Petersburg Soviet in the absence of Martov. Vice-president Skobelev of the Soviet, who was also a member of the Provisional Government, also supported the war effort because he thought that if the revolutionaries could help bring about the defeat of Germany's armed forces they might be able to help the German and Polish revolutionary groups overthrow the German Government in the hour of its defeat.

Lenin's one object, at that time, was to obtain leadership. He attacked the policy of the Provisional Government. He accused its members of being instruments of the Bourgeoisie. He openly advocated its immediate overthrow by violent means. He didn't want to antagonize the Menshevik members of the Petersburg Soviet at this time. Lenin instructed his

* I have evidence to prove that the brother of Paul Warburg of New York was German Army Intelligence Officer who negotiated with Lenin on behalf of the German High Command and arranged for his safe passage across Germany to Russia.

Bolshevik agitators to preach the destruction of the Provisional Government to factory workers and military garrisons but to use the slogan "All power to the Soviets"—meaning all power to the workers councils.

Amongst the thousands of revolutionaries who returned to Russia, following the general amnesty, was Trotsky. He took back with him, from Canada and the United States, several hundred revolutionaries who had previously escaped from Russia. The vast majority were Yiddish Jews from the East End of New York.*

These revolutionaries helped put Lenin into power. Once these revolutionaries had served their purpose most of them were condemned to exile or death. It was only a comparatively short time before all original members of the First International were either dead, in prison, or in exile. The history of the Lenin and Stalin Dictatorships should convince any unbiased person that the masses of the world's population, regardless of colour, race, or creed have been used as *Pawns in the Game* of international chess played by the "Red" International Bankers and the "Black" Aryan Nazi War Lords!

Further proof that the International Bankers were responsible for Lenin's part in the Russian Revolution is to be found in a "White Paper" published by authority of the King of England in April 1919 (Russia No. 1), but the International Bankers, through the directors of the Bank of England, *persuaded* the British Government to withdraw the original document and substitute another in which all reference to International Jews was removed.**

Francois Coty in "Figaro" February 20th, 1932 states:-

"The subsidies granted to the Nihilists in Russia and elsewhere at this period by Jacob Schiff were no longer acts of isolated generosity. A veritable Russian Terrorist organization had been set up in the U. S. A. at his expense, charged to assassinate Ministers, governors, heads of police etc." Both groups of men who use Communism and Naziism to further their secret totalitarian ambitions organize revolutionary action in three steps or movements.***

1. The change-over of the existing form of government (regardless of whether it be a monarchy, or a republic) into a socialist state by constitutional means if possible.
2. The change-over of the Socialist State into a Proletarian Dictatorship by revolutionary action.
3. The change-over from a Proletarian Dictatorship to a Totalitarian Dictatorship by purging all influential people who may be opposed.

After 1918, all Russian Jews were either revolutionary Jews, clinging tenaciously to the Marxian theories, and working for the establishment of an International of Soviet Socialist Republics, (Trotskyites) or they favoured returning to Palestine, (The Zionists). Miss B. Baskerville in her book "The Polish Jew" published 1906 has this to say about the Ghettos on page 117-118: "Social-Zionism aims at converting the Zionists to social-

* Father Denis Fahey C.S. Sp. in his book *The Rulers of Russia* pages 9 - 14 gives the names of all these revolutionary leaders, their nationality, racial origin, and the positions they were assigned to immediately Lenin had usurped power and Trotsky consolidated his position in Russia in November, 1917.

** For further details regarding this matter read *The Last days of the Mevanovs* by Thornton Butterworth; and *Les Derniers Jours des Romanoff* by Robert Wilton, 15 years Russian Correspondent for the "London Times."

*** Captain A.H.M. Ramsay, member of Parliament for Midlothian and Peeblesshire from 1931 to 1945, states on page 96 of his book *The Nameless War* - "I was shown the Two White Papers . . . the original and the abridged issue, side by side. Vital passages had been eliminated from the abridged edition."

ism before they go to Palestine in order to facilitate the establishment of a Socialist Government . . . in the meantime they do their best to overthrow those European Governments which do not attain to their political standard . . . their programme which is full of Socialistic ideas . . . includes the organization of strikes, acts of terror, and the organizers being very young, acts of folly as well . . .”.

The *Secret Power* behind the W.R.M. also control political Zionism, yet the vast majority of the Jews who work for Zionism are absolutely ignorant that they also are being used as “Pawns in the Game,” of International Chess.

CHAPTER NINE

International Political Intrigue 1914 - 1919

The way international intrigue was used to depose the Right Honourable H. H. Asquith when he was Prime Minister of Great Britain in 1916 was explained to me by a man who was extremely well informed. I met him while serving as King's Messenger in 1917. We were in my room, in a hotel when, during the course of conversation, I mentioned that I strongly suspected that a comparatively small group of extremely wealthy men used the power their wealth could buy to influence national and international affairs, to further their own secret plans and ambitions.

My companion replied:- “If you talk about such things it is unlikely that you will live long enough to realize how right you are.” He then told me how Mr. Asquith had been deposed in December 1916, and Mr. David Lloyd George, Winston Churchill, and The Rt. Hon. Arthur James Balfour were placed in power in England.

The story he told me had a remarkable similarity to the plot used by the *Secret Powers* who directed the campaign of L'Infamie immediately prior to the outbreak of the French revolution in 1789. It will be recalled a letter was used to lure Cardinal Prince de Rohan to the Palais Royal where he was involved with a prostitute disguised as Marie Antoinette. The alleged modern method is as follows:

Shortly after the outbreak of the war in August 1914 a small group of wealthy men authorized an agent to turn an old, but very spacious mansion, into a fabulous private club. Those who made it possible to finance such a costly undertaking insisted that their identity remain secret. They explained that they simply wished to show their deep appreciation to officers in the Armed Forces who were risking their lives for King and Country.

The Club provided every kind of luxury, entertainment, and facilities for pleasure. The use of the club was usually restricted to commissioned officers on leave in London from *active service*. A new member had to be introduced by a brother officer. My companion referred to it as the "Glass Club".*

Upon arrival, officer guests were interviewed by an official. If he was satisfied with their credentials they were told how the club functioned. The officer applying for admission was asked to give his word of honour that he would not mention the names of any person he met during his stay at the club, or reveal their identity after he left the club. Having given this solemn promise, it was explained to the guest that he would meet a number of women well known in the best of London's society. They all wore masks. The officer was asked not to try to identify any of the ladies. He was sworn to keep their secret should he happen to identify any of them accidentally.

With the preliminaries over, the officer was shown to his private room. It was furnished in a most luxuriant manner. The furnishings included a huge double bed; dressing table; wardrobe; cabinet with wines and liqueurs; a smoking humidor; and private toilet and bath. The new guest was invited to make himself at home. He was informed that he would receive a lady visitor. She would wear a brooch of costume jewelry with the number of his room. If, after getting acquainted, he wished to take her down to dinner that was his privilege.

The reception room, where guests and their hostesses mingled over cocktails before dinner, was like that of a King's palace. The dining room was large enough to accommodate fifty couples. The ballroom was such that many people dream about but few seldom see. Costly decorations were set off by luxurious drapes; subdued lighting; beautiful women gorgeously dressed; soft dreamy music; the smell of rare perfumes; made the place an Arab's dream of heaven. The whole atmosphere of the club was such that the officers home on leave relaxed at first and then set out to have a real Roman Holiday. There was nothing gross or vulgar about the "Glass Club." Everything about the place was beautiful, delicate, soft, and pliant . . . the exact opposite of the horrors, the violence, the brutality, of a modern war. Between dance numbers entertainers gave performances which brought out the feelings of joy, fun, and laughter. As the evening progressed, a long buffet was literally loaded with luscious dishes of fish and game. A bar provided every kind of drink from champagne to straight whisky. Between midnight and one a.m. five beautiful girls performed the Dance of the Seven Veils. The dance depicted a scene in a Sultan's Harem. The girls started the dance fully clothed, (even to the veil they wore to conceal the facial features) but, when the dance ended the girls were entirely naked. They danced the final act in their lithe-nakedness, waving the flimsy veil around and about them in a manner which extenuated, rather than concealed, their physical charms. Couples, when tired of entertainment, dancing, and other peoples company, retired to their private rooms.

Next day they could enjoy indoor swimming, tennis, badminton, billiards, or, there was the card room which was a miniature Monte Carlo.

About November 1916 a very high personage was lured into visiting the Club when he received a note saying that he would obtain information of the greatest importance to the British Government. He drove to the Club

* An exact duplicate of this club was organized just outside Montreal during World War Two.

in his private car. He instructed his chauffeur to wait for him. After being admitted, he was taken to one of the luxuriously furnished bed-sitting rooms. A lady joined him. When she saw him she nearly fainted. It was his own wife. She was much younger than her husband. She had been acting as hostess to lonely officers on leave for a considerable time. It was a most embarrassing situation.

The wife knew nothing of the plot. She had no secret information to give. She was convinced that both she and her husband were philandering. She thought it was only this unfortunate chance meeting which had brought them face to face. There was a scene. The husband was informed regarding the part hostesses played at the Club. But his lips were sealed as if in death. He was a member of the Government. He couldn't afford to figure in a scandal.

Every employee in the club, both male and female, was a spy. They reported everything that happened at the club to their masters. The identity of those involved became known. The information thus obtained was printed for the record in what became known as "The Black Book." "The Black Book" recorded their sins of omission and commission; their peculiar vices; their special weaknesses; their financial status; the condition of their domestic relations, and the degree of affection they had for relatives and friends. Their connection with, and their influence over influential men in politics, industry, and religion was carefully noted.

In November 1916, a member of Parliament tried to expose the real character of the "Glass Club". Three army officers, who had patronized the club, became suspicious that it was a vast espionage system, after an attempt had been made to blackmail them into giving information that would have been valuable to the enemy. Their adventure involved an Australian lady, her chauffeur, and the wives, and daughters of several highly placed government officials.*

The effort to make known the true facts was suppressed, but mention of "The Black Book" was made in Parliament, and in the public press. The Government's policy was said to be based on the contention that a scandal of such magnitude could prove a national calamity at a time when the armed forces at sea, on land, and in the air, were meeting severe reverses.

The *Liberal* press began to attack the Prime Minister. He was accused of harbouring men within his government who were unfit to hold office; He was accused of having had extensive dealings with German industrialists and financiers prior to the war. He was accused of being friendly towards the Kaiser. He was accused of being unable to make prompt and firm decisions. He was ridiculed as "Wait-and-see-Asquith". My companion told me that evidence against high officials involved in the "Glass Club" scandal caused the Government to resign. Thus, according to my companion, the British Empire was forced to change political Horses in the middle of a World War. When Mr. Asquith did resign in December 1916 he was superseded by a coalition government headed by David Lloyd George. Winston Churchill and Mr. Balfour were two of the more prominent members.

Shortly after hearing the above story, I was struck by the fact that the three army officers mentioned were reported in the official lists as "Killed in action". In war-time such a thing is quite possible. Next came a brief notice that the Australian lady, and her chauffeur, had been imprisoned

* This was in keeping with paragraph 8 of the plot exposed in Chapter 3.

under the Defence of the Realm Act. Then came an announcement that the member of parliament involved in the case had retired from public life. A few weeks later I was taken off duty as King's Messenger and appointed as Navigating Officer of British Submarines. We did lose 33 per cent of our officers and men but I was one of those to survive.

It was not until long after the war, when I was studying modern history and comparative religions, that I began to realize the vast importance of political Zionism to those who planned to obtain undisputed control of the world's economy. The following historical events speak for themselves.

When war broke out in 1914 the Rt. Hon. H. H. Asquith was Prime Minister. He was an Anti-Zionist. The International Bankers decided that Asquith's Government had to go and be replaced by a coalition government in which David Lloyd George and Winston Churchill would wield great influence. Lloyd George had for years been Solicitor for the Zionist movement as planned and financed by the Rothschilds. Winston Churchill had been a supporter of political Zionism from the time he first entered politics.

In 1917 the International Bankers were supporting both the Bolshevik and Zionist movements. It would seem incredible that the British Cabinet didn't know what was going on, particularly when the British Government had had to intervene to get Trotsky and his revolutionary leaders released after they had been detained in Halifax while on their way from New York to Russia.

The overthrow of the Russian Empire was bound to cause the withdrawal of the mighty Russian Armies from the war on the side of the Allied Powers. The German Armies, which had been engaged on the Eastern Front, would be free to reinforce the Armies fighting against the allied forces on the Western Front.

Despite this knowledge, nothing was done to prevent the plans of the international financiers reaching maturity.

The British Government was aware of the serious conditions brewing in regard to Russia. This is proved by the fact that the matter was discussed by the cabinet and a decision was reached to send Lord Kitchener to Russia for the purpose of reorganizing the Russian military forces. Lord Kitchener sailed from Scapa Flow aboard the H. M. S. Hampshire. She was mysteriously sunk during the night of June 5th, 1916. Lord Kitchener was lost with all but a dozen of the crew. The survivors drifted ashore on a life-raft. The British Government announced H. M. S. Hampshire was sunk by a German U-boat or a German mine. This has been proved to be a lie.

I investigated this incident very thoroughly. In a previous book *Hell's Angels of the Deep* published in 1932, I PROVED H. M. S. Hampshire had not been sunk by an enemy torpedo or mine. H.M.S. Hampshire was sunk by either sabotage or due to an error of judgment on the part of her navigating officer. Judging all evidence available, I was convinced that H.M.S. Hampshire sank after striking the submerged North Shoals Rocks. It is hard to believe that a skilled and experienced naval navigator committed such an error of judgment. I still believe that a saboteur probably tampered with the magnets in the steering compass. Gyro compasses were not then standard equipment and even ships that had them found the Sperry models very unreliable as I know from personal experience.

General Erich Von Ludendorff (who was Chief of Staff and shared with General Lindenburg the leadership of Germany's military might), also

studied the circumstances surrounding the loss of H.M.S. Hampshire and Lord Kitchener's death. He states positively "Action by German naval units, either U-boats or mine-layers, had nothing to do with the sinking of the ship." He said he had arrived at the conclusion that the death of Lord Kitchener was *An act of God*, because had he lived he would undoubtedly have re-organized the Russian Armies and trained them into the most formidable fighting force. The General then remarked "Had he done this the Bolsheviks would have come into possession of one of the most formidable fighting machines the world has ever known. Such a force would have enabled Communism to sweep over the whole world."

I maintain the International Bankers could not afford to have the Russian Armies reorganized until AFTER the Menshevik uprising, and after Kerensky's provisional government had been overthrown in 1917. It is very doubtful if Lenin and Trotsky could have accomplished what they did if Lord Kitchener had been able to reorganize, discipline, and train, the Russian armed forces in 1916. History also records that Winston Churchill and Lord Kitchener had quarreled seriously over military policy during 1914 - 1916. Lord Kitchener had bitterly opposed Churchill's idea of sending the Naval Division to Antwerp in 1914. He had also opposed Churchill's plan to capture the Dardanelles. Both ventures proved to be costly mistakes. The Dardanelles venture could have succeeded, and would probably have ended the war in 1916, if Churchill had waited until both army and naval forces were ready to co-operate jointly.

When Churchill insisted that the naval forces attack the Dardanelles alone he notified the enemy of intended strategy. After Churchill had committed the initial blunder the army was ordered to participate. Lord Kitchener's objections were overruled. His advice was ignored. The allied military forces committed to the assault on the Dardanelles were insufficient in numbers; improperly trained; poorly equipped for such a task, and badly supported both in regard to provisions, medical aid, and reinforcements. They were forced to attack first class troops whose leaders had been alerted to their danger. The allied military and naval forces were required to overcome military and naval obstacles that had not been in existence when Churchill ordered the first naval assault. The Dardanelles campaign was doomed to failure from the start.

The more we study the methods employed by the *Secret Powers* behind international affairs, the more obvious it is to see that they make private assassinations look like accidents or suicides; sabotage look like carelessness, errors of judgment, and unintentional blunders committed due to excusable circumstances.

The only possible consideration that could justify the policy of the coalition government in 1916, in regard to Russia, was the fact that the Government knew they could not obtain financial backing, or military aid from America until AFTER the Russian Government had been overthrown. Such a statement seems preposterous, but it is supported by the following facts:

The Mensheviks started the Russian Revolution February 1916. The Tzar abdicated March 15th, 1916.

Jacob H. Schiff, senior partner of Kuhn-Loeb & Co. of New York, immediately removed the restrictions he had imposed extending financial aid to the Allies. Mortimer Schiff was then ordered by his father Jacob to cable Sir Ernest Cassels - "Because of recent

action in Germany and developments in Russia we shall no longer abstain from Allied Government financing."

On April 5th the British Government announced that it was sending Rt. Hon. Arthur James Balfour, the Foreign Secretary, to the United States, to notify the American Bankers that the British Government was prepared to officially endorse their plans for political Zionism provided they would bring America into the war on the side of the Allies. America came into the war. On June 7th, 1917, the first American troops landed in France.

On July 18th, 1917 Lord Rothschild wrote Mr. Balfour as follows:-
"Dear Mr. Balfour:

At last I am able to send you the formula you asked for. If his Majesty's Government will send me a message in line with this formula, and they and you approve it, I will hand it to the Zionist Federation at a meeting to be called for that purpose."

The draft declaration was as follows:

- (1) "His Majesty's Government accepts the principle that PALESTINE should be reconstituted as a national home for the Jewish people.*
- (2) His Majesty's Government will use its best endeavours to secure the achievement of this object, and will discuss the necessary methods and means with the Zionist Organization." **

Mr. Balfour, and the British Government, agreed to the terms dictated by Lord Rothschild and his Zionist confreres. This is proved by the fact that on August 28th. Sir Herbert Samuel, (he was subsequently made a Viscount), Sir Alfred Mond, (he was subsequently made a Lord), and Lord Rothschild persuaded the British Cabinet to send Lord Reading to the U. S. A. as head of the Economic Mission. Lord Reading, when Sir Rufus Isaacs, had been mixed up in the Marconi scandal.

The details of the deal he negotiated with the U. S. A. Government in September 1917 have never been made known. It is known, however, that the *deal* had to do with the Bank of England because it was completely re-organized, under American supervision, and physically rebuilt after 1919.***

In September, Jacob Schiff of Kuhn-Loeb & Co. wrote a long letter dealing with the Zionist question to a Mr. Friedman. In it the following passages occur: "I do believe that it might be feasible to secure the goodwill of America, Great Britain and France,† in any event, towards the promotion of a large influx, and settlement of our people in Palestine . . . further it might be possible to obtain from the Powers the formal assurance to our people that they shall obtain autonomy in Palestine as soon as their numbers become large enough to justify this."

September 26th. 1917 - Louis Marshall, legal representative of Kuhn-Loeb & Co. wrote his friend Max Senior, another leading Zionist, as follows: "Major Lionel de Rothschild, of the League for British Jews, informs me that his organization is in agreement with the American Jewish Committee . . . The Balfour Declaration, with its acceptance by the Powers, is an act of the highest diplomacy. Zionism is but an incident of a far-reaching plan: It is merely a convenient peg on which to hang a powerful

* Note the word used is "Palestine" not "Israel".

** This letter was quoted by Mr. Stokes, M.P. in the British Parliament during the Palestine Debate December, 11, 1947.

*** Read "Programme for the Third World War," by C. H. Douglas, Liverpool, 1944.

† Mr. Cambon of the French Ministry of Foreign Affairs accepted the Balfour Declaration in regard to supporting Zionism at this time.

weapon. All protests they (the opponents) may make would be futile. It would subject them individually to hateful and concrete examples of a most impressive nature. I would shrink from the possibilities which might result."

Here we have a blunt admission from Louis Marshall, that "Zionism is but an incident of a far reaching plan . . . it is merely a convenient peg on which to hang a powerful weapon." The far reaching plan referred to cannot be anything else than the Long Range Plan to which continual reference has already been made. It is a plan by which the International Financiers intend to win ultimate undisputed control of the wealth, natural resources, and man-power of the entire world.

A few of the more important historical events which bear out the above statement are as follows:-

On January 28th, 1915, Mr. Asquith, Prime Minister of England wrote in his diary:- "I just received from Herbert Samuel a memorandum headed *The Future of Palestine* . . . He thinks we might plant in this territory about three or four million European Jews. It read almost like a new edition of *Tancred* brought up to date. I confess I am not attracted by this proposed addition to our responsibilities" etc., Thus Asquith proved himself anti-Zionist.

Prominent Zionists owned most, if not all, of Britain's major war industries. For no good reason, in 1915 - 1916, Britain suddenly found herself short of chemicals needed in the manufacturing of explosives. Guns and munitions which had been promised our Russian allies failed to materialize. Shells for our guns were so scarce they had to be rationed. The Asquith Government was accused of bungling the war effort. But let us examine the facts.

Sir Frederick Nathan was in charge of chemical production. Messrs. Brunner & Mond were credited with doing all they could to correct the critical situation which had arisen. Using GOVERNMENT FUNDS they constructed a large chemical factory at Silvertown. Sir Alfred Mond was appointed His Majesty's Commissioner of Works. He afterwards became head of the Jewish Agency in Palestine.

Work on the factory was rushed ahead. The factory was brought into production in record time. Bouquets were passed around and honours bestowed upon the wealthy Zionist financiers who were supposedly doing so much for the British war effort. BUT AS SOON AS THE SILVERTOWN FACTORY CAME INTO PRODUCTION IT BLEW UP WITH THE LOSS OF FORTY LIVES. Over eight hundred buildings and homes were demolished.*

Because of the failure of Britain to deliver arms and munitions to Russia as promised, severe military reverses were experienced on the Eastern Front. Newspapers reported Russian troops were fighting with sticks and bare fists until slaughtered by well-armed German troops. A letter written by Professor Bernard Pares, (Professor Pares was knighted afterwards) to Lloyd George would indicate that the guns and munitions promised the Imperial Russian Government were deliberately withheld to create conditions favourable for the revolution then being planned in Geneva and New York by the International Bankers. Professor Pares' letter, written in 1915, reads in part:-

* For further details of this aspect of the war read 'The Brief for the Prosecution,' by C. H. Douglas.

"I have to submit my strong opinion that the unfortunate failure of Messrs. Vickers-Maxim & Co. to supply Russia with munitions which were to have reached the country five months ago, is gravely jeopardizing the relations of the two countries, and in particular their cooperation in the work of the present war . . . I AM DEFINITELY TOLD THAT SO FAR NO SUPPLIES WHATEVER HAVE REACHED RUSSIA FROM ENGLAND." David Lloyd George, at the time the letter was written was Chancellor of the Exchequer and responsible for financing the war. Messrs. Vickers-Maxim & Co. were controlled by Sir Ernest Cassel, business associate of Kuhn-Loeb & Co. of New York, who in turn, were affiliated with the Rothschilds, and the International Bankers of England, France, Germany etc.

When Professor Pare's letter was discussed by the Cabinet Lloyd George is alleged to have defended the Government's policy by saying "Charity should start at home. Our British soldiers fighting in France have only got four machine-guns to a battalion. They should be better armed before we export arms to Russia."

Lord Kitchener is reported to have replied. "I consider more than four machine-guns per battalion a luxury when our failure to deliver the arms we promised to Russia has resulted in the Russians having only ONE rifle available for every six men."

The agents of the International Conspirators were ordered to smear Lord Kitchener and they circulated the story all over the world that Lord Kitchener had stated he considered more than four machine-guns to a battalion of British soldiers, fighting in France, a luxury. This smear and untruth has continued to this very day. It appeared in the biography of David Lloyd George recently published. It appeared in a review of the biography which appeared recently in the Toronto Star Weekly. I sent the editor of the Star Weekly the truth regarding this important historical event. He replied it was too much dynamite for him to handle. He informed me he had handed my correspondence to the Daily Star. Needless to say the TRUTH was never published.

This is a typical illustration of how the international conspirators smear the reputations of honest men, even dead men, in order to cover up their own wrong-doing. It illustrates perfectly how their agents use the press of the world to mis-inform the public so they will blame innocent men, and even their own governments, for the harm done as the results of their machinations.

To prove that Vickers-Maxim & Co. were under the influence of Kuhn-Loeb & Co. at this time, Boris Brazel says:- "On February 4th, 1916 the Russian Revolutionary Party of America held a meeting in New York which was attended by 62 delegates . . . It was revealed that secret reports had just reached the Party from Russia designating the moment as favourable . . . the assembly was assured that ample funds would be furnished by persons in sympathy with the liberating of the people of Russia. In this connection the name of Jacob Schiff was repeatedly mentioned."*

Jacob Schiff was at that time senior member of Kuhn-Loeb & Co. of New York. Approximately 50 of the 62 people attending the meeting on Feb. 4th, 1916 were men who had taken an active part in the Russian Revolution in 1905. Once again they were to be used to foment revolution-

* Boris Brazel was author of "World at the crossroads" see p. 69.

ary action, but Jacob Schiff had planned that the fruits of victory were to be usurped by Lenin, in the interests of the International Bankers.

The Encyclopedia of Jewish Knowledge says of Zionism - "The World War forced the abandonment of Berlin as the centre of the organization and all authority was transferred to the Provisional Zionist Emergency Committee established in New York under the leadership of Justice L. D. Brandeis."

Jacob de Haas writing in his book "Louis Dembitz Brandeis" says:- "The (Zionist) Transfer Department . . . its ramifications extended through all the war-zones occupied by the Allies, and throughout Turkey, Syria, Palestine, to Trans-Jordan and Bagdad; Practically not a cent of the millions handled was lost . . . Starting by using the good offices of the U.S. Dept. of States (Foreign Office) as a means of communication and deposit, it became so successful, and so reliable, it was employed by the Treasury of the U. S. A. to deliver moneys, and messages, which the government could not handle successfully . . . Embassies in European capitals advanced cash on the requisition of the (Zionist) Executive Secretary in New York."

L. Fry has this to say in "Waters Flowing Eastward", P. 51 - "From then on their influence was felt more and more in POLITICAL circles in Europe and America. In particular, the Zionist Transfer Department as it was called, was in a position to transmit funds, and information, to subversive elements in enemy countries."

Next we find the Grand Orient Lodges back into the Picture of the W. R. M. again. M. Erzberger says on pp 145-146 of "My Experience in the World War" - "On March 16th, 1916, the Alliance Israelite paid the Grand Orient of Paris the sum of 700,000 francs, and in the archives of the Grand Orient of Rome it can be proved that on March 18, 1916 the transfer of one million lire to the Grand Orient of Rome took place. I am not so naive as to imagine that the "Alliance Israelite" makes use of two Grand Orientes solely for the purpose of sending one million lire to Italian Jews."

Telling of events AFTER Asquith had been deposed in 1916 - A. N. Field says in "All These Things", p. 104 - "Jewish influence in British Politics became pronounced after the rise of Mr. Lloyd George". L. Fry on page 55 of "Waters Flowing Eastward" says: "The first official London meeting of . . . the Political Committee took place on Feb. 7th, 1917, in a house of Dr. Moses Gaster. There were present Lord Rothschild; James de Rothschild; (son of Edmund de Rothschild of Paris, former owner of the Rothschild colonies in Palestine) Sir Mark Sykes;-(Whose house in Buckingham Gates was fully equipped as headquarters for the Zionist Cause with telegraphic apparatus etc.); Sir Herbert Samuel; Herbert Bentwich; (later Attorney-General for Palestine) Harry Sacher; Joseph Cowen; Chaim Weizmann; and Nahum Sokolov.* The Zionist programme to serve as a basis for official negotiations covering the future mandates of Palestine, Armenia, Mesopotamia, and the Kingdom of the Hedjaz, was discussed in detail."

J. M. N. Jeffries op.cit.p. 139 contributes this further information "The minutes of this meeting were communicated forthwith in cipher to the Zionist Organization of the United States . . . From now on the Political Zionist Organization in the United States began to take a hand in the

* This is the Sokolov who afterwards wrote "History of Zionism".

shaping of British policy, and the ordering of British affairs."

To illustrate the power the International Bankers exercise over the British Government's affairs Samuel Landman is quoted.* He says "After an agreement had been arrived at between Sir Mark Sykes, Weizmann, and Sokolov, it was resolved to send a secret message to Justice Brandeis that the British Cabinet would help the Jews to gain Palestine in return for active Jewish sympathy, and for support in the U. S. A. for the Allied Cause so as to bring about a radical Pro-ally tendency in the United States. This message was sent in cipher through the British Foreign Office. Secret messages were also sent to the Zionist leaders in Russia through General MacDonogh . . . Dr. Weizmann (one of the founders of political Zionism) was able to secure from the Government the service of half a dozen younger Zionists for active work on behalf of Zionism. At that time conscription was in force, and only those engaged in work of national importance could be released from active service at the front. I remember Dr. Weizmann writing a letter to General MacDonogh (director of Military Operations) and invoking his assistance in obtaining the exemption from active service of Leon Simon; Harry Sacher; Simon Marks; Hyamson; Tolkowsky and myself. At Dr. Weizmann's request I was transferred from the War Office (M. I.9) . . to the Ministry of Propaganda . . and later to the Zionist Office . . . about December 1916. From that time onwards, for several years, Zionism was considered an ally of the British Government . . . Passport and travel difficulties did not exist when a man was recommended by our office. For instance, a certificate signed by me was accepted by the Home Office at that time that an Ottoman Jew was to be treated as a friendly alien and not as an enemy, which was the case of Turkish subjects."

Study of the life of Disraeli, who was twice Prime Minister of Great Britain, reveals that he spent many Sunday evenings with the Rothschilds of London. It is revealed that while Kuhn-Loeb & Co. of New York were financing the Jewish revolutionaries in Russia, the London Rothschilds were the managers of the Tzarist administration in London. We also learn that the London Rothschilds were *Liberals* and that from 1840 to 1917 the *Liberal Press* controlled by the Rothschilds was consistently anti-Russian. Disraeli informs us that in Germany the head men in politics and finance, were considered reactionaries because they didn't allow the International Bankers to do exactly as they wanted to do. Baron von Bleichreeder of Berlin and the Warburgs of Hamburg were the Rothschild representatives in Germany. In Russia the Weinstains of Odessa assisted the Ginzbergs in St. Petersburg to look after the Rothschild interests.

Another man who was very active on the part of the international bankers was Otto Kahn. He cleverly hid his true colours, as a world revolutionary, behind the national flags of the several countries in which he lived and pretended to be a *Patriotic* citizen. Mr. Otto Kahn was born in Germany. He migrated to the United States the same as Paul Warburg did. Like Warburg he also became a partner in Kuhn-Loeb & Co. Kahn, upon arriving in America, obtained employment as a clerk with Speyer & Co. so as not to make matters too obvious. He later on married the granddaughter of Mr. Wolf, one of the founders of Kuhn-Loeb & Co. When Mrs. Kahn visited Moscow in 1931 she was officially received by the Soviet

* He wrote "World Jewry" (London) February 22nd 1936. It will be seen that a very similiar situation was created by international intrigue at the beginning of World War II.

Government which gave a grand dinner and several brilliant receptions in her honour. The Red Armies of Stalin lined the roads as she passed along, and the soldiers presented arms as she passed by.*

On April 2nd, 1934 an article appeared in the *Daily Herald* in which Mr. Hannen Swaffer wrote:- "I knew Otto Kahn, the multimillionaire, for many years. I knew him when he was a patriotic German. I knew him when he was a patriotic American. Naturally when he wanted to enter the (British) House of Commons, he joined the *Patriotic Party*." Mr. Otto Kahn would have become President of the English-speaking Union if his revolutionary activities had not been accidentally exposed when it was proved that his house was the meeting place for Soviet Agents such as Nina Smorodin; Claire Sheridan; Louise Bryant; and Margaret Harrison.

In the summer of 1917 the problem of who was to finance Lenin and Trotsky during their joint revolutionary effort in Russia had to be solved. The International Bankers decided that their representatives would meet in Stockholm, Sweden, because that country was neutral, and comparatively free from international spies. Among those attending the meeting were men representing the banking interests in Britain; Germany; France; Russia; and the United States of America. Mr. Protopopoff, the Russian Minister of the interior was there, and so was Mr. Warburg of Hamburg. He was the brother of Paul Warburg who was a partner in the Kuhn-Loeb & Company of New York, who had drafted the legislation for the Federal Reserve System in 1910. It will be seen that in order to decide how finances should be arranged for Lenin and Trotsky to overthrow the Russian Government, delegates attended from ALL warring nations. It was finally decided that Kuhn-Loeb of New York should place \$50,000,000 to the credit of Lenin and Trotsky in the Bank of Sweden.

Both British and American Intelligence officers reported these facts to their respective governments in 1917. Commander Cromie died fighting off a revolutionary mob which attacked the British Consulate in St. Petersburg. He held them off in order to give his confreres time to burn documents relating to this and other matters.*

The American Government forwarded to the British Government reports they had received from the F. B. I. and their intelligence officers. Mr. Oudendyke, the Netherlands Minister in Petrograd (who looked after the British interests in Russia after Commander Cromie was murdered) also warned the British Government. His warning was published in April 1919 as part of a White Paper on the Bolshevik Revolution published by the King's Printer.

The plans Jacob Schiff had made to allow Trotsky, and his band of revolutionary leaders to return to St. Petersburg from New York went awry when Trotsky was detained by Canadian Government officials in Halifax, Nova Scotia, while enroute. The power the International Bankers exercise over constitutional governments is fully illustrated by the fact that immediately they protested to the governments concerned, Trotsky and his whole gang of revolutionary gangsters, were released and given safe conduct through the British Blockade Zone.

Further proof of the British politicians complicity in the Russian Revolution of 1917 was obtained by D. Petrovsky who explains the part

* Read "All These Things"—A. N. Field.

* Comdr. Cromie served in British Submarines the same time as the author. His exploits on behalf of the Russians are recorded in "By Guess and God"—a book published by the author in 1931.

played by Sir G. Buchanan, the Ambassador.* Petrovsky proves that, although fully informed of all that was going on behind the scenes, Lloyd George's government aided the International bankers to put Trotsky and his revolutionary leaders into Russia while at the same time the German High Command aided the International Bankers to get Lenin and his gang of revolutionary leaders from Switzerland to Petrograd. Lenin and his followers were provided with a private railway coach for their journey across Germany.

Mr. Petrovsky reveals that Milioukoff, who had been appointed Minister for Foreign Affairs by the Russian Republican Government in the Spring of 1917, was the man who negotiated this intrigue which involved both warring nations. It is also recorded that in appreciation for the cooperation given by the German General Staff the Government of Great Britain agreed to Milioukoff's request that M. M. Litvinoff be released. He had been arrested by British Intelligence Officers as a spy for Germany. The identification of M. M. Litvinoff proves of great interest. He was born to parents whose name was Finklestine. When he joined the World Revolutionary Movement he changed his name to Meyer Wallach. When he was closely associated with Lenin and his Bolshevik Party he changed his name once again to Maxim Litvinov. He is the same man referred to as Litvinoff the German Spy and he is the same man who had been arrested while trying to cash the five hundred ruble notes Stalin had obtained when he bombed, and robbed, the Tiflis Bank.

Following his release by the British authorities Litvinoff returned to Russia. He aided Lenin to overthrow the Kerensky Provisional Government, and the Menshevik Soviet established in St. Petersburg prior to October 1917. Litvinoff was Stalin's Commissar for Foreign Affairs from 1930 to 1939. He was appointed a member of the Central Committee of the Communist Party in 1935. His ability as an assassin; receiver of stolen money; spy; international gangster; and leader of revolutionary efforts in several countries was acclaimed by the nations of the world when he was appointed President of the Council of the United Nations. Only an international group, such as the International Bankers, could have saved this man's life, and assured him his liberty when he was carrying out the criminal aspects of international intrigue. Only the power and influence of the International Bankers could have caused him to be elected President of the United Nations Council. This illustrates the fact that the International Bankers control the United Nations as they controlled the League of Nations.

Other evidence is available to prove that the International Bankers of the United Kingdom; The United States; Germany; and Russia worked together even after Germany and Britain were at war. It is contained in a pamphlet entitled *Trotsky* (Defender Publishers, Wichita, Kansas.) which quotes a letter written by J. M. Dell to Lloyd George, personally. But why go on. It would take volumes to quote all the evidence to prove that the International Bankers organized, financed, and directed the Russian Revolution in order to obtain control of a vast territory so that they could try out, in a practical manner, their ideas of atheistic-totalitarianism. Only by experimenting in an area as vast as the so-called U. S. S. R's could they find out mistakes and weaknesses by the process of trial and error. Until they had performed this experiment, which cost millions and

* Read—"La Russie sous les Juifs" pp 25-26 and 34-35.

millions of human lives, it would have been gross stupidity on their part to try to rule the whole world. Theirs has been a Long Range Plan. It started at the meeting in Bauer's Goldsmiths Shop in Frankfurt in 1773. *Unless united action is taken to prevent them doing so, it is likely to end when they take over economical and political control of what remains upon this earth after World War Three.*

It will thus be seen that the Coalition Government which took over the prosecution of the war from Prime Minister Asquith, in December 1916, made no effort to stop the International Bankers from proceeding with their plans for the Russian Revolution, even when they knew its success would cause the Russian Armies to be withdrawn from the war. Proof that the Zionists in both Britain and the U.S.A. agreed that the Russian Imperial Government should be overthrown, is to be found in the fact that immediately Lenin announced he had established his dictatorship in November 1917, Lloyd George also announced that the policy of the British Government would be to back the Rothschild plan for the establishment of national home for the Jewish people in Palestine.

The Jewish-dominated Menshevik revolutionaries in Russia had fought the abortive revolution in 1905. They also started the revolution in February 1917. Once again they met with great success during the first stages of the revolutionary effort. They actually established a Soviet in Petrograd. They were to a considerable extent responsible for the abdication of the Tzar and the formation of the Russian provisional democratic government under Kerensky. But the "Secret Powers" behind the W. R. M., had no intention of allowing the Mensheviks to turn the Great Russian Empire into a Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. The International Bankers didn't mind who carried the ball until it was near the goal, but as soon as the ball carrier got into position to score they stepped in and took over the play. Their goal was to bring about a totalitarian Dictatorship operated on the JOINT STOCK COMPANY PRINCIPLE: Lenin was made Dictator. They remained behind the scene.

On July 17, 1917 the Bolsheviks under Lenin started an anti-government agitation in Russia. This resulted in an uprising by thousands of the city's inflamed worker-soldier population. This abortive revolt is known as "The July Days". Kerensky dealt with the situation firmly. The mobs were fired upon; several hundred people were killed, but order was restored. The Bolshevik leaders fled. Some were arrested. Lenin and Zinoviev hid in Sestroretsk. Trotsky, Kamenev, and Lunarcharsky were amongst those arrested. Stalin, who was at that time editor of *Pravda*, was not molested. After the revolt Prince Lvov resigned and Kerensky *The Jewish Napoleon* became Prime Minister. Kerensky was a great orator. He tried to whip up enthusiasm for the war effort amongst the soldiers and workers. All Kerensky's oral efforts failed.

Kerensky's influence began to decline steadily. Lenin was busy. He called for the Sixth Congress of the Russian Social-Democratic Labour Party to be held August 8th to 16th. He came out of it leader of the unified revolutionary groups. Within a year the united revolutionary party called itself THE COMMUNIST PARTY. At the Congress a secret committee was formed called the October Central Committee. It consisted of 26 members who were to plan the October Revolution and then direct the revolutionary effort in all its various phases. Stalin made the grade at last. He was elected to the presidium of the Sixth Party Congress. The

majority of students believe Stalin wouldn't even have been given notice if many of the other experienced revolutionary leaders hadn't been in jail. But the truth is, Lenin was acting as Chief Agent for the "Secret Powers". They had plans to use Stalin to supersede others.

The idea of the Central Committee to organize the October Revolution was to anticipate the Provisional Government's intention to call a general election in which the secret ballot would be used to elect a representative constitutional government to rule the Russian Empire. Lenin felt that if his bid for power was to succeed he had to make it before the Constitutional Assembly met in January to arrange the nation-wide election. If this election was ever held the people would have their own representatives in the Government. He felt it would be harder to get the support necessary to overthrow a peoples' government than it would to overthrow the provisional Government. In this he proved right.

Strange as it may seem, in the light of future events, Kamenev was released from prison August 17th, and Trotsky exactly a month later. By September 24th, Trotsky was elected President of the Petersburg Soviet in place of Cheidze. On September 26th the Petersburg Soviet voted to transfer all military power to a Military Revolutionary Committee under the leadership of Trotsky. The real Lenin revolution was by now only a few days away. Lenin was proving what proper planning and time-table precision, backed by unlimited financial aid, could accomplish. He knew how to use the element of surprise advantageously. He rapidly convinced many leaders of other revolutionary groups that he was the man to direct the revolutionary war. He soon had everyone under discipline. The leaders were required to obey orders efficiently, and without question -- or else.

The revolutionary leaders circulated an order that the second All-Russian Congress of the Soviets would meet November 7th. This was a "red" herring, drawn across the trail to make the general public believe that no revolutionary action was pending in the immediate future. On November 4th, however, the Military Revolutionary Committee arranged huge mass meetings preparatory for the actual revolt. The next day, November 5th, the garrison of Peter and Paul declared itself in alliance with the Bolsheviks. On November 6th Kerensky made a desperate effort to forestall the revolution by ordering the arrest of the Military Revolutionary Committee. He banned all Bolshevik publications. He ordered fresh troops to replace the garrison of Peter and Paul. But Lenin had organized his Fifth Column too well. Kerensky's orders were never carried out. Officials he trusted let him down.

Lenin sneaked out of hiding. He joined the Military Revolutionary Committee in Smolny Institute as soon as he knew Kerensky's counter-revolutionary measures had failed. The Institute served as the revolutionary headquarters. At 2.00 A. M. November 7th, the order to begin the organized revolutionary effort was given. By noon, St. Petersburg was largely in Lenin's hands. At 3.00 P.M. he delivered a fiery speech to the Petersburg Soviet. By 9.00 P.M. Bolshevik troops were besieging the Winter Palace headquarters of the Provisional Government. At 11.00 P.M. the Second All-Russian Congress of Soviets met and the Bolsheviks had a clear majority. The Congress thus became the official government of Russia. Kamenev was elected the First President. Lenin became Premier. Trotsky became Commissar of Foreign Affairs. On November 21st a Jew by the name of Sverdlov succeeded Kamenev. He had been in the Bolshevik Party

only six months and was considered a very minor figure but, after being elected president, he quickly assumed absolute control of the Russian economy. He was a specially trained financial expert and agent of the Bankers.

Many things happen in revolutionary circles which never come to light. Sverdlov died, a very young man, only two years after he reorganized the Russian internal economy. He had served his purpose. He knew too much, so he died. Thus history repeats itself.

Bloody battles, which might better be described as wholesale massacres, and the ruthlessly conducted "Reign of Terror" proved the theory that utter ruthlessness and organized terror, in which physical sufferings are combined with mental anguish, and moral degradation, have definite economic value, because the Bolsheviks obtained undisputed control of Petersburg within a few days. Lenin didn't allow success to go to his head. The Russian Empire was large. He craftily allowed the elections, for which the Provisional Government had set up the machinery, to be held on Nov. 25th.

The Provisional Government had planned that the convocation of the Assembly of freely elected representatives should be organized by a special commission. Lenin let everything go according to schedule and then he arrested the members of this special commission. He substituted for it a "Commissary for the Constitutional Assembly." The only difference between the one and the other was that Bolsheviks headed by Uritzky dominated the one Lenin had formed. By this move the Bolsheviks were in a position to exert authority over the newly elected Assembly as soon as it convened. When the Assembly did finally convene Sverdlov took charge of the proceedings **ALTHOUGH HE WAS NOT A DELEGATE**. The Bolsheviks present resorted to tactics which kept the delegates in a constant uproar. They created utter confusion. After ten hours the Bolsheviks all walked out suddenly. Bolshevik troops walked in. They ejected the remaining delegates and locked the doors of the building. This was the end of Constitutional rule in Russia.

In March, 1918, the Bolsheviks, who called themselves "The Russian Social-Democratic Labour Party" moved to Moscow and changed their name to the Communist Party. The second All-Russian Congress of Soviets now became the official governing body.

The Jewish-led Social Revolutionary Party did not want Lenin as Number One man in Russia. On August 30th, 1918 two Jewish members of this group tried to assassinate him. Lenin was wounded and Uritzky, whom Lenin had appointed head of his Cheka organization, was killed. This incident gave Lenin the excuse for pulling out all stops. He turned on terrorism at full blast. Night raids became regular occurrences. No person knew, when he went to bed, if he would be alive in the morning. David Shub in his pro-Marxist book "Lenin" says: "Little time was wasted sifting evidence, or classifying people rounded up, in these night raids . . . The prisoners were generally hustled to the old police station, near the Winter Palace and shot." Murder, torture, mutilation, rape, burning; these and all other outrages against human sentiment and decency, were the impregnable rocks upon which the so-called Soviet Socialist Republic was founded. Millions of Russian citizens died. It is estimated that more than 12,000,000 others were condemned to serve the State at Forced Labour until they were released by death.

And while the allies were half-heartedly fighting Bolshevism on four fronts, Lenin reorganized the W. R. M. In March, 1919, he convened the Third International. He presided. Zinoviev was elected president. The purpose of the meeting was to consolidate the revolutionary parties in every country in the world, and to arrange to provide the leaders with advice, financial aid, and any other assistance considered necessary to the success of Popular World Revolution.*

* A great deal more information on the Russian angle can be obtained by reading "Behind Communism" by Frank Britton.

CHAPTER TEN

The Treaty of Versailles

It has been previously stated that the treaty of Versailles was one of the most iniquitous documents ever signed by the representatives of so-called civilized nations. The injustice perpetrated upon the German people by the terms of the *Peace Treaty* made another world war inevitable.*

The circumstances surrounding the signing of the Armistice on November 11, 1918 must be understood. The German High Command did not ask for the Armistice because their Armies were in danger of defeat. When the Armistice was signed the German Armies had never been defeated on the field of battle. The German High Command asked for an Armistice so they could devote their efforts towards preventing a Communist Revolution. Rosa Luxemburg, and her Jewish dominated Spartacus Bund, had planned to duplicate in Germany what Lenin had achieved in Russia exactly one year previously.

The Armistice was signed as a *prelude to a negotiated Peace*. It is of the utmost importance to remember this fact because an Armistice entered into under those conditions is far different from unconditional surrender.

The events which caused the German High Command to realize their danger on the home front were as follows:—

Rosa Luxemburg's revolutionaries infiltrated into the German High Seas Fleet. They became very active in 1918. They spread rumours that the ships, and their crews, were to be sacrificed in an all out battle with the combined British and American Navies. The rumor-mongers stated that the purpose of the battle was to cripple the combined allied fleets to such an extent they would be unable to defend the British coasts against a military invasion planned to bring the German Warlords victory. The Communist 'Cells' exhorted the German seamen to mutiny because they claimed the planned invasion of Britain was doomed to failure due to the fact that British Scientists had developed a secret weapon. According to the rumour-mongers invading craft could, by the use of chemicals fired from guns ashore or dropped from planes, be surrounded by a sea of flames.

* The injustice perpetuated at Versailles was only exceeded by the agreements afterwards entered into Teheran; Potsdam; and Yalta. It will be proved the same evil influences were at work in all negotiations.

Fire, heat, and lack of oxygen would create conditions in which nothing human could survive. The subversives argued that the only way to avoid such a fate was to bring about a revolution to end the war. The German seamen mutinied the 3rd of November, 1918.

On November 7th, a large body of Marines deserted while on their way to the Western Front. They had been told they were going to be used to 'Spear-head' the rumoured invasion of Britain.

Meantime, uprisings had caused shut-downs in many German industrial centres. Subversives talked defeatism. Conditions deteriorated until, on November 9th, the Kaiser abdicated.

The Social Democratic Party immediately formed a Republican Government. The Armistice was signed November 11th, 1918. The Communist leaders of the Spartacus Bund had placed their 'Cells' in key positions within the new government and throughout the armed forces. Their combined efforts created chaotic conditions everywhere. Rosa Luxemburg then played her trump card. She forced the Socialist government to order the immediate demobilization of the German armed forces. This action prevented the German High Command from using their well disciplined troops to prevent the pending revolution which broke out in January 1919.

Before she usurped power in Germany, Rosa Luxemburg was promised the same financial assistance and military aid the International Bankers had given Lenin and Trotsky a year before. The initial stages of her revolutionary effort were financed by the fund they made available through the Soviet Ambassador Joffe. The revolutionary effort only failed to accomplish what Lenin had achieved in Russia when the promised aid failed to materialize after Rosa had launched her initial onslaught. Then she realized her Jewish Spartacus Bund had been betrayed by the very men she considered her friends and supporters. This incident alone should prove that "The Secret Power," behind the world Revolutionary Movement, are not concerned about the welfare of the Jews any more than they are about the Gentiles. The majority of the Directors of the W.R.M. are men who descended from the Khazars, Tartars, and other Mongol-Asiatic non-semitic races. They adopted the Jewish religion to suit their own selfish purposes between the 7th and 8th centuries.* They have used Jews exactly as they have used Gentiles as "Pawns in the Game."

The purpose of the double-cross was two-fold. The men who plot and plan the World Revolutionary Movement did not want Germany Sovietized until *after* they had used the German people to fight another war against Britain. They calculated a second World War would render both Empires so utterly exhausted that they could then be easily subjugated by the resources of the U.S.S.R.s they controlled under Lenin's dictatorship. In order to start a Second World War, they considered it was necessary to build up within Germany an intense anti-semitic hatred for the purpose of dividing Europe into two opposing camps—Fascist and Anti-Fascist. The plan required all communized countries to remain neutral, in a military sense, while their agents did everything possible to aggravate the adverse conditions the master-minds created.

After the Jewish-dominated revolution collapsed for want of aid, the German Aryan people took a full measure of revenge on the Jewish people.

* See The Iron Curtain Over America by Pro. John Beaty. Wilkinson Publishing Co., Dallas, Texas. PP. 15-16.

Thousands of Jews, men, women and children, were rounded up during the night and executed. Rosa Luxemburg, and her right hand man Karl Liebknecht, were captured and shot in the head like mad dogs by a German lieutenant. Thus, once again, a large number of Jews were made to pay the penalty for the crimes of a small group of international gangsters who used them as Pawns in the game of international intrigue.

To prolong and intensify the hatred of the German people for the Jews, propaganda blamed the Jews for bringing about the military defeat of Germany's armed forces; and the unjust and humiliating terms enforced by the Treaty of Versailles. Propaganda strengthened the trend towards National-Socialism in Germany by representing Britain; France; and the United States as selfish capitalistic countries influenced and controlled by the International Jewish Bankers. Thus the way was prepared for the advent of Hitler.

Soon after the Armistice was signed the International Bankers instructed Lenin to consolidate the Communist gains and to prepare to defend the Soviet States against capitalistic aggression. Lenin announced this as his policy. Trotsky disagreed bitterly. He advocated immediate revolution in all European countries which remained to be subjugated. He wanted to help Germany's Spartacus Bund in order to keep the revolutionary spirit alive.

Lenin insisted that their first duty was to establish the Communist sphere of influence in all countries of the world located between the 35th and 45th parallels of latitude in the Northern Hemisphere. Lenin stated he would only countenance revolutionary action in countries within those limits. The most important countries were Spain; Italy; Greece; certain sections of Asia-Minor including Palestine; certain section of China, and the area both sides of the border in Canada and the United States. Lenin warned the Third International that it was the duty of the revolutionary leaders in all those countries to organize their parties so as to be ready to take over their governments when outside forces created favourable conditions to revolt. Rosa Luxemburg's failure was cited as an example of what would happen if revolutionary action was taken independently.

Lenin's strategic plan is known in military circles as 'The Musk Ox Plan' because these northern animals have been able to survive against the attacks of all their enemies by the simple expedient of forming a circle with their heads pointing out and their tails in. Calves are placed inside the circle. Wolves and bears could not attack the herd from flank or rear. If they attacked head-on they were gored to death, or cut to ribbons, by the razor-like hooves of the oxen.*

Lenin justified himself for abandoning Rosa Luxemburg on the grounds that he had thus been able to organize the Soviet Armies to withstand the combined onslaught of the Capitalistic countries from 1919 to 1921. In 1921 Lenin informed the members of the Third International that Spain was to be the next country Sovietized. He blamed Rosa Luxemburg as being responsible for the wave of anti-semitism which had swept over Germany. The Third International then despatched Karl Radek to lead Communism in Germany. He was instructed to use his own initiative as far as recruiting, organizing, and training the Party was concerned, but

* Time has shown how far this long range plan has matured, and it explains why China was turned over to the Communists.

he was warned *not* to take revolutionary action until ordered to do so by the Comintern. The Comintern was under control of Lenin, and therefore the International Bankers.

Having settled internal conditions in Germany to suit their Long Range Plans the International Gangsters next turned their attention to Palestine. Palestine occupied a central geographical position in their overall plans for world conquest. In addition to that, they knew that world famous geologists* had located vast deposits of mineral wealth in the area around the Dead Sea. They therefore decided to sponsor Political Zionism to further their two-fold purpose.

One. To force the nations of the world to make Palestine a National Home for the Jews so they would have a Sovereign State which they would control by reason of their wealth and power. If their long-range plans matured to the extent of a third world war they could use their Sovereign state to extend the control they exercised over the Communized Nations over the whole world. When this was accomplished they would be able to Crown the Head of the group 'King of the Universe', and 'God upon this Earth'.**

Two. They had to secure control of the five trillion dollars worth of mineral wealth they knew was hidden in and around the shores of the Dead Sea. Events will show how they went about their dual purpose.

After Britain, France, and the United States, had been committed to form a National Home for the Jews in Palestine, by the Balfour Declaration in April 1917, Lord Allenby was ordered to drive the Turks out of Asia-minor and occupy the Holy Land. The fact that Palestine was to be turned over to the Jews was not made known until *after* the Arabs had helped Allenby accomplish this task. The general impression was that Palestine would be a British Protectorate.

Immediately after Lord Allenby's triumphant entry into Jerusalem the International Bankers 'persuaded' the Allied Governments to appoint their political emissaries as a Zionist Commission. Officially, the members of this commission were sent to Palestine to act as liaison between the military Administration and the Jews. Their real purpose was to 'advise' General Clayton so his military administration would further their secret plans. The Zionist Commission went into effect in March 1918.

Members of the Zionist Commission included Major Ormsby-Gore. He afterwards became Lord Harlech. He was a director of the Midland Bank; the Standard Bank of South Africa; and the Union Corporation.***

Major James de Rothschild—The son of Edmond de Rothschild of Paris who had formerly owned the Rothschild Colonies in Palestine. Major de Rothschild afterwards became a Liberal member of the British Parliament. He served in this capacity from 1929 to 1945. He was appointed Parliamentary Secretary in the Churchill-Labour Coalition Government in 1945.

Lieut. Edwin Samuel—afterwards became Chief Censor for the British Government during the Second World War. He was appointed Chief Director of Palestine Broadcasting after the State of Israel was established.

* This was Cunningham-Craig previously mentioned.

** The Long Range Plans published in Chapter 3 proves this is intended.

*** The directors of the Standard Bank helped bring about the Boer War in order to give them control of the gold and diamond fields in Africa.

in 1948.*

Mr. Israel Sieff—He was a director of Marks and Spencers, the huge British Departmental Stores. He was a close associate of all the International Bankers. He was appointed Chairman of the Political and Economic Planning Committee. He was a permanent member of the 'Brain Trust' which 'advised' successive British governments. His standing in Great Britain was very similar to that of Bernard Baruch in the United States of America from 1918 to date. Mr. Sieff rendered the International Bankers such outstanding service that he was made a Commander of the Order of Macabees.

Leon Simon—He was afterwards knighted, and placed in charge of the British General Post Office. He controlled all telegraph, telephone, and cable facilities. The remaining members of the commission were Dr. Elder; Mr. Joseph Cowen, and Mr. Chaim Weizmann; all close friends of wealthy Zionists in America.**

Sir R. Storrs says the Zionist Commission was sent to Palestine *before* the Peace Conference started, in order to create an atmosphere favourable to establishing a National Home for the Jews; and also to stimulate its financial supporters.

The International Bankers dominated the conference which culminated in the Treaty of Versailles. This is proved by the fact that in January 1919 Mr. Paul Warburg (who drafted the Federal Reserve System in the U.S.A.), arrived in Paris to head the American delegation. His brother Max arrived to head the German delegation.

Comte de St. Aulaire says:—"Those who look for the truth elsewhere than in the official documents know that President Wilson, whose election had been financed by the Great Bank of New York (Kuhn Loeb & Co.) rendered almost complete obedience to its beck and call.

Dr. Dillon states "The sequence of expedients framed and enforced in this direction were inspired by the Jews i.e. (representatives of the International Bankers) assembled in Paris for the purpose of realizing their carefully thought out programmes which they succeeded in having substantially executed."

The Mandate of Palestine was drafted by Professor Felix Frankfurter, the eminent American Zionist, who afterwards became Chief Adviser in the White House to President Roosevelt. He was assisted by the Right Honourable Sir Herbert Samuel; Dr. Jacobson; Dr. Fiewel; Mr. Sacher; Mr. Landman; Mr. Ben Cohen; and Mr. Lucien Wolfe who exercised tremendous influence over Mr. David Lloyd George.*** He was said to possess all the secrets of the British Foreign Office.†

At the preliminary conferences M. Mandel (whose real name was Rothschild) was private secretary to Mr. Clemenceau of France. Mr. Henry Morgenthau was on the U.S. delegation in a general supervisory capacity.

* It might have been more accurate to have given him the title of Chief Director of Propaganda for the International Bankers.

** The importance of Palestine in the plans of those who direct the World Revolutionary Movement is such that several books have been written on the subject. People wishing to be better informed should read—Palestine, the Reality, by J. M. N. Jeffries; The Palestine Plot by B. Jensen; Zionism and Palestine by Sir Ronald Sterrs (who was first Governor of Jerusalem); Geneva versus Peace by Comte de St. Aulaire, (who was at one time ambassador to the Palace of St. James, England); The Paris Peace Conference by Dr. Dillon. London 1919; Brief for Prosecution by Major C. H. Douglas.

*** Mr. L. Wolfe published Essays in Jewish History in 1934.

† See Jewish Guardian June issue 1920. Also The Surrender of an Empire by Nester H. Webster P. 357. 1933; and The Palestine Plot by B. Jensen, P. 60.

He was the father of the man who afterwards became President Roosevelt's Financial Secretary. Another man affiliated with the International Bankers was Mr. Oscar Strauss who took a leading part in forming the League of Nations and moulding its policies so they fitted in with the International Gangsters' Long Range Plan for ultimate world domination.

Mr. Lucien Wolfe says on page 408 of his "Essays in Jewish History"—"A small group of other distinguished Jews appear as signatories of the Peace Treaty. The Treaty of Versailles is signed for France by Louis Klotz. (He was afterwards implicated in shady financial transactions and retired from public life. Ed.) Baron Somino for Italy, and Edwin Montague for India."

Mr. Harold Nicolson, author of "Peace Making 1919"—1944 p. 243 states, Wolfe suggested to him that all Jews should have international protection while retaining all national rights of exploitation. M. Georges Batault says in "Le Problem Juif" p. 38, "The Jews who surrounded Lloyd George, Wilson, and Clemenceau are to blame for creating a 'Jewish Peace'." Once again the Jewish Race is blamed for the sins of a few ruthless financiers.

In the Spring of 1919 Bela Kun usurped power in Hungary. He tried to put Lucien Wolfe's ideas into practice. Bela Kun's dictatorship lasted only three months, but during that time tens of thousands of Christians were dispossessed and ruthlessly murdered. The victims included working men, army officers, merchants, land-owners, professional men and women, Priests and laymen.

The "New International Year Book of 1919" says in part:—"The government of Bela Kun was composed almost exclusively of Jews, who held also the administrative offices. The Communists had united first with the Socialists, who were not of the extremely radical party, but resembled somewhat the Labour Parties, or Trade Union groups, in other countries. Bela Kun did not however select his personnel from among them, but turned to the Jews and constituted virtually a Jewish bureaucracy."

History records that after three months of systematic pillage, rape, and wholesale murder, Bela Kun was deposed. *Instead of being executed he was interned in a lunatic asylum.* His release was arranged by agents of the powerful group he had served so well. He returned to Russia and was put in charge of the Cheka which terrorized the Ukrainians into subjection when Stalin was ordered to collectivize agriculture in the Soviets. Five million peasants were starved to death for refusing to obey the edicts. Over five million more were sent to forced labour in Siberia.

When Stalin tried to turn Spain into a Communist Dictatorship in 1936, Bela Kun was chosen to organize the *Reign of Terror* in Spain.

The power of the International Bankers is well illustrated by an incident that happened during the preliminary conferences held in Paris in 1919. The negotiations tended to stray away from the policy set by the International Bankers, thereupon, Jacob Schiff, of New York, sent President Wilson, who was attending the Paris conferences, a two thousand word cable. He 'instructed' the president of the United States what to do in regard to the Palestine Mandate; German Reparations; Upper Silesia; The Sarre; The Danzig Corridor; and Fiume. The cablegram was dated May 28th, 1919. Schiff sent it in the name of the Association of the League of

Free Nations.*

Upon receipt of the cablegram President Wilson immediately changed the direction of the negotiations. Of this incident Comte de St. Aulaire said: "The Treaty of Versailles on these five questions was dictated by Jacob Schiff and his co-religionists."** It must be pointed out again that the rank and file of the Jewish people had absolutely nothing to do with framing the policy which the International Bankers insisted Lloyd George, President Wilson, and Premier Clemenceau carry out.

As soon as the Allied Governments had been 'persuaded' to make Palestine a British Protectorate, (as demanded in the cable), the International Bankers instructed their agents that the terms of the Peace Treaty were to be made so severe that it would be impossible for the German people to tolerate them very long. This was part of the plan to keep the German people hating the British, French, Americans and the Jews so they would be ready to fight again to regain their legal rights.

Immediately the Treaty of Versailles was signed, the phony Capitalist-Bolshevik war was started. This war enabled Lenin to justify his policy, by which he abandoned the German revolutionaries to their fate in order to consolidate the gains he had already made in Russia. The war against Bolshevism was never permitted to endanger Lenin's Dictatorship. It was ended in 1921. The net result was that the Bolsheviks gained a tremendous amount of prestige, while the Capitalists countries lost a similar amount. This paved the way for the agents of the International Bankers to suggest, *in the interests of permanent PEACE*, that the Soviet States be admitted to membership in the League of Nations.

The British Government, always obedient to the 'wishes' of the International Bankers, was the first to comply with the new 'request'. France followed suit on October 28th, 1924. After the infamous Litvinoff had worked on Henry Morgenthau and Dean Acheson (who were both dominated by Felix Frankfurter and Louis D. Brandeis), President Roosevelt recognized the Soviets on November 16th, 1933. The League of Nations accepted the Soviet States as members. From that day on, the League of Nations was nothing more or less than an instrument in the hands of Stalin. His agents moulded its policy and activities, to suit the Long Range Plans of those who direct the World Revolutionary Movement.***

Once the Communist countries had been admitted into the League of Nations, Grand Orient Masons, who were delegates, or on the staff, took charge.†

Wickham Steed, former editor of the *Times*, London, was one of the best informed men in the world. On more than one occasion he discussed the fact that the International Bankers dominated international affairs. He made this definite statement just after the Treaty of Versailles was signed:—"I insist that the prime movers (to make the Allied Powers acknowledge the Bolshevik Dictatorship) were Jacob Schiff, Warburg, and other international financiers who wished above all to bolster up the

* This league was financed, and dominated, by five American Bankers.

** See Geneva versus Peace. P. 90.

*** For further particulars read Moscow's Red Letter Day in American History by Wm. La Varre, in the August edition of the American Legion Magazine. Also Trotsky's book entitled Stalin.

† Read The Hidden Hand, Page 28, by Colonel A. H. Lane. Mahun Sokolov, who was President of the Executive Committee of the Zionist Congress, said on August 25th, 1952. "The League of Nations is a Jewish idea."

Jewish Bolsheviks in order to secure a field for German and Jewish exploitation of Russia.”*

Leo Maxse, writing in the August issue of the ‘National Review’ 1919 stated: “Whoever is in power in Downing Street, whether Conservative, Radicals, Coalitionists, or Pseudo-Bolsheviks, the International Jews rule the roost. Here is the mystery of the ‘Hidden Hand’ of which there has been no intelligent explanation.” Once again the word ‘Jew’ should have been ‘Banker’ or ‘Gangster’. It would be just as reasonable to blame all Roman Catholics for the crimes of a few Roman Mafia Chieftains who had given up the practice of their religion for many years.**

When Mr. Winston Churchill visited Palestine in March 1921, he was asked to meet a delegation of Moslem leaders. They protested that the ultimate objective of political Zionism was to give the natural resources of Palestine to the Jews. They pointed out that the Arabs had occupied Palestine for over a thousand years. They asked Churchill to use his influence to correct what they considered a great injustice. Churchill is recorded as saying in reply—“You ask me to repudiate the Balfour Declaration and to stop (Jewish) immigration. This is not my power . . . and it is not my wish . . . We think it is good for the world: Good for the Jews: Good for the British Empire: and good for the Arabs also . . . *and we intend it to be so.*”***

When Churchill gave the Arabs his reply he was in all probability thinking of the threat issued by Chaim Weizmann who had been an agent of the International Bankers for many years. Just a year before Churchill’s visit to Palestine, Weizmann had made an official statement of policy which was published in ‘Judische Rundschau’, No. 4, 1920:—He said “We will establish ourselves in Palestine whether you like it or not You can hasten our arrival or you can equally retard it. It is however better for you to help us so as to avoid our constructive powers being turned into a *destructive power which will overthrow the world.*”

Weizmann’s statement must be studied in conjunction with another declaration made by an International Banker to a gathering of Zionists in Budapest in 1919. When discussing the probabilities of a Super-government he was quoted by Comte de St. Aulaire as saying:—“In the management of the New World we give proof of our organization both for revolution and for construction by the creation of the League of Nations, which is our work. Bolshevism is the accelerator, and the League of Nations is the brake on the mechanism of which we supply both the motive force and the guiding power What is the end? That is already determined by our mission.”

The two statements combined show the International extent of their secret ambitions. Eight years after I had finished this chapter of the original manuscript the following report came into my possession through Canadian Intelligence Service.† Because the statements made at the

* Read Through Thirty Years by Wickham Steed, London. Vol. 2, pp 301-302.

** It was the references to The Secret Power and Hidden Hand by Steed, De Poncin, Mrs Webster, Maxse and others which caused me to investigate the matter in an effort to find the real answer. Author.

*** The full significance of this declaration was not appreciated even by the author until 1954 when Prime Minister Churchill (during his visit to Bernard Baruch) stated “I am a Zionist and have always promoted Zionism”. He then followed this declaration by strongly advocating ‘Peaceful co-existence with the Communist Nations’. As the Communist States are actually International Financiers Dictatorships it must be assumed that in 1921 as in 1954 Churchill secretly believed they are best fitted, and most able, to rule under present day conditions.

† Geneva versus Peace. P. 83.

Conference held in Budapest on January 12th, 1952 supports my contentions made in 1944, and confirms the conclusions I had arrived at in 1924, I insert the report of the speech given in 1952 here verbatim. It was originally made available to an American publication 'Common Sense' by Mr. Eustace Mullins, an authority on the Marxist Conspiracy.*

"A report from Europe carries the following speech of Rabbi Emanuel Rabinovich before a special meeting of the Emergency Council of European Rabbis in Budapest, Hungary, January 12, 1952:

"Greetings, my children: You have been called here to recapitulate the principal steps of our new programme. As you know, we had hoped to have twenty years between wars to consolidate the great gains which we made from World War II, but our increasing numbers in certain vital areas is arousing opposition to us, and we must now work with every means at our disposal to precipitate World War III *within five years*.

"The goal for which we have striven so concertedly for three thousand years is at last within our reach, and because its fulfillment is so apparent, it behooves us to increase our efforts, and our caution, tenfold. I can safely promise you that before ten years have passed, our race will take its rightful place in the world, with every Jew a king, and every Gentile a slave. (Applause from the gathering.) You remember the success of our propaganda campaign during the 1930's, which aroused Anti-American passions in Germany at the same time we were arousing anti-German passions in America, a campaign which culminated in the Second World War. A similar propaganda campaign is now being waged intensively throughout the world. A war fever is being worked up in Russia by an incessant anti-American barrage, while a nation-wide anti-Communist scare is sweeping America. This campaign is forcing all of the smaller nations to choose between the partnership of Russia or an alliance with the United States.

"Our most pressing problem at the moment is to inflame the lagging militaristic spirit of the Americans. The failure of the Universal Military Training Act was a great setback to our plans, but we are assured that a suitable measure will be rushed through Congress immediately after the 1952 elections. The Russian, as well as the Asiatic peoples, are well under control and offer no objections to war, but we must wait to secure the Americans. This we hope to do with the issue of anti-semitism, which worked so well in uniting the Americans against Germany. We are counting heavily on reports of anti-semitic outrages in Russia to help whip up indignation in the United States and produce a front of solidarity against the Soviet power. Simultaneously, to demonstrate to Americans the reality of anti-Semitism, we will advance through new sources large sums of money to outspokenly anti-Semitic elements in America to increase their effectiveness, and we shall stage anti-Semitic outbreaks in several of their larger cities. This will serve the double purpose of exposing reactionary sectors in America, which can be silenced, and of welding the United States into a devoted anti-Russian unit.

"Within five years, this programme will achieve its objective, the Third World War, which will surpass in destruction all previous contests. Israeli, of course will remain neutral, and when both sides are devastated and exhausted we will arbitrate, sending our Control Commission into all

* Mr. E. Mullins is author of The Federal Reserve Conspiracy. Published by "Common Sense", New Jersey, U.S.A.

wrecked countries. This war will end for all time our struggle against the Gentiles.

"We will openly reveal our identity with the races of Asia and Africa. I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born. Our Control Commissions will, in the interests of peace, and wiping out inter-racial tensions, forbid the whites to mate with whites. The white women must cohabit with members of the dark races, the white men with black women. Thus the white race will disappear, for mixing the dark with the white means the end of the white man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory. We shall embark upon an era of ten thousand years of peace and plenty, the Pax Judaica, and our race will rule undisputed over the world. Our superior intelligence will easily enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark peoples."

Question from the gathering: "Rabbi Rabinovich, what about the various religions after the Third World War?"

Rabinovich: "There will be no more religions. Not only would the existence of a priest class remain a constant danger to our rule, but belief in an after-life would give spiritual strength to irreconcilable elements in many countries, and enable them to resist us. We will, however, retain the rituals, and customs of Judaism, as the mark of our heredity ruling caste, strengthening our racial laws so that no Jew will be allowed to marry outside our race, nor will any stranger be accepted by us."

"We may have to repeat the grim days of World War II, when we were forced to let the Hitlerite Bandits sacrifice some of our people, in order that we may have adequate documentation and witnesses to legally justify our trial and execution of the leaders of America and Russia as war criminals, after we have dictated the Peace. I am sure you will need little preparation for such a duty, for sacrifice has always been the watchword of our people, *and the death of a few thousand Jews in exchange for world leadership is indeed a small price to pay.*"

"To convince you of the certainty of that leadership, let me point out to you how we have turned all of the inventions of the white man into weapons against him. His printing presses and radios are the mouthpieces of our desires, *and his heavy industry manufactures the instruments which he sends out to arm Asia and Africa against him.* Our interests in Washington are greatly extending the Point Four Programme for developing industry in backward areas of the world, so that after the industrial plants and cities of Europe and America are destroyed by atomic warfare, the whites can offer no resistance against the large masses of the dark races, who will maintain an unchallenged technological superiority."*

"And so, with the vision of world victory before you, go back to your countries and intensify your good work, until that approaching day when Israeli will reveal herself in all her glorious destiny as the Light of the World."

This speech also confirms what I have contended in regard to the manner in which the *Secret Powers* have deliberately stirred up anti-semitism to suit their purposes and also anti-communism. It proves my further contention that the International Bankers who are *The Secret Power* have used both Communism and Fascism to further their secret ambitions and that they will use, if they can, Christian-democracy against Communism to

* Study this statement in regard to the meeting of leaders all 'Dark' and 'Black' races which met in Bandung in April, 1955.

bring about the next phase of their long range plan . . . World War Three. But the most illuminating feature of the speech is the fact that it discloses the manner in which the International Bankers use a Jewish Rabbi to convince other co-religionists that they will be the governing class in the New World order—a fact that past history would indicate is very doubtful.

Under the terms of the Treaty of Versailles 1919 the International Bankers obtained control over Germany's Military rearmament, and her economic recovery. This accomplished, they entered into the *Abmachungen* (agreement) with the German High Command. They agreed to have the Soviets secretly supply the German Generals with all the arms and munitions they required for a modern army of several million. They also undertook to have the Soviet Dictator place complete training facilities at the disposal of the Germans to enable them to train the required number of commissioned and non-commissioned officers they would require to officer the new army they planned to bring into being when they considered the time was ripe.

The vast building projects required to put the terms of the *Abmachungen* into effect were financed by the International bankers.* They thus enabled both Communist and Fascist countries to build up their economy and war potentials. The International Bankers enabled the German High Command to evade all the military restrictions placed upon them by the Treaty of Versailles.**

The vast Krupp Munition and Armaments Plants built in the Soviets behind the Ural mountains were named "Manych". The German armament firms were granted every concession they asked for. International intrigue on such a lavish scale could only mean one thing. Those involved were preparing for World War Two. The governments of the so-called Allied Nations were kept fully informed regarding what was going on behind the scenes, as I found out when I visited London during the conference on Naval Disarmament in 1930. This is only another proof that Disraeli spoke the truth when he said "The Governments elected do not govern."

Thus history reveals that from 1920 to 1934 the *Secret Power* directed international intrigue in such a manner that the leaders of ALLEGEDLY Jewish dominated Communism in RUSSIA were working hand in glove with the leaders of ALLEGEDLY Aryan dominated Naziism in Germany. This phase of history is most complicated. It is difficult for the average citizen to understand.***

Communism and Naziism have several things in common:- both are atheistic creeds which teach hatred of Almighty God. They both advocate war, hatred, and force; as opposed to Christ's policy of Peace, love, and tolerance. The leaders of both Atheistic-Materialistic ideologies MUST therefore be agents of the Devil. They further the diabolical conspiracy to win the souls of men away from loyalty and obedience to Almighty God. They both use a form of Garnd Orient Masonry for proselytizing purposes†

* This was prior to the advent of Hitler.

** It will be proved that the German Generals, and top-level officials who negotiated the *Abmachungen* were the ones condemned to death at the Nuremberg Trials as War Criminals. They knew too much.

*** A great deal of light has, however, been thrown on this subject by Mr. Cecil F. Melville, who made a deep study of this particular phase of the World Revolutionary Movement, and wrote *The Russian Face of Germany*.

† **NOTE.**—The German Grand Orient Lodges have never admitted Jews to membership for the obvious reason that the Secret Powers could never have put into effect an international plot of the nature and proportions of the *Abmachungen*, had their policy been otherwise.

The Head of the Council of Thirty Three is the President of the top executives council of Thirteen; previously referred to. Because the initiating ceremonies of ALL Grand Orient Lodges require the candidate to swear he will acknowledge No other mortal as above the Head of the organization that Head is automatically *God on Earth*. The International Bankers have always been the top executive of the Grand Orient Masonry since 1770. Aryan War Lords have always been the top executive of the German Lodges. They select their own successors.

A review of history, 1914 - 1934, indicates that the International Bankers fomented World War One to bring about conditions favourable for revolutionary action and thus enable them to obtain undisputed control of the Russian Empire.

- (2) To remove the Crowned Heads of Europe. These rulers had to be removed before either group could achieve their totalitarian ambitions.
- (3) To force the British and French governments to agree to establish *A National Home for the Jews in Palestine*.

The Government of Britain was forced to aid the International Bankers' plan for the Bolshevik revolution in Russia in 1917 in order to obtain their promise that they would bring America into the war on the side of the Allies. It can be assumed that S. S. Lusitania was sunk to provide the necessary incident to justify the change of American policy, just as Pearl Harbour was used as an excuse for America to enter World War Two.

The original draft of the mandate on Palestine reads: "TO TURN PALESTINE INTO A NATIONAL HOME FOR THE JEWS". It was altered at the last minute to read "to establish a National Home for the Jew IN PALESTINE". This was done to conceal the secret ambitions of the bankers.

The International Bankers deliberately concealed the truth regarding the vast mineral deposits geologists had discovered in Palestine until AFTER the governments of Britain, France, and the United States had agreed to their *Mandate of Palestine*.*

The International Bankers used Zionism to obtain control of a centrally located Sovereign State from which they could extend the control they now exert over the U. S. S. R's. to cover the entire World.

The Conspirators managed International Affairs between 1921 and 1934 so that Europe was divided into two camps - Fascist and Anti-Fascist, - in preparation for World War Two.

* **NOTE.**—The truth regarding value of mineral resources was not allowed to leak out until the United Nations had partitioned Palestine in 1948 in such a manner that over five trillion dollars worth of minerals are now known to be located in The State of Israel.

CHAPTER ELEVEN

Stalin

Stalin was born Joseph Vissarionovich Djugashvili, in the mountain village of Gori in the province of Georgia in 1879. His father was a peasant from the town Dido-Lilo. His mother, Ekaterina Geladze, was a devoutly religious woman whose forebears had been serfs in the village of Gambarouli.

Not a great deal is known about Stalin's father, except that he sometimes worked as a labourer and sometimes as a cobbler in a shoe factory in Adelkhanov. He is said to have been an easy-going individual who liked to drink a great deal. Stalin's mother, however, was a devoted mother and worked hard. She took in washing to earn extra money for her family's benefit. Her ambition was to see Stalin become a Priest. She skimped and saved to provide him with the necessary education. Young Stalin attended the elementary school in Gori for four years and won a scholarship which entitled him to attend the Tiflis Theological Seminary. But Stalin wasn't cut out for a religious life. He was continually getting into trouble with the seminary authorities. He was expelled after completing four years of study. He then joined a group of young revolutionaries.

Stalin first married Ekaterina Svanidze, who bore him a son, Yasha-Jacob Djugashvili. This boy was never very bright. Even after his father became dictator, he worked as an electrician and mechanic.

Stalin's second wife was Nadya Allilyova who bore him two children, Vasili, a son, and Svetlana, a daughter. Vasili became a major-general in the Soviet Air Force. He usually led the flying demonstrations on special occasions of State after his father became Dictator. He was thrown into the discard after his father died.

Stalin and his second wife don't seem to have got along very well together. Stalin had an affair with a beautiful Jewess, Rosa Kaganovich. She is reported to have been living with Stalin when his second wife, Nadya, committed suicide.

It is believed that in addition to Stalin's love affairs, Nadya became more and more depressed as the result of the ruthless way in which Stalin slaughtered so many of her co-religionists whom he accused of being disloyal.

Rosa's brother, Lazar Kaganovich, was a great friend of Stalin's. He was made a member of the Politburo and retained his office until Stalin died. Kaganovich proved his ability as Commissioner for Heavy Industry when he developed the Donetz Basin Oil Fields and built the Moscow subway. Kaganovich's son, Mihail, married Stalin's daughter Svetlana.* What became of Svetlana's first husband remains a mystery. It would appear that Svetlana's first hubby removed himself, or was removed, to allow Kaganovich's son to marry Stalin's daughter, just as Stalin's second wife removed herself or was removed, to allow Stalin to marry Kaganovich's sister, Rosa. It is reported Stalin did marry Rosa after his wife's suicide.

* The marriage of Svetlana Stalin to Mihail Kaganovich was reported in the Associated Press, July 15th, 1951.

Molotov, Vice-premier to Stalin, was married to a Jewess, the sister of Sam Karp, owner of the Karp Exporting Co. of Bridgeport, Conn. Molotov's daughter was engaged to Stalin's son, Vasili, in 1951, so the Politburo was to a certain extent 'A Family Compact.'

As was mentioned previously, Stalin only became a member of the Upper Crust of the Russian revolutionary party because, during the preliminary phases of the Russian Revolution, many of the better known leaders were in jail. Stalin never rose to any very exalted position in the Communist Party during Lenin's Dictatorship. It was during Lenin's last illness that Stalin jockeyed for position, and then he moved out in front, to eliminate Trotsky and other Jewish contenders. Once he took over the leadership he never relinquished it until his death.

How Stalin rose to power is an interesting story. Lenin suffered a paralytic stroke in May 1922, and this affected his speech and motor reflexes. In December of that year he appointed a triumvirate composed of Zinoviev, Kamenev and Stalin to share the problems of Government. Shortly after Lenin suffered another stroke and died. Trotsky has suggested, and his followers believe, Stalin helped bring about Lenin's death because he was irritated by Lenin's incapacity and prolonged illness.

When the triumvirate started to function in Moscow the Politburo consisted of Lenin, Zinoviev, Kamenev, Trotsky, Bukharin, Tomsy, and Stalin. Zinoviev and Kamenev had been Lenin's right hand men from the day he became Dictator. They naturally regarded themselves as the senior members of the triumvirate and logically his successors. Zinoviev treated Stalin in a circumspcctly patronizing manner and Kamenev treated him with a touch of irony.*

Zinoviev and Kamenev considered Trotsky as their real competitor for the Dictatorship after Lenin died. In Trotsky's book "Stalin" he records that Stalin was used by both Zinoviev and Kamenev as a counterweight against him (Trotsky) and to a lesser extent by other members of the Politburo also. No member of the Politburo at that time thought Stalin would one day rise away above their heads.

Zinoviev was considered senior member of the triumvirate when he was delegated to give the opening address of the 12th Party Congress, a function Lenin had always reserved for himself on previous occasions. Zinoviev didn't go over too well. Stalin was quick to take advantage. Before the congress was over, Stalin had secured control over the Communist Party machine and held a dominant position in the triumvirate. This was the situation when Lenin died in 1924.

In April 1925 Stalin had Trotsky removed as War Commissar. He then broke relations with Zinoviev and Kamenev and allied himself with Bukharin, Rykov, and Tomsy. Zinoviev, Kamenev and Trotsky then united forces in opposition to Stalin, but they had moved too late. In February, 1926, Stalin had Zinoviev expelled from the Politburo; then from the Presidency of the Petersburg (Leningrad) Soviet; and finally from the Presidency of the Third International. In October, 1926, Stalin had Kamenev and Trotsky expelled from the Politburo. Next year Stalin had his three enemies removed from the Central Committee of the

* Note: 'Stalin', by Trotsky, page 337 (ibid page 48).

Communist Party and shortly afterwards he had them read out of the party altogether.

In 1927 Trotsky tried to start a revolt against Stalin on the grounds that he was departing from the Marxian Ideology and substituting an Imperialistic Totalitarian Dictatorship for a genuine Union of Sovietized Socialist Republics. What everyone seems to have failed to realize was the fact that Stalin had been nominated to rule the Soviets by the International Bankers. He had to purge Russia of all men who might obstruct their Long Range Plans.

During the purge several million people were slain and about an equal number sent to forced labour. Many men who had been leaders of the revolutionary movement, since the First International was formed, were hounded to death or imprisoned. Amongst the leaders Stalin purged were Trotsky, Zinoviev, Kamenev, Martynov, Zasulich, Deutsch, Parvus, Axelrod, Radek, Uritzky, Sverdlov, Dan, Lieber, and Martov. About the only Jews close to Stalin at the time of his death were Kaganovich, his brother-in-law and Rosa, his third wife.

Stalin continued to develop Lenin's policy to establish the Communist sphere of influence between the 35th and 45th parallels of latitude right around the northern hemisphere. Many revolutionary leaders in other countries became convinced that Stalin had developed personal Imperialistic ideas and was intent upon making himself Ruler of a world-wide totalitarian dictatorship. They were right. Stalin took his orders, as Lenin had done, from the men who are "THE SECRET POWER" behind the World Revolutionary Movement, until 1936 and then he began to ignore their mandates, as will be proved.

Stalin did not want to involve his armed forces in wars with other nations. His policy was to feed the revolutionary fires in all countries to the south between the 35th and 45th parallels of latitude. His policy paid off exceedingly well. At the time of his death, Communistic control had been established over half the territory in the Northern Hemisphere. About half the world's population was enslaved.

Lenin had stated in 1921 that Spain was to be the next country Sovietized. Upon his death Stalin accepted the subjugation of Spain as a pious legacy. Once Spain had been turned into a so-called Proletarian Dictatorship it would be an easy matter to subjugate France and Britain. Germany would then be between the nut-crackers. If by some mischance the subjugation of Spain failed to materialize, then the incident could be used to help bring about World War Two.

While preparing for the Spanish revolution, Stalin was ordered by the International Bankers to take an active part in an economic war which was planned in 1918 immediately after the Armistice had been signed. Generally speaking, the people who had not been engaged in the actual fighting became prosperous during World War One. When the fighting ended the people in the Allied countries enjoyed two boom years. Then, after speculative investments had just about reached their peak, vast amounts of money were withdrawn from circulation. Credits were restricted. Calls were made on loans. In 1922-25 a minor depression was experienced. This economic juggling was a preliminary experiment before the Powers-That-Be brought about the Great Depression of 1930.

After 1925 financial policy was reversed and conditions steadily improved until prosperity in America, Britain, Canada, Australia, reached an all-time record. Speculation in stocks and bonds and real estate went wild. Then, towards the end of 1929 came the sudden crash, and the greatest depression ever known settled down over the Free World. Millions of people were rendered destitute. Thousands committed suicide. Misgovernment was blamed for the economic upset which made paupers out of tens of millions of people, and *trillionaires out of three hundred who were already millionaires.*

In 1925 Stalin started his five-year industrial plans to increase the so-called Sovietized countries internal recovery. The plan was to exploit the natural resources, manufacture raw materials into useful commodities, and modernize industrial and agricultural machinery. This vast Five Year Plan was financed by loans from the International Bankers. This programme, when added to the development of the Russian and German war potential under the Abmachungen (agreements) previously referred to, gave a great boost to Soviet economy. The fact that the Rulers of Russia could use millions of men and women as slaves gave those who enslaved them an additional advantage over nations which employ paid labour, and maintain a high standard of living.

The next move was the collectivization of farms. For centuries the Serfs in Russia had been little better than slaves of the landed proprietors. Lenin had won their support by promising them even greater concessions than they had been granted under the benevolent rule of Premier Peter Arkadyevich Stolypin from 1906 to 1914, when over 2,000,000 peasant families seceded from the village Mir and became individual land owners. By January 1st, 1916, the number had increased to 6,200,000 families.

But, in order to secure the loans they had made for the Abmachungen and industrial development programmes, the International Bankers insisted that they control the import and export trade of the Sovietized nations. They also demanded the collectivization of farms as the only means to obtain greatly increased agricultural production.

History records what happened when Stalin enforced the edicts. He has always been blamed personally for the inhuman atrocities which made the peasants comply with the laws. Many versions of what happened have been given. The truth, as I reported it to American newspapers in 1930, has never been published to date. It is acknowledged that over 5,000,000 peasants were executed, or systematically starved to death, because they refused to obey, or tried to evade the edicts. Over 5,000,000 more were sent to forced labour in Siberia. What is *not* generally known is the fact that the grain which was confiscated from the Russian farmers was pooled together with a vast quantity of grain purchased by the agents of the International Bankers in other countries *except* Canada and the United States. In addition to this *corner* on grain the International Bankers bought up huge supplies of processed and frozen meats in the Argentine and other meat producing countries. Canada and the United States could not find a market for their cattle, or their grain.

During the period 1920-1929 the International Bankers subsidized shipping in most countries except Britain, Canada, and the United States. As the result of this commercial piracy, it became impossible for ships owned

in Britain, Canada, and the United States to compete with ships owned by other countries. Thousands of ships were tied up idle in their home ports. Export trade fell off to a all-time low.

The falling off of exports from the allied nations was accompanied by increasing the importation of cheaply manufactured goods from Germany, Japan, and central European countries. To enjoy reasonable prosperity, five out of every eight wage-earners in Canada must obtain their pay directly or indirectly as a result of the export trade. When the export trade falls off a recession immediately follows, due to loss of purchasing power among five-eighths of the population. This immediately affects those who earn their living by rendering services of one kind or another. If the export trade remains down, then the recession deteriorates into a depression.

To make absolutely sure that the skids were completely knocked from under the economic structures of Allied countries, the men who had cornered grain and meats began to dump their supplies on the markets of the world at prices below the cost of production in Canada, America and Australia. This action brought about a situation in which the granaries of the countries allied together in World War One were bursting with grain they couldn't sell, while the people of other countries were starving to death for want of bread and meat. Britain needs to earn 85,000,000 pounds a year from her Ocean Services in order to offset her unfavourable annual trade balance each year. The British economy was given a severe jolt when unfair competition made it impossible for her to earn this money. The British people were forced to buy their bread and meat in the cheapest markets. This artificially produced economic mess-up was used by the men who master-mind international intrigue to cause grave misunderstanding between different units of the British Commonwealth of Nations and thus weaken the bonds of Empire.*

As the result of this economic war, the shipping, industrial, and agricultural activities of the Allied or Capitalistic countries were brought to a virtual standstill, while the Soviet States and the Axis Powers worked at full capacity. Once again it must be remembered that the men who plot and plan the World Revolutionary Movement always work on the fundamental principle that wars *end* depressions and *pave* the way for revolutionary action in countries that still remain to be subjugated. This being a fact, it was essential to the furthering of their Long Range Plans to arrange international affairs so they could bring about World War Two when they wished to do so. As Spain had been indicated by Lenin and Stalin as holding a key position, the manner in which Spain was used will be studied next.

* This phase of history is dealt with more extensively elsewhere.

CHAPTER TWELVE

The Spanish Revolution

The Long Range Plan for the ultimate subjugation of Spain started, as in other countries, soon after the death of Christ. In an attempt to crush the power of the Christian Church in Spain, the Money-Lenders ordered their agents to infiltrate into the congregations and pose as Christians.* This placed them in positions to destroy the church organizations from within. This conspiracy became obvious, and in the 13th century Pope Innocence III instituted the Inquisition. The purpose of the Inquisition was to ferret out and question infidels suspected of masquerading as Christians. Spain had been exceptionally kind to the Jews. They were allowed to hold office and acted as tax-collectors. But, as happened in every other country in Europe, the crimes of the atheistic money-lenders, and their agents, were charged against the whole Jewish population. Between 1475 and 1504, during the reign of Isabella and Ferdinand, the Inquisition was used extensively to locate and destroy all traitors who plotted to overthrow the power of the Church and State. The Inquisitors under Torquemada discovered the subversive underground to be so widespread and well-organized that in 1492 Spain followed the example of other European countries and expelled all the Jews. This task provided the opportunity for some extremists to organize mob violence against the Jews and several extensive and regrettable massacres took place. These illegal killings were condemned publicly by the Church authorities in Rome.

After the International Bankers reorganized during the 1600's, their agents infiltrated into the Spanish Treasury Department. They were exceptionally active during both the English and the French revolutions, trying to destroy the Spanish economy in order to prepare the way for revolutionary efforts in that country also.

It is worth while to study the political intrigue that went on in Spain from 1839 to 1939 because it gives a clear picture of the pattern of revolutionary technique used to bring about the ultimate subjugation of all countries. There are three steps in all revolutionary efforts. *First:* Infiltration by the agents of the revolutionary party into the Government, civil services, armed forces, and labour organizations in order to be in position to destroy the Government from within when the order to revolt is given.

Second: The affiliation of the revolutionary party with the socialist or liberal party left of centre in order to overthrow the established Government regardless of whether it is a Monarchy or a Republic.

Third: Subversive activities to bring about anarchy in order to discredit the Popular Front Government and provide the excuse for forming a Proletarian Dictatorship. Once this is established purges turn it into a Totalitarian Dictatorship like what happened in Russia in 1917.

Karl Marx's agents organized Spain's first General Political Strike in 1865. In 1868 the Directors of the W.R.M. sent Senor Fanelli to Spain to

* This refers to the advice sent by the Sanhedrin in Constantinople to Chemer, Rabbi of Arles in Provence in 1489 mentioned previously.

affiliate the Anarchists with the Marxist revolutionaries. Fanelli was a close friend of Bakunin who was a close associate of Marx and Engels. In 1870 Bakunin fell out with Marx over policy. He was expelled from the First International of the W.R.M.*

In 1872 Bakunin influenced the Spanish Revolutionary leaders into forming the Socialist-Democratic Alliance.** The Spanish Government decreed Bakunin's extremist organizations illegal, but they continued to exist underground. The Grand Orient Lodges formed convenient headquarters. At a congress held in Zaragoza the Spanish section of the Marxist International agreed to ally themselves with the Anarchist International. After its affiliation, both groups concentrated in organizing the various Labour Groups into a vast 'Camorra'. They crowned their combined efforts with a revolution which produced the first Spanish Republic in 1873.

The effort on the part of the Revolutionary Leaders was accompanied with the usual Reign of Terror. Anarchy ran wild. All kinds of excesses took place. Finally, General Pavia brought off a 'Coup D'etat' and the revolutionaries went underground again.

In order to emerge into the open once more, the members of the revolutionary underground supported the *leaders* of a mild 'Liberal' movement to obtain political power. The revolutionary leaders used the quarrel going on between those who claimed the descendants of Don Carlos should occupy the throne, and those who claimed the descendants of Isabella should reign, to start a Civil War.. This war ended with the defeat of the Carlist Group in 1876.***

The Spanish workers really desired to organize for their own protection, but the majority did not agree with the extreme policy advocated by the Anarchists. The anti-revolutionaries therefore organized the "Workers Association." These moderates were immediately set upon by both revolutionaries and employers of labour alike.† This persecution continued until 1888 when, at the suggestion of Pablo Iglesias, the moderate group adopted the name "The Workers General Union," which became known in Spain as the U.G.T. The members of this organization did not get much support until after the Government outlawed the Iberian Anarchist Federation.

The syndicalist elements collaborated with the radical republican party until 1908. They then formed the 'Solidaridad Obrera' and, two years later, in 1910, they founded the Regional Federation of Labour known in Spain as the C.R.T. Immediately afterwards they formed the National Federation of Labour (C.N.T.)

In 1913 both the C.R.T. and the C.N.T. were suspended as the result of a series of strikes. The government did not object to the principles of collective bargaining, but it did object to the extremist policy, and revolutionary actions, of the leaders. So legitimate labour, striving for social justice, found their organizations barred because the radical element

* For further particulars read 'Bakunin' by Prof. E. H. Carr.

** For details regarding this period of Spanish History read 'La Quiebra Fraudulenta de la Republic' by C. Domí.

*** This is a typical example of how any situation is used to divide the citizens of a nation and get them fighting each other on the principle that all wars pave the way for revolution. Author.

† This is a typical example of how the agents of the International Bankers are placed in private and responsible enterprise for the purpose of helping their revolutionary leaders in patriotic organizations to oust moderate leaders they cannot buy or otherwise control.

always seemed able to work their way into executive positions within the Unions.

The reaction was what the plotters of world revolution expected it would be. Their revolutionary syndicalist movement greatly increased in power and acted against *all* political parties, and against the State itself. The policy of these extremists was "Direct action", advocated with the greatest heat and violence. In 1916 the C.R.T. was reorganized by Angel Pestana and Salvador Segui. In 1918 these two labour leaders were able to form in Barcelona the 'Sole Syndicate' generally known as 'The One Big Syndicate.'

During World War One Spain, as a neutral country, made a vast amount of money but, generally speaking, the labouring classes did not receive anything like a fair share of the national prosperity. This fact was perhaps the deciding factor which drove the majority of the working classes out of moderate labour organizations into the arms of the revolutionary leaders in the extremist labour groups. However, the more moderate and level-headed labour leaders didn't give up the fight against the radical groups and, as a result of their efforts, they brought into being a new labour group known as 'The Free Syndicate' in 1920. During the next three years there was continuous strife going on between the *Right* and *Left* labour organizations. Local strikes, general strikes, destruction of property, private assassinations to remove labour leaders, wholesale murders to reduce the strength of opposing organizations. All these crimes were committed in the name of Liberty. By 1923 conditions became chaotic. To prevent the Communist Party bringing about another revolution the King of Spain asked General Primo de Rivera to become Military Dictator.

One of the first results of Primo de Rivera's dictatorship was the successful termination of the Moroccan War. It was during the final stages of this war that General Franco greatly distinguished himself in the Field. He turned what looked like a complete military defeat into a brilliant victory. By tempering justice with mercy he won the admiration, and the loyalty, of many of the Moroccan natives. It was thus he came to the notice of the general public in Spain. Rivera is accused by his enemies of doing everything a man shouldn't do. It is only fair to record that he did restore law and order; he brought about a number of social reforms; he co-operated with Largo Caballero to improve working conditions. He worked so hard that only his breakdown in health in 1929 can explain the errors in judgment he made during 1930.

Tired and worn out, and as if in a hurry to unburden himself of the responsibilities of office, he called in two Socialist Leaders, Besteiro and Saborit. He charged them with the task of reorganizing the electoral machinery of the nation so the people could decide whether they wanted a Monarchy or a Republican Government. Just why De Rivera appointed Besteiro and Saborit to reorganize the electoral machine of Spain will probably never be known.

The two socialists rigged the election machinery so well a Socialist-Republican Government was assured. In Madrid alone the number of fictitious voters exceeded 40,000.* Similar corruption existed in all the larger centres of population.

* See 'The Spanish Arena' P.56.

To ensure the end of the Monarchy in Spain The Grand Orient Lodges organized a special "Military Brotherly Union" by which they obtained the promise of twenty-one of the twenty-three Spanish Generals to support the Republican Cause. General Mola, who was Chief of the Spanish Internal Security, in his book "Tempestad Calma Intriga Y Crisis" informs us that the generals were initiated into the Grand Orient and had *one and a half million pesetas placed to their credit, to help them escape abroad should the republican movement fail*. Franco was one of the two generals who refused to join the 'Military Brotherly Union'. In support of Mola's statement, Cano Lopez said on the floor of the Spanish Cortes (parliament): "Since 1925 masonry has grouped under the heading 'Military Brotherly Union' most of the high ranking officials of the army. The members include Cabanellas, Sanjurjo, Goded, Mola, Lopez, Ochoa, Queipo de Llana, and others Of twenty-three divisional generals, twenty-one were masons All had taken the oath of the Grand Orient." (I swear obedience without limitation to the Head of the Council of Thirty-Three . . . I swear to acknowledge no mortal as above him.") Lopez added: "Both in 1929, for the abolition of the Dictatorship of de Rivera, and in 1931 for the abolition of the monarchy, the Grand Orient issued the orders and the generals obeyed."*

General Mola tells how he, and most of the other generals, broke their oath to the Grand Orient when they became convinced that they were simply being used to further the secret plans of Stalin to turn Spain into another Communist Dictatorship.**

The International Bankers helped finance the revolutionary effort in Spain without becoming involved themselves. In February 1932 *Le Journal* reports that Stalin promised \$200,000 to help finance the Revolutionary Training Schools in Spain.

The financial statements submitted to the 1931 congress of the Communist International discloses the fact that £240,000 (English Money) had been received to help the Spanish revolutionaries.***

In addition to the above, Two and a half million pesetas were made available for the purchase of arms and ammunition.

General Mola says that by 1938 over two hundred revolutionary leaders had arrived in Spain after being trained in the Lenin Institute in Moscow.

From 1930 to the date of the election a campaign of L'Infamie was carried on against the King of Spain and the Royal Family, exactly as it was against Louis XVI and Marie Antionette. One of the most ridiculous lies ever invented claimed that one Spanish soldier was killed every day to keep the Prince of Asturias alive. He was to known to be suffering from Haemophilia. Other slanders accused the King of being a libertine, just as the Empress of Russia had falsely been accused of being Mistress to Rasputin.

The plugged ballots in the large industrial centres wiped out the strong rural vote in favour of the Monarchy. After the election had been declared to favour a Republican form of government, King Alfonso XIII of Spain issued his last public proclamation. It read as follows:- "The elections, held

* See Jean Daurays 'L'Oeuvre Latine' January, 1937.

** What General Mola said was confirmed by a broadcast over radio from Moscow on March 13, 1938. The announcer was explaining why the Civil War wasn't going in favour of the Communists (Loyalists). He said: "The great work in Spain was seriously compromised by the wicked Generals breaking their plighted word to the Grand Orient."

*** Evidence is given elsewhere to prove the Revolutionary Leaders were supplying counterfeit English Bank Notes to finance revolutionary efforts in other countries also.

on Sunday proved to me that I no longer hold the love and affection of my people. My conscience tells me this condition will not be permanent because I have always striven to serve Spain, and my people, with all my devotion. A King may make mistakes. Without doubt I have done so on occasion, but I know our country has always shown herself generous towards the faults of others committed without malice."

"I am the King of all Spaniards, and I am a Spaniard. I could find ample means to maintain my Royal Perogatives in effective resistance to those who assail them, but I prefer to stand resolutely aside rather than to provoke a conflict which might array my countrymen against one another in Civil War and patricidal strife."

"I renounce no single one of my rights which, rather than being mine, are an accumulated legacy of history for the guardianship of which I shall one day have to render strict account. I shall wait the true and full expression of the collective conscience and, until the nation speaks, I deliberately suspend the exercise of my Royal Powers and am leaving Spain, thus acknowledging that she is sole mistress of her destinies. Also now I believe that I am fulfilling the duty which the love of my country dictates. I pray God that all other Spaniards may feel and fulfill their duty as sincerely as I do."*

Many of the Socialists who formed the Spanish republican government in 1931 were sincere in their beliefs. They wanted no part of "Red" Communism or "Black" Naziism. But they were proved to be powerless to prevent the Communists and Anarchists from putting the second part of their revolutionary programme into effect.

The tactics the revolutionary leaders employed was to double-cross the Socialists at every opportunity. *Red Cells* within the government caused the Government to commit some foolish mistakes. The *Reds* outside then damned the government as a lot of incompetent, corrupt, and inefficient nincompoops. The Communists, and Anarchists, claimed only a Dictatorship of the Proletariat could establish a stable government. The agents of Moscow committed every conceivable kind of crime to bring those responsible for internal security into disrepute also.

General De Rivera had used Largo Caballero a great deal to iron out differences between Labour and Employers during the years he had been Dictator. With the advent of the Republican Government Largo Caballero showed his true colours. By 1935 Caballero openly boasted that he had placed "Tens of thousands Communist *Cells* throughout Spain."

At the Eleventh Plenum of the Executive of the Communist International, the Spanish delegates were showered with congratulations because "The prerequisites of a revolutionary crisis are being created at a rapid rate in Spain.**

At the Twelfth Plenum the wording of the congratulations to the Spanish delegates was as follows: "In Spain, in particular, we have been able to observe such revolutionary strike struggles going on uninterruptedly over a period of many months as the Spanish proletariat has never experienced before. What is happening in these struggles is, above all, the further development of a Spanish Revolution."

* This document proves that the International Press lied to their readers when it reported The King of Spain had abdicated. The King of Spain **never** abdicated. Franco holds control of Government because the International Conspirators are still determined to turn Spain into a Totalitarian Dictatorship to serve their ends.

** See English edition of report of Eleventh Plenum, P.11, and Twelfth Plenum, P.37.

There is an old saying "When thieves disagree the truth will come out." That is exactly what happened in Spain. The three leaders of Moscow's underground in Spain were Joaquin Maurin, Victor Serges, and Andres Ninn. They were all young men. They had all received special training in revolutionary activities in the Lenin Institute in Moscow before being entrusted with the leadership in Spain. Maurin had been mixed up in the Separatist movement in Catalonia since he was sixteen years of age. At the mature age of seventeen this *Intellectual Thinker* had set out to teach the Spanish people the Soviet solution of the world's economic troubles. At the age of twenty-one he was elected head of the Anarchists. He preached and practised the religion of hate and violence. In 1914 he was condemned to twenty years imprisonment but he was not of legal age for such a penalty. Maurin was a delegate to the Third Congress of the Communist International held in Moscow, 1921. He attracted favourable attention.

With the fall of Primo De Rivera, Maurin returned to Spain. He had been hiding out in France and Moscow. He had lived a hectic life. He had been in and out of jail; had escaped from prison; been wounded in 1925; confined in Citadel Montjuich etc., etc. It is said the only period of peace he enjoyed in his life was the three years he and his young wife spent in Paris, 1927 - 30.

Maurin wrote a book in 1936. Victor Serges wrote the preface to it. In this book "Hacia la Secuanda Revolution" he exposed the fact that Stalin had departed from the Marxian ideology and charged he was using the forces of Communism to forward his own secret totalitarian Imperialistic ambitions.*

Even after Maurin, Serges and Ninn, broke openly with Stalin in 1936, their power and influence amongst the working classes was so great that Stalin ordered that they should be allowed to live until they had served their purpose. Stalin used them right up to the beginning of the Civil War in Spain. Then he ordered them liquidated. He directed that "Their deaths shall be accomplished in such a manner as to make it appear to the public that all three had died as martyrs to the Communist Cause." Maurin was betrayed to Franco's forces and after trial was executed. Serges is reported to have been shot by Loyalists while fighting, and Ninn was also disposed of. Their deaths were loudly attributed to Acts of Violence by the enemies of communism.

Victor Serges wrote "The evolution of Soviet Communism was completed in 1936 . . . from revolutionary internationalism to a nationalism of great military power served, in various countries, by parties which it subsidized. After July 1936 the Stalinites formed the unified Socialist Party affiliated with the Third International . . . and the object of Stalinism is to establish the new power of a Fascist nature to encircle France, the probable ally of Russia, IN THE WAR THAT IS being prepared."

Then again Maurin says:- "The traditional policy of England is to ruin its adversaries, so as then to pose as the Protector and to render impossible the renaissance of the conquered vassal. Spain is primarily the victim of England and, next in order, of France. When Spain hesitates England and France attack her strongly. If she inclines towards England, France

* Even Maurin and Serges failed to suspect that Lenin and Stalin were only carrying out the orders of the International Bankers.

increases the persecution. So long as France and England are capitalistic countries they will not have to be the natural ally of Spain.* The Logical line would be the curve through Portugal, Germany, Italy and Russia. A Bloc of this nature would neutralize France and England."***

Serges explained how so much *Loyalist* propaganda found its way into the Universal press, while so little space was given to Franco's releases. Serges wrote:- "Never has there been brought into play, the one against the other, such low and demoralizing methods as those used by Stalin and his instrument, the Third International, in a continuous stream of propaganda at long range and without heed for the truth. The method of repetition and cynicism have become almost mechanical . . . *The Soviet bureaucracy is plotting this procedure on an international scale.* Every infamy given out by a correspondent of "Izvestia" at Valentia is at once taken up in a chorus by the special papers in Paris, Stockholm, Oslo, Brussels, London, New York, Melbourne and Buenos Aires . . . Millions of copies of infamous lies are circulated, they are the only information millions of Soviet workers receive. English, American, Chinese, and New Zealand papers reproduce these lies (by order). Advanced intellectuals, who think they are anti-Fascist, will appear to believe them. One sees that a formidable enterprise of demoralization is functioning in the universe, and I find pitilessly just, the words of Trotsky, that the Stalinite Comintern propaganda is a *Syphilis of the Workers Movement.*"***

What Maurin and Serges wrote in 1936 only confirms what Pope Pius said in his encyclical "Divini Redemptoris" issued in March 1937. One chapter of this famous document reads: "There is another explanation for the rapid diffusion of Communistic ideas . . . A propaganda so truly diabolical that the world has perhaps never witnessed its like before. It is directed from *one common centre*; it is shrewdly adapted to the varying conditions of diverse peoples; it has at its disposal *vast financial resources*, innumerable organizations, international congresses; and countless trained workers; it makes use of newspapers, and pamphlets, of cinema, theatre, radio, and schools and even universities. Little by little it penetrates into the minds of all classes of the people. Another powerful factor is the suppression and silence on the part of a large section . . . of the Press of the World . . . we say *suppression* because it is impossible otherwise to explain how a Press, usually so eager to exploit even the little daily incidents of life, has been able to remain silent for so long about the horrors perpetrated in Russia, in Mexico, and even in a great part of Spain; and that it should have so little to say concerning a world organization as vast as Russian Communism. The silence is due in part to short-sighted political policy and is favoured by various occult forces which for a long time have been working for the overthrow of the Christian social order.

"The sorry effects of this propaganda is before our eyes. Communism has striven, as its champions openly boast, to destroy Christian civilization and the Christian religion by banishing every remembrance of them from the hearts of men, especially of the young . . . In Spain, as far as possible,

* Here again is a typical example of how well the International Bankers kept their secret. Maurin blamed the Governments of England and France for the international crimes perpetrated against humanity by the Bankers.

** This confirms what has been previously stated, that once the Sphere of Influence was established between the 35th and 45th parallel, the countries within the circle would be subjugated.

*** Victor Serges in Maurin's 'Revolution et Contre-revolution en Espagne.'

every church and monastery was destroyed and every vestige of the Christian religion eradicated. The theory has not confined itself to the indiscriminate slaughter of bishops, and thousands of priests and religious of both sexes; it searches out above all those who have been devoting their lives to the working classes and the poor. The majority of victims have been laymen of all conditions and classes . . . with a hatred and a savage barbarity one would not have believed possible in our age. No man of good sense, nor statesman conscious of his responsibility, can fail to shudder at the thought that what is happening today in Spain may be repeated to-morrow in other civilized countries. For man, some restraint is necessary, as an individual or in society . . . But tear the idea of God from the hearts of men, and they are urged by their passions to commit the most atrocious barbarities."

We will proceed to review the conditions in Spain to which the Pope Pius XI tried to draw the attention of the Christian World early in 1937, and failed.

CHAPTER THIRTEEN

The Civil War in Spain

General Mola said:- "Following the election of the Socialist government in Spain, and the King's withdrawal from the country, there was an absolute avalanche of public officials who rushed to the Grand Orient Lodges to request entry. They thought they could thus be free of the persecution which had been practiced by the majority of Masons in the Government. Their purpose was to give evidence of their republicanism and to prevent the certainty of having their careers ruined."

Immediately after the King had left, Franco told the Military Academy, of which he was then in charge, "The Republic has been proclaimed in Spain. It is the duty of all at the present time, to co-operate with their discipline and allegiance so that peace may reign and the nation be permitted to direct itself through the natural judicial channels. Hitherto, at the Academy, there has always been discipline and exact fulfilment of duty. Today these qualities are even more necessary; the Army needs, serenely, and with a united spirit, to sacrifice every thought of ideology to the good of the nation and the tranquility of the Fatherland." The wording of this proclamation shows Franco to be anything but a "Black" Nazi which Communist propaganda would have the public believe him to be.

But the *Secret Powers* were not willing to give the republican government a chance to operate in an efficient and democratic way. Churchill wrote:- "The Communists helped set it up so they could knock it down again and create more political and economic chaos, until they had the

country, and the people, in such a state that the leaders could advocate with reason, "that only a proletarian dictatorship could restore law and order and save the day."

Having overthrown the Monarchy in Spain, the next logical move was to attack the religion of the people. Secularism was introduced into the schools. A campaign was launched to destroy parental authority and that of the Church. Having created thousands of anti-religious, and anti-social young Bolsheviks, it was only necessary to await the opportunity to turn the masses loose against the forces of law and order in a well-planned revolt.

On May 14th, 1931, a meeting was held in the Ateneo Club, in Madrid, to discuss the new political programme.

Its eight points were:-

1. Creation of a republican dictatorship.
2. Immediate punishment of all responsible for illegal acts under the dictatorship.
3. Disbanding the Civil Guard, the Army, and the police etc., and the substitution of armed republicans chosen from the labouring classes and Republican Clubs.
4. Confiscation of property of religious orders.
5. Nationalization of land.
6. Suppression of all press agencies hostile to the Republican cause.
7. Utilization of technical schools and other buildings for the public good.
8. Postponement of the Cortes until this programme had been carried out.

Azana, an intellectual Liberal; Prieto—a socialist; and Caballero, a Communist, were three of the most prominent political leaders at this time. Azana, with his tongue in his cheek, publicly opposed such radical suggestions, although he secretly approved. *When elected to power he put the programme into effect.*

In due course the 'Cortes Constituyentes' was elected. Under the excuse of "Law for the defence of the Republic", a ruthless dictatorship was set up—The only democratic feature about it was its name "the Republic of the Workers." A Moscow trained revolutionary, Jiminez Asua drafted the new Constitution.* Azana now concentrated his entire efforts on destruction of the churches and persecution of religious orders. In December 1932, he set up the "League of Atheism". He financed its periodical 'Sin Dios' (The Godless), out of public funds. All these moves were made in the name of democracy. The leaders told the people they were being liberated from the control of the religious orders, and the clergy who, they said, were allied to feudalism and tyrannical monarchs.

In Catalonia the revolutionary activities which General Primo de Rivera had subdued broke out again. By January 1933, the London "Morning Post" correspondent reported "Huge stocks of bombs, rifles, and ammunition are being found by the police all over Spain. An enormous amount of money is being spent to foster the revolutionary cause. Many of those arrested, though to all appearances not well paid, carried note-cases full of bank-notes."**

* Exactly as agents of the W.R.M. drafted The Federal Reserve Banking legislation in the U.S.A. in 1910 and 1913 and the 'Palestine Mandate' in England in 1916.

** Police seized 90,000 rifles; 33,000 revolvers; and 500,000 rounds of ammunition and a tremendous amount of counterfeit money.

Next an uprising in Asturia was organized, and on September 14th 1934 a report was issued which implicated war officials and army officers in the sale of Arms'

General Franco made a desperate effort to try to reorganize the Spanish Army and put an end to Anarchy, but he obtained little support from Government authorities. To indicate how well the Communist underground was organized, over three hundred churches were *set afire at exactly the same time in a hundred different cities and towns*. The assassination of individuals the revolutionaries wanted removed, became so common that 'Professional Pistoleros' became competitive. It was possible to have an enemy liquidated for 50 pesetas (a little more than \$5.00 American.) The Moscow agents used the confused conditions existing in Spain to carry out Lenin's mandate:—"The Communist legal Code is to base terrorism on fundamental principles."*

Torture, mutilation, rape, burnings, bloodshed, and death, were the methods by which Communism tried to obtain power. Conditions deteriorated from bad to worse. By the beginning of 1936 the whole country was in a state of turmoil. President Alcala Zamora dissolved the Cortes. February 16th was set as the date for a general election. Gil Robles, and Calvo Sotelo, stumped the country on a straight anti-communist ticket. Bolshevik election propaganda was issued by 'The Friends of Russia'.

Largo Caballero was in prison at this time for the part he had played in a revolutionary uprising. He was interviewed by Mr. Edward Knoblaugh who afterwards wrote "Correspondent in Spain."

Caballero said: "We will win at least 265 seats. The whole existing orders will be overturned. Azana will play Kerensky to my Lenin. Within five years the Republic will be so organized that it will be easy for my Party to use it as a stepping stone to our objective. A union of the Iberian Republics . . . that is our aim. The Iberian Peninsular will again be one country. Portugal will come in peaceably we hope, but by force if necessary. YOU SEE BEHIND THESE BARS THE FUTURE RULER OF SPAIN. Lenin declared Spain would be the second Soviet Republic in Europe. Lenin's prophecy will come true. I shall be the second Lenin who shall make it come true."

After the most completely dishonest election Spain ever endured, the President Zamora wrote: "The Popular Front was hoisted into power on the 16th of February, thanks to an electoral system as absurd as it is unfair, which gives an extraordinary advantage to a relative majority though absolutely it may be a minority. Thus in a certain constituency the Popular Front with 30,000 votes *less* than the opposition was nevertheless able to win ten seats out of thirteen, though in no part of the constituency did the number of votes exceed those of its major adversary by more than 2 per cent. Paradoxical; cases of this kind were fairly common."

In spite of the illegal means employed, first count only gave the Popular Front 200 seats out of a possible 465. Thus it became the largest *minority* group in the parliament, but did not have enough seats to form a government. The next move was for the Popular Front members to join forces with the Basque, and other minority groups. They elected a Committee to verify the election returns in each constituency. They made sure the final returns were favourable to the Popular Front Party. In several cases

* See 'The Bolshevik', October issue, 1930.

Rightist candidates were disqualified; and Popular Front candidates were elected as Deputies in their place. When the "fixing" was all over the Popular Front had the 265 seats Caballero predicted they would have . . . But even after all this had happened, the final break-down of the votes showed:—

For 'Centre' and 'Right' parties	4,910,000
For the 'Popular Front'	4,356,000
'Right Centre' majority	554,000

It must be understood that Popular Front candidates elected to the Spanish Cortes represented every kind of individual from the very mild socialist to the dyed-in-the-wool Bolshevik.

The Stalinites created so much chaos that hellish conditions broke out all over Spain. Previous to the February elections in 1936 the governmental record in Spain was as follows:—

From the end of the Primo de Rivera Dictatorship in 1931 there had been one revolution with 2,500 persons killed; seven revolts; 9,000 strikes; five Prorogations of the Budget; two billion pesetas increase in charges; 1,000 municipalities suspended; 114 newspapers forbidden; two and a half years of "States of Exception" (equivalent to our state of martial law). After six weeks of popular front government under Azana, Caballero, and Prieto the record read:—

Assaults and robberies—At Political headquarters, 58; At public and private establishments, 105; At churches, 36. Fires:—At political headquarters, 12; Public and private establishments, 60; Churches, 106. Disturbances:—General strikes, 11; Risings and revolts, 169; Persons killed, 76; Wounded, 346.

Caballero, speaking at Zaragoza, said:—"Spain must be destroyed in order to remake it ours. On the day of vengeance we will leave not a stone upon a stone."

Caballero also declared: "Before the elections we ask for what we want. After the elections we will take what we want by any means. 'The Right' must not expect mercy from the Workers. We shall not again spare the lives of our enemies."

Azana declared happily, "Spain has ceased to be Catholic."

Communist leader, Marguerita Nelken, announced "We demand a revolution. But even the Russia kind will not serve us. We need flames that will be seen throughout the planet, and waves of blood that will redden the seas."

The *Times* correspondent reported conditions in Barcelona. In February 1936, he said: "A vigilance committee warned a number of high officials on February 20th to relinquish their posts. The committee was obeyed." A month later he wrote :—"The Dictatorship of the Proletariat is now the open aim of all the *Reds*." A little later he wrote:—"Spanish Socialism had been drifting towards Communism. It is among the younger generation that Marx and Lenin have gained most of their disciples. These young people believe that the conquest of power is the immediate requirement of Spanish Socialism; violence the ultimate means of getting it; and a Dictatorship of the proletariat the only way to retain it. The subversive

doctrine is preached untiringly." In March 1936 he reported: "*Deputies in the Cortes (Spanish Parliament) with clenched fists, in Communist salute, sang the Soviet national anthem, L'Internationale, in the House itself.*"

Why did the youth of Spain turn in great numbers to Communism? If the technique used by those who direct the W.R.M. is to be understood the answer must be found, because it is from the labouring classes, and the youth of the nation, that the revolutionary leaders draw their shock troops.

Investigation reveals that Azana represented himself as an intellectual with a sincere belief in Socialism. He was openly anti-religious. He protested, however, that he was not in agreement with the terrorism advocated and carried out by the Anarchists and the Communists. Once he obtained the necessary political power, however, he used it to have the republican government abolish religious teaching orders from the schools. He engaged Francisco Ferrer to establish secularism in the schools. Instead of opening the school day with a prayer to Almighty God, the new secular teachers opened the classes by having the pupils sing:

"We are the sons of the revolution
We are the sons of liberty.
With us comes the dawning
Of a new humanity."

A translation of another 'Hymn' sung at the beginning and end of class periods in Barcelona schools is as follows:—

"Sling the bomb; place well the mine; grasp firm the pistol,
Pass on the word of revolution . . . Help for the Anarchists.
Stand to arms till death; with petrol and dynamite destroy the
government."

The News Editors of British and American papers refused to publish the truth because it sounded so fantastic. Very similar 'Hymns' were broadcast in English from Moscow for the instruction of English Communists during 1937-38.

The most damning evidence, proving the systematic method used to subvert, and pervert, youth into becoming revolutionaries, was supplied by Francisco Ferrer himself. In a letter to a revolutionary comrade he wrote:

"In order not to scare people and give the Government (Republican) a pretext for closing down my establishments I call them 'Modern Schools', and not schools for Anarchists. My wish is to bring about the revolution. For the time being, however, one must be content to implant the idea of violent upheaval in the minds of the young. They must learn that against the police, and the clergy, there is only one means of action . . . bombs and poison."*

When Ferrer was captured by Franco's forces during the Civil War he was tried as a traitor to Spain. The above letter was used as evidence. He was found guilty and executed. The High Council of the Grand Orient of Paris protested to Masonic Lodges all over the world claiming that Ferrer had been murdered because of his Anti-Catholic activities.

* It was to finance Ferrer's 'Training Schools' for youth that Moscow subscribed the \$200,000 previously mentioned. In Toronto in 1954 there were seventeen such 'Training Schools'. There were several in Sudbury. All big cities of population have them.

Investigation into the youth training programme revealed the methods used to corrupt the morals of the youth of a nation also. Lenin had said: "The best revolutionary is a youth devoid of morals." His word being law in Communist organizations, all members work secretly to make young people of both sexes anti-social and immoral.

Children up to teen-age are taught to rebel against the discipline of the home. Parents are represented to their children as old-fashioned. Parental authority is scoffed at. The subverters argue that parents have lied to their children since they were old enough to listen, regarding Santa Claus, and where babies come from. The subversives claim parents are the victims of reactionary teachings and capitalistic exploitation. The child is encouraged to *educate the parents in regard to modern and progressive ideas*. They are warned that, for their own good, they must refuse to be dominated or disciplined by their parents. The purpose of this subversive campaign is to destroy the sanctity, and unity, of the home *which is the foundation upon which our civilization is founded*.

To rob children of their respect for the ministers of religion the subversives first represent them as being chosen from the less intelligent or physically retarded members of families. They are ridiculed as spineless 'Holy Joes'; 'Womanish do-gooders'; and servants of the ruling classes. Quoting from Marx, children are told: "Religion is the opium of the people, because it teaches acceptance of poverty, sickness, and hard work as good for the soul."

The Christian child is poisoned against the ministers of his religion by being told the most fantastic slanders against them in connection with their private lives. They are presented as 'Sheep in Wolves clothing'; as 'Black Crows' feeding upon the gullibility of their parishoners. If, as often happens, a minister or priest does become involved in a scandal it is played up for all it is worth.

The Christian religion is ridiculed in a most nauseating manner. Christ is represented as the illegitimate son of Mary, a young Jewess, who, in order to save her face, hoaxed Joseph into believing she had been conceived by the Holy Ghost. Christ as an adult is depicted as a faker. His miracles are said to be illusions cleverly performed as magicians perform them today. The twelve Apostles are said to have been his accomplices. The so-called comic "Mandrake The Magician" is often used to illustrate how a hypnotist and magician can fool the public.

One favourite story told Christian children is that Christ was a boot-legger at a very early age. Subversives claim he pretended to work a miracle at the marriage feast of Cana, in order to sell his bootleg wine. They even accused Christ, and *all* Roman Catholics, of being cannibals. They support their arguments with the biblical quotation that Christ admonished his followers that unless they ate his flesh, and drank his blood, they could not have eternal life.

Teen-aged youths are introduced to companions who teach them liberalism which is soon turned to licentiousness. They are taught the Anarchist conception of life. The less laws, the better. Do as you like. According to subversive teachers, there is only *one* sin and that is disobedience to orders given by authorized leaders. There are only *two* crimes—neglect of duty and betrayal of Party secrets.

The next step is to lead anti-social youth into actual conflict with the police. They start them off by linking them up with some 'Gang'. Young Communist leaders *egg* the other members on. They *dare* them to do things outside the law. They force them into fights to prove their physical courage. They inveigle them into petty crime and then lead them deeper into the jungle of the Communist organized underworld.*

The publication of Crime and Sex Comics is part of the Communist psychological warfare. These Comics are calculated to awaken in children hidden and suppressed sadistic tendencies and to weaken the moral armour of children who are otherwise normal. Any 'professor' who claims Crime and Sex Comics do not influence children in the way Communism wants them to go is either a fool or a knave.

Toy guns, soldiers, revolvers, movies, with plenty of crime and shooting, are all calculated to break down the finer feelings of normal Christian children and acclimatize them to the use of weapons, scenes of violence, and sudden death.

Pornographic books, and magazines are circulated profusely at low prices, because such literature is calculated to destroy the thin veneer of virtue and respectability which civilized Christian moral codes have caused us to develop.

Few people realize the important part modern movies play in subverting youths away from their homes, their country, and their religion. Many movies show an *hour* of film in which the criminals and *bad* men and women do everything that is forbidden by our laws and moral code and devote *one minute* during which the law catches up with them, or they die because of their sins. Films taken of actual fighting during the Mexican revolution in 1913 were shown in Galveston, Texas. The sight of seeing men killed in battle, or being dragged from their homes and slaughtered by revolutionaries caused women to scream and faint, and men to vomit. Public opinion caused the showings to be prohibited. Today these scenes are shown on films advertised as "Children's Special" for Saturday afternoon performances. That is just one illustration of how the general public, and particularly the children, have been systematically hardened to accept the sight of violence and bloody death as normal. It supports the revolutionary motto that 'Much needed reforms can only be brought about speedily by revolutionary action.'

In every country not subjugated to date the directors of the World Revolutionary Movement have set up private Film Agencies which supply the most obscene pictures imaginable for presentation to private parties. These films illustrate every form of sexual depravity known to man. They are used for the purpose of demoralizing youth so they can be recruited into revolutionary organizations. This statement is proved by the fact that the laws barring them in the USSR are strictly enforced.

Youths who prove themselves to be anti-social; anti-religious, hardened, and brutalized, are sent to Moscow and taught "Revolutionary Warfare, and the Art of Street Fighting". This is a different course from that given prospective labour leaders and intellectuals.

Revolutionary psychological warfare is accomplishing its purpose in

* The sex orgy that took place in the Ford Hotel in Toronto, October 23, 1954, after the Red Feather Football game, involved dozens of teen-agers of both sexes. It was a typical example of what Communist influence, secretly exerted, can have on the youth of any nation.

the Western World as it did in Spain. This is proved by the fact that no person loses any sleep nowadays when the last thing they hear before going to bed is a recital of the details of air disasters, automobile accidents, crimes, and brutal slayings. A night-cap of that kind would have been too strong to induce sleep fifty years ago.

Public opinion is no longer aroused to action when the newspapers blandly report that several thousand Jews were systematically exterminated in gas chambers by anti-semitics, or that ten thousand Christians were martyred because of their anti-communist convictions by Bela Kun or Chinese sadists. Such horrors are now accepted as every day occurrences. We are being rendered immune to the reactions we once experienced when violence of any kind came to our attention. We no longer are disturbed by the overthrow of established governments by force. If we were, we would have done something to stop what has been going on. People listen to those who continually cry, as they did in Spain, "Communism can never cause a revolution here". They listen to those who give them a sense of false security. The majority of citizens are like children, who hide their heads under the blankets when they fear danger. It should be remembered that pulling the bedclothes over one's head never saved a person from an assassin, a rapist, or an exploding bomb.

A few illustrations will show how psychological warfare worked in Spain. We must remember always that Lenin said: "Part of the training of all revolutionary youths must consist of robbing a bank; blowing up a police station and the liquidating of a traitor or a spy." Not until a youth has been drained dry of the milk of human kindness, and all feelings of sympathy, is he considered qualified for Party Membership. This is a vastly different status from that of a 'Fellow Traveller'.

As the day chosen for the revolt drew near in Spain, the purveyors of pornographic literature and obscene pictures became so bold they took their stand at the entrances to churches and offered their wares to the congregations going in and coming out. The outside covers of these publications usually showed a picture of priests and nuns engaged in sexual high-jinks. Mr. Edward Knoblaugh,* who is recognized as an authority on the Civil War in Spain, was so struck by this anti-clerical campaign that he wrote: "Occasionally delegates of Protestant Clergymen came to Loyalist Spain to investigate stories they had read of anti-clerical activities. These delegations were warmly received. Great pains were taken to convince them they had been badly misled. Special guides were detailed to show them around. They saw only what the Communist authorities wanted them to see. After a day or two they were hustled home, suitably impressed."

But one day there was a slip up. A delegation of Clergymen stopped at a book-stall to admire some rare old volumes. Before the guide could prevent it they saw also copies of "La Traca" and "Bicharracos Clericales". The covers portrayed priestly orgies with semi-naked nuns. Both magazines were profusely illustrated with obscene pictures. Mr. Knoblaugh commented: "The delegates left in a huff."

The situation in Spain between 1923 and 1936 was very similar to that which exists in Canada between the French and English speaking population today. The Basque people have their own language, culture, and traditions, which date back into antiquity. They are deeply religious

* Mr. Knoblaugh was a 'Correspondent in Spain'. He published a book with that title.

and very proud. Like many French Canadians they believed they deserved National Independence. To achieve this objective they organized a separatist movement to liberate the Basque people from the rest of Spain. As was only natural, the plotters of the revolutionary movement in Spain didn't overlook such a situation. The Basque people were devout Roman Catholics. They believed they were justified in fighting for political independence if necessary. The vast majority however, would have never *knowingly* affiliated with the Communist Party to achieve their goal. Yet that is exactly what happened. Marxist 'Cells' infiltrated into Basque society. They hid their real identity so well, they became the leaders of the "Separatists". Then, like the Judas Goat, they led the Basques to slaughter. Operating under the banners of intense patriotism and religious fervour, the Basque leaders, President Aguirre, Giral, and Negrin, blended and beat into an unbelievable mass, Christ's cross, the Pistol of Anarquism, and the Sickle and Hammer of Communism. Then, when the revolt started, the masses were abandoned to their fate. Aguirre was Head of the Basque State and Generalissimo of the Basque Armies. He sat in his office in Bilbao, while hundreds of Catholic priests and other leaders of Basque society were systematically murdered. Their martyrdom naturally increased the hatred existing between the Basques and Spain.

F. J. Olondriz wrote the foreword to the book "The Red Persecution in the Basque Country," written by José Echeandia. He said: "When the day arrived the Basque separatists, blind with passion, many of them forgetting their faith, and their Catholic sentiments, felt closely and firmly united to the Communists, to the Atheists, and to the Anarchists . . . and they launched into a war, and made themselves responsible for slaughter, and believed all means were licit, rebelliously ignoring the peremptory words of their religious leader, Pope Pius XI, as contained in his encyclical "Divini Redemptoris"—"*Communism is intrinsically perverse, and it cannot be admitted that those who wish to serve the Christian civilization may in anyway co-operate with it.*" How well some of our top-level statesmen should have remembered those words of wisdom when they tried to co-operate with Stalin during World War Two.

CHAPTER FOURTEEN

Franco

To understand what happened in Spain in 1936, one must have at least a general idea of the type of man Franco really is. Franco entered the Spanish army seriously intending to make it his career. His life in the army reads like a romance. He distinguished himself after he was appointed to the Spanish Legion. He turned the defeat inflicted on General Sylvestre by the Moors, into final victory. Not only did he lead his troops fearlessly, but he inspired in them great confidence because of his

genius regarding strategy. He also earned the respect of his foes, because of his military progress, and his sound administrative policies in Morocco. The Moors finally looked upon him as almost divine. They came to call him "The Victorious"; "Chief of Chiefs"; "Brave as a Lion". The above facts explain why they rallied around him when he asked for their loyalty in July 1936.

Franco is not spoken of as being *popular* with his brother Generals. He did however, have the respect of most of them. It was this fact that prevented the Popular Front Government being turned into a Totalitarian Dictatorship.

Azana, Caballero, and Carlos Prieto, dominated the Popular Front Government. Senor Gil Robles, and Calvo Sotelo, led the Rightist opposition.

When Sotelo revealed in the "Cortes" that between February and June 1936 there had been 113 general strikes; 218 partial strikes; 284 buildings, 171 churches, 69 clubs and 10 newspapers offices burned, and over 3,300 assassinations committed, Casares Quiroga, Premier at the time, jumped to his feet and angrily retorted "You will be held personally responsible for the emotion your speech will cause."

Dolores Ibarruri, a Communist, named "Pasionaria" because of her inflammatory speeches and fanatical actions, was a member of the Spanish Cortes. She jumped to her feet and, pointing her finger at Sotelo, literally screamed: "That man has made his last speech." She proved to be right. On July 13th, 1936, Senor Calvo Sotelo was dragged from his home by fifteen Assault Guards under command of Captain Don Angel Moreno. He was taken to a near-by churchyard and murdered. It was this event that caused many of the Spanish Generals to break their oath to the Grand Orient and ask Franco to take over leadership in Spain. Dolores Ibarruri was a Stalinist agent in Spain. She had been entrusted with the task of corrupting army officials; organizing and directing raids on government armouries, and arming the revolutionary forces in Spain. She performed her various tasks most efficiently.

Assault Guards raided the houses of many other prominent anti-communists following Sotelo's murder, but most of them had been warned and made their escape.

On the day of the elections in February 1936, General Franco telephoned General Pozas, who was then in charge of the Civil Guard. He warned him that the Communists elected to the Cortes planned to stir up mob violence in the hope that they could develop a revolutionary effort for the purpose of over-throwing the republican government. General Pozas informed General Franco that he thought his fears were exaggerated. General Franco next telephoned General Molero, the Minister for War. He informed him of the threatening danger. Franco suggested that he be allowed to declare Martial Law. Franco drew up the necessary orders which would give him the authority to prevent excesses and mob violence. Only the signatures of the Council of Ministers were necessary to enable him to preserve law and order, and protect the republican government from revolutionary action. But Portela, who was then acting as Premier, pleaded that he was too old to put the Cabinet's decision into practice. Franco retorted "You have brought Spain to this sorry pass. It is your duty now to try and save her."

General Franco was given orders to proceed to the Canary Islands. The order actually meant his virtual exile from Spain.

Before he left, General Franco had a conference with Generals Mola and Varela. They assured him, they felt certain, that once the other Generals who had joined the Grand Orient Military Lodges, knew the truth, most of them would break with the Grand Orient and accept his leadership. Before the meeting broke up a secret means of communication between Mola and Franco had been arranged. Immediately Franco departed for the Canary Islands Stalin's agents renewed their activities.

On June 23rd 1936, Franco wrote a long letter to the Minister for War in which he once again pointed out specific dangers.* But these warnings were ignored as the others had been. It was obvious that the Communist members of the Republican Government were able to dominate its policy and actions.

The murder of Calvo Sotelo on July 13th decided Franco. He sent a coded message to the Generals who were sworn to fight to save Spain from becoming a Russian satellite State. Amongst those Franco contacted were Mola, Goded, Fanjul, Sanjurjo, Saliquet, some officers of the Spanish Navy, and Queipo de Llano. After the message was sent Franco flew from the Canaries to Tetuan where he knew he could rely upon the loyalty of the Moroccan troops.

On July 21st, 1936 Franco issued his proclamation which defined the issue at stake in the least possible number of words. It read: "*It is the duty of every man to enter this definite struggle between Russia and Spain.*" Thus started the civil war. Professor Unamuno explained the issue in even fewer words. He said "*It is a struggle of Christianity against barbarism.*"

Other evidence was obtained to prove that Stalin's Comintern plotted to subjugate Spain to bring about a total war between Britain and her allies, on the one side, and Germany and her allies on the other. There is the report of the meeting of the Political Secretariat of the Comintern which took place January 25, 1938. The purpose of the meeting was to *discuss ways and means to develop the revolutionary effort in Spain and North Africa.* Attending the meeting were representatives of the Profintern, and the Foreign branches of the G.P.U. (The Secret Police). All of Moscow's most experienced revolutionary leaders were present; Iejov, head of the secret section of the Comintern; Georges Dimitrov of the Reichstag Fire infamy; head of the League of the Godless, and the Free Thinkers League; the then Secretary of the Communist International; Schick, Manuilsky, and Lozovsky of the Profintern; Popescu, Weintrauben, Gourovitch, Liemann, Turrini, Adami, and Valdez, who represented the Soviet of Foreign Affairs in the political bureau of the Comintern (These are the names of men who all took an active part in spreading the sphere of Communist influence around the world in later years.) After the meeting opened Dimitrov gave a fiery speech. He denounced the lack of missionary vigour among the special military envoys who had been sent to Spain to help corrupt the Popular Front Government and direct the military operation of the Loyalist Armies. Their action he said: "Has not had sufficient stimulus, and revolutionary elan, - on the general European masses. The results obtained have not justified the heavy risks

* The details can be obtained by reading Arrara's 'Franco'

taken. THE PRINCIPAL STRUGGLE, WHICH IS TO BRING ABOUT AN ARMED CONFLICT BETWEEN TWO GROUPS OF CAPITALISTIC STATES, HAS NOT BEEN REACHED." Then he went on to advocate "The Soviet Military Commandant in Spain should pass under the control of the Comintern emissaries, like the ambassadors, who know how to impregnate him with the necessary revolutionary feeling.*

In the Civil War in Spain the propaganda issued at the time convinced the average person that a small group of Generals in Spain had organized a revolt to overthrow the Republican Popular Front Government and establish a Military Dictatorship. The Popular Front Forces named themselves *Loyalists*. Franco Forces called themselves *Nationalists*. The *Loyalists* were comprised of all political factions *Left* of centre. The *Nationalists* contained all political factions *Right* of centre.

The Communists were divided into two groups . . . those who intended to turn the Proletarian Dictatorship into a Stalinist Totalitarian State, and those who wished to make the Spanish Soviet a unit in the International of Soviet Republics as advocated by the Marxian theory. The Nationalist Forces included men who had sponsored the Carlist movement which, ever since 1837, had had as its cause the restoration of the Spanish Throne to the descendants of Don Carlos. The Carlists were located in the Navarre province and they supported Franco's Nationalist Army simply because they didn't intend to tolerate Communism in Spain.

On the *Right* also were the Falangists, the extreme *Rightists* among whom there were undoubtedly quite a number of the German type of Nazi who believed in using *Total War* to subdue their *Leftist* enemies. With a situation of this kind it is understandable that those on the *Right* accused all those on the *Left* of being Communists, while all those on the *Left* accused all those *Right* of centre of being *Fascist*. Most horrible atrocities, including torture, mutilation, rape, and the execution of thousands of innocent victims, were committed by the Communists as part of the accepted pattern of the Reign of Terror. A few extremists on the Franco side committed atrocities also. All civil wars seem to turn a great number of men into inhuman brutes who descend below the level of brute beasts once the blood lust has been aroused in them. Civil War cannot be justified. Those who advocate revolutionary wars should be executed. The evidence goes to show that the King of Spain in 1931, and General Franco in 1936, did everything in their power to avoid fighting a civil war.

Franco did not call upon the citizens of Spain to rally around him until he had exhausted every other means of preventing the Communist coup taking place on July 26th, 1936. The professional Army in Spain had been reduced greatly in numbers. It had been replaced by a National Police Force controlled by the *Leftist* government. It is extraordinary that Franco's bid to defeat the Communist plot did not fail, because post-war investigations revealed that in 1936 the armed forces were riddled with traitors, both officers and men, who had been placed in key positions by the agents of Moscow working within the Popular Front Government in Spain. On July 21st, 1936, the Moscow directed organization for taking over the government in Spain was complete.

Franco knew that in one day Julio Alvarez del Vayo, who was Foreign Minister in the Republican Government, and Commissar-General, appointed

* Reported in 'Gringoire' issue February 11th, 1938.

hundreds of political commissars to the Republican Army. The majority of these men were Communists. Vayo did this without consulting the Premier. The commissars compelled soldiers to join the Communist Party, offering them advantages, and promotion, if they did, and they threatened persecution by every means in their power if they did not. Luis Araquistain, ex-ambassador of the Spanish Republic in Paris, published this fact in the New York Times May 19th, 1939. It was proved to be true.

Indalecio Prieto was Spanish Socialist Deputy, and Minister of National Defence, during the Spanish Civil War. He helped direct the war against Franco. In a report published in Paris in 1939 entitled "How and Why I left the Ministry of National Defence," he said: "It is difficult to be on guard because there are Communists occupying confidential positions who, so as to avoid suspicion, are ordered to hide their affiliation, and sometimes ordered to conceal it by joining other parties. Dr. Juan Negrin was one of these. He was one of the most powerful men in Spain during the Civil War." Prieto wrote of him:—"Because I refused to obey orders from Moscow, Juan Negrin expelled me from the government over which he presided on April 5th, 1938. I occupied the post of Minister of National Defence in his government. Two simultaneous actions were initiated against me; one was entrusted to the Russian secret police, and military men who operated in our country, and the other to the Spanish Communists. . . . The Russians ordered and the Spanish Communists obeyed."

Dr. Juan Negrin claims he was, and is, not a Communist, but it was he who ordered that 7,000 boxes of Spanish gold be delivered to Stalin. The boxes were loaded in the ships "Kine", "Neve", and "Volgiles"—All three displayed the Soviet Flag. José Velasco, and Arturo Candela, accompanied the shipments as persons of trust to Odessa. Everything was done undercover and *other members of the Popular Front government were not cognizant of the situation.* During Negrin's term of office three Communists were appointed as under-secretaries of defence, and thus were the true masters of the Republican Army, Navy, and Air Force.*

Largo Caballero was a Communist but, when he refused to obey the orders given him by Moscow's emissaries they overruled his orders *even when he was serving his presidential term.* When he tried to rectify his own mistakes, he found it was too late. How Moscow's agents in foreign lands obtain such an absolute control of *Leftist* leaders is explained by Prieto. He wrote: "The majority of the military commands of the Popular Front Government were finally occupied by Communists, and in their hands were the most important reins of Power. How could that phenomenon happen? Through a system of coercion graduated between personal advancement for those who bowed their heads, and the murder of those who rebelled."

Theo Rogers in his 'Spain; a Tragic Journey' makes reference to the capture of documents which proved beyond doubt that a full scale revolution had been planned to break out in July 1936. Rogers wrote: "Discovery amongst militant Communists, and Anarchists, of documents and plans, showed that a carefully schemed plot had been matured for an outbreak which would upset even the central government in Madrid and establish a Soviet Dictatorship."

* The theft of this gold is still in 1955 an international problem. Franco demands that the Soviets return the gold.

His statement was proved to be true because evidence was produced to prove that both General Franco, and General Mola, knew as early as April 1936 that a Communist coup was planned first for May 1st; then set back to June 29th; and then set back again to July 22nd. The delays were ordered to give those who were entrusted with putting the plan of revolt into effect, more time to complete the final necessary details.

The whole world should have known of the Moscow directed plot against Spain because the final orders were intercepted while being passed by the Comintern to the leaders of the revolutionary movement in Spain. The documents were given to the "Echo de Paris", which published them in April 1936. The "Echo de Paris" article reads:

"TEXT OF INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE RED MILITIA"

"These instructions to the heads of the Spanish Red Militia . . . do not emanate from a Spanish Central Organization, but from the *Technical Services* in Paris, which sent them to Spain at that date. These *Technical Services* are those of the French Communist party, working in close co-operation with the Comintern, and its delegates in France. The document, which we are publishing, is in the hands of the Government; we were not the parties who communicated it to them. We are convinced that M. Daladier, Minister of War and Defence, has given orders for preventative measures of defence, and protection, to be taken."

The abbreviated text is as follows:

1. Reinforce shock troops and guards in barracks, and supply them with automatic pistols. *These shock troops and guards are members of the Communist Party serving in the permanent forces and reserves.*
2. These troops will be placed in communication with the Groups who are to break into the barracks. *The latter will be in uniform, and under the orders of our officers in whom we have complete confidence.*
3. When the fight starts our officers will be given admittance with their groups secretly. They will contact the respective committees and carry out the *pre-arranged plan of attack inside the barracks.*
4. The provisional committees, in the barracks, shall renew every two days, their lists of enemies, neutrals, sympathizers, and experts. When the barracks have been taken over, those classed as enemies including in particular all Commanders and Officers shall be rapidly eliminated, and without hesitation.
5. Each member of the committees shall be provided with a list of the names of individuals who are to be murdered by himself personally.
6. After the enemies have been disposed of, neutrals shall be subjected to severe tests in order to kill in them any hesitation habitual in such undecided characters.
7. The committees handling the neutrals will make the necessary arrangements for the vigilance groups outside to enter the barracks *on the pretext of assisting to put down the rebellion.*
8. This has little importance.
9. Those detailed to liquidate generals on the active list shall consist of ten men with revolvers. The generals have two adjutants, and a secretary, who must be murdered in their own homes. Those detailed to

perform these killings shall not withdraw in face of any obstacle or opposition, and they shall eliminate anyone who opposes them *regardless of sex or age*.

10. Those detailed to eliminate generals *not holding command* shall consist of three men groups and shall carry out their duties as outlined in preceding paragraph.

11. and 12. Details how houses and sites, in strategic positions, must be procured by Communist militants, and secretly armed and fortified in order to ambush troops who may succeed in escaping from barracks. The instructions read:—"As military officers have protected cars, groups of our militants must proceed to strategic points such as cross-roads, in cars and trucks; armed with machine guns so as to prevent help reaching those inside the cities. Lorries shall carry supplies of grenades.

13. Our militants shall quickly put on the uniforms previously obtained and they shall be served with rifles.

14. When the rebellion breaks out our militant groups, *wearing uniforms of the Civil Guards, and of the Assault Guard, and equipment already prepared for them*, shall arrest all heads of all political parties under pretext of the necessity of doing so for their personal protection. Once in custody the procedure for the elimination of generals not holding command shall be carried out. Uniformed groups shall also arrest and detain important capitalists whose names appear in appendix "B" of Circular No. 32.

15. Violence shall *not* be used against these capitalists *except if they resist*; they shall however be forced to hand over the balance of the current accounts at the banks, and their securities. In the event of concealment they shall be completely eliminated, including their families, without exception. It is desirable that *Cells* shall be worked in on their staffs as domestics, or mechanics, as they can be very useful.*

16. Can be skipped.

17. With regard to members of the armed forces who claim to be sympathizers the same tactics shall be followed as was done in Russia. First use their services and then eliminate them as enemies. For our effort to be successful, and permanent, a neutral officer or man is better than one who has betrayed his uniform because his life was in danger, it is likely he would betray us also if provided with the opportunity.

18. Instructions to our militia regarding mobilization, movements of transportation, use of arms, and marksmanship, must be intensified.**

19. Militia posted at cross roads must eliminate all defeated troops trying to escape.

20. Machine gun posts shall be located in premises which cover the front and rear of all armouries, police stations, and fire halls and all approaches to, and exits from, the cities, and if, in spite of this, the enemy are able to get out, they shall be attacked with hand-grenades.

* This order protects the bankers and capitalists who were working as agents of the International Group who directed the revolution in exactly the same way in which similar orders protected the Rothschilds in the French revolution.

** A check of those who organize civilian rifle and revolver ranges and those who use them frequently, especially in Northern Ontario, showed many were **Beds** or **Pinks**. The police should make a similar check on ALL rifle and revolver ranges under civilian control.

21. Other militia shall be placed in armoured lorries in strategical positions within the cities not more than one kilometer apart, they also shall be armed with machine guns.

22. Liaison shall be by light cars, and cyclists, who shall be armed with revolvers.

23. Is of no special importance.

24. The most intimate details concerning the lives and characters of all neutrals and sympathizers must be obtained and carefully recorded, including their family requirements, and the influence which love of their children, and desire for these necessary requirements, may exercise over them. If any of our militia, or any of the neutrals, and sympathizers, show any kind of weakness, or resistance to orders, they must be denounced to the highest committee of the organization as being guilty of complicity and/or reaction.

25. Our militia must be organized to work away from their own homes and localities because experience has taught us that at the last moment, through sentimentalism, men working in their own localities, and amongst their families, and friends, have failed to carry out our plan with proper enthusiasm.

26. All owners of depots of goods and merchandise shall be regarded as important capitalists. These depots must be organized to serve the proletariat through the administrative groups.*

27. Deals with the question of using STARVATION as a means of reducing opposition quickly, and confirms what has been said regarding the use of this weapon in national disputes, and international warfare. It reads: "During the first week, and until the constitution becomes normal, the supply of food and drink to the bourgeois is prohibited."

28. Reads - Stocks of foods in barracks, and in the hands of our enemies, which cannot be captured, must be rendered useless by mixing paraffin or other substances with them.

Since these orders were issued the revolutionary leaders in all countries have been given special instruction to make careful plans to deal with the members of the police and fire-departments because experience has shown that the majority of these Civic Employees "remain loyal to their bourgeois bosses." The action recommended is to:

1. Infiltrate into the two forces.

2. Corrupt the rank and file.

3. Party members are urged to purchase or rent properties covering the approaches to both back and front of Police stations, and Fire Halls, so the members can be eliminated as they change shifts. The hour to revolt is to coincide with the time the police change shifts.

The orders which were given to the leaders of the Communist Party in Spain detailed how they were to take over all public utilities and public services as well as civic administration. The objective was to obtain, in the shortest possible time, full and absolute control of all food supplies, and communication systems.

* This order also goes to show who are the real leaders of a revolutionary effort. The top-level conspirators are always in the top-levels of Governments, Society, Industry and the Armed Forces. The workers, the Mob, are simply the 'Pawns in the Game'. Prove this to them and the communist plot will fail. Author.

Revolutionary Orders seized at Majorca in October, 1936 were translated by Jacques Bardoux who afterward wrote "Chaos in Spain." They were on their way to revolutionary leaders in Spain.

SPANISH DOCUMENT

With the object of being able to control the smallest details of the movement, from 8th of May, only the link agents will be able to give orders and they will communicate with each other by means of the Cypher E.L.M. 54-22. The local leaders must give verbal instructions to the committee with the help of the following code:

1. 2. 1. Order to begin mobilization.
2. 1. 2. Order to begin the revolt.
2. 2. 1. 1. 1. Order to attack at determined points.
3. 3. 3. Provide for counter-revolutionaries.
2. 4. 3. Mobilization of trade unions.
2. 5. 5. General strike.
2. 6. 5. Acts of sabotage, i.e. blowing up railway lines, etc.
1. 3. 2. Signal to put off the revolt.
1. 1. 0. Order to provision.
1. 0. 0. Reorganization is ready.
0. 0. Close frontiers and ports.
1. 1. Execution of those whose names are on the black list.

All these orders will be given on the day before the revolt, 1st May or 29th*, at midnight, from the transmitter installed in the Casa del Pueblo at Madrid, the wave-length of which is nearly the same as that of the Madrid Union Radio.

Organization of Madrid:

To be divided into the following sections:—

- A.B. Chamartin de la Rosa, H.Q. at the Casa del Pueblo of this district.
- C.D. Cuatro Caminos, H.Q. at Socialist Club of the district.
- E.F. Palace District, H.Q. at the printing works of Mundo Obrero.
- G.H. University District, H.Q. at editorial offices of El Socialista.
- I.J. Latina District, H.Q. at Casa Del Pueblo.
- M.N. Inclusa District, H.Q. at Socialist centre.
- N.O. Pardinas District, H.Q. at Garage, at Castello 19.
- P.Q. Southern district, H.Q. at Socialist Centre of Vallecas.
- R.S. Carabanchel District, H.Q. at Socialist Club.
- T.U.V. Centre of Madrid, H.Q. at Casa del Pueblo, Secretary's.
- X.Y.Z. Offices Nos. 2, 3, 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, (balcony room).

Plan of Campaign in Madrid:

The revolt will be announced by five bombs let off at dusk. Immediately a Fascist attack on one of the C.N.T. (labour) centres will be faked; then a general strike will be declared and the soldiers and chiefs who support us will rise in revolt. The groups will come into action.

Those designated in T.U.V. will take the Bureau of Communications, the Presidency and the Ministry of War. Those belonging to the district will attack the Commissariats, and those belonging to the X.Y.Z. Section will take the Bureau of Public Safety.

* It was after these orders had been issued that the date to revolt was changed to July 22nd.

A special group composed exclusively of machine-gunners with hand-grenades will go to the headquarters of the Government and attack it by the following routes:

Carretas, Montera, Mayor, Correos, Paz, Alcala, Arenal, Preciados, Carmen and San Jeronimo. The groups, composed of fifty cells of ten men each, will act in streets of the second and third order, and of two cells only one in those of the first order and in the avenues.

The orders are for the immediate execution of all the counter-revolutionaries who have been detained.

The Republicans of the Popular Front will be asked to support the movement, and in case of refusal they will be expelled from Spain.

FRENCH DOCUMENT

Secret.

To the Leaders of Groups and Sections:

Cell of St. George du Bois, Look-out Station.

First Group H.Q. Town Hall, Leader of Group, A. President.

First Section: B.

4 volunteers

5 rifles, 1 revolver, 70 rounds of ammunition for rifle, 20 for revolver, 15 grenades.

Second Section: C.

6 volunteers

4 rifles, 3 revolvers, 70 rounds of ammunition, for rifle, 20 for revolver.

Third Section: D. Leader, C.

4 volunteers for distributing arms and ammunition and for making ammunition. 6 revolvers 15 cans petrol, 25 cans (5 litres each) reserve, issued to Comrade C.

Second Group.. H.Q. Railway Station. Leader, D.E.P.

7 volunteers, 8 rifles, 80 rounds of ammunition, 20 sticks of dynamite issued to comrade E.

Third Group: At the Station. Leader, F.E.

5 volunteers (2 experts), 6 rifles, 1 revolver, 60 rounds of ammunition for rifle, 20 for revolver. 1,500 metres of insulated telephone wire issued to Comrade F.

Fourth Group: (attacking party) H.Q. Basement of Town Hall, Leader G.

First Section: H.

4 volunteers, 4 rifles, 50 rounds of ammunition, 10 knives, 12 ropes.

Second Section: I

4 volunteers, 4 rifles, 50 rounds of ammunition, 10 knives, 10 ropes.

Special Instructions.

Second Group: Blow up Railway and Fascist convoys.

Third Group. Link immediately Telephone Exchange P.O., Railway Station and Town Hall.

To all Groups: Save ammunition pending arrival of arms and ammunition from the cell at Rochefort.

First Group to commandeer all provisions, animals and fodder pending arrival of instructions from Rochefort for distribution.*

COMRADE PRESIDENT.

* The above information was made available to the 'Free Press of the World' by Free Lance writers and accredited correspondents as soon as it became available, but it was never published. Why? Author.

Author's Comment

Recent history has proved that the instructions given by Moscow for the subjugation of Spain have since been brought up to date, and carried out in all countries in Europe which have been brought under the Moscow sphere of influence since 1936. *There is no reason to doubt that the 5th Column in Canada; and the U.S.A., is less thoroughly organized. The 5th Column is ready to carry out Moscow's orders when those who direct the World Revolutionary movement consider the time opportune.* There is ample evidence to prove that the members of the Communist Party in Canada, and the U.S.A., have, since 1948, been practising speedy evacuation from large cities and industrial areas so they could be in the country on picnics, and other reasonable excuses, during the initial stages of a Soviet bombing raid. They plan to return and take over while conditions are chaotic and the inhabitants are still in a state of panic.

While it is necessary to check Moscow's aggressive action in Europe and Asia, it will be a tremendous, and costly, error if we fail to realize the full extent of the danger from Moscow's 5th Column. We must remove our internal danger or all our plans for civic emergency defence will be useless. We must deal with the enemy within, first, then our defence plans and other matters will fit smoothly into gear unhampered by traitors and saboteurs.

CHAPTER FIFTEEN

The Revolutionary Reign of Terror

Study of the methods employed by Moscow's agents, who started the revolution in Spain, is of great value to those who would protect their country from the danger of similar tribulations. Revolutionary leaders have *Cells* occupy key positions in jails, prisons, and asylums. Their purpose is to control these institutions so they can release the anti-social elements under detention, and use them as shock troops during the revolt. *In every revolution to date the anti-social prisoners, and the criminally insane, have been used to arouse the blood-lust in the mob and thus introduce the "Reign of Terror" which, the revolutionary leaders calculate, will cause the general public to surrender in the quickest possible time.**

* Investigation of outbreaks in many prisons in both the U.S.A. and Canada indicate these revolts were Communistically inspired. It took nearly twenty-three years to prove that some of the officials in Kingston Penitentiary, at the time Tim Buck was confined in the institution, were Communists. Evidence would indicate they helped him organize the Kingston Prison Riots. I was a Free Lance writer at the time. I wrote that the whole thing smelt to high heaven as a plot to make a martyr of Tim Buck, in order to arouse public sympathy, in order to obtain his release. I declared it my opinion that guards, and other prison officials, were implicated. My story never appeared in print. In 1953 one of the officials I suspected in 1932 of having 'Red' affiliations contested the Federal election in British Columbia as the **Progressive Labour Candidate**. Between 1939 and 1944 this same man had charge of the training of personnel in the engineering branch of the Royal Canadian Navy. This information was given the proper authorities. Author.

The prison policy in Madrid was influenced greatly by the advice given the authorities in the Popular Front government by 'General' Kleber, the Canadian-Russian, who, after taking theoretical training in the Lenin Institute in Moscow, was sent to Spain to serve Stalin and obtain practical experience in revolutionary warfare.

As soon as the Popular Front Government took office in March 1936, the extreme Leftist members insisted that an Amnesty Bill be passed, granting liberty to all those who had taken part in the Asturian rebellion. In addition to this small army of revolutionaries, 30,000 others, who had been arrested as Communists, were given their liberty. After July 17th, another 40,000 common criminals were released on condition they would bear arms in the Loyalist Army. Revolutionary leaders liquidate most of the common criminals after they have served their purpose. By doing so, they convince a great many people that the atrocities committed during the revolution were the crimes of irresponsibles acting on their own initiative, and not in accordance with a pre-conceived plan of terrorism.

These were the conditions existing when General Franco decided he would try to save Spain from Communistic tyranny. Many books have been written telling how Franco, and a mere handful of Spanish Generals, finally managed to defeat the Communist plot. It is an exciting story of courage, and fortitude, and great faith in their Christian Crusade. As soon as Franco issued his proclamation, the *Red* under-secretaries for Army, Navy, and Air ordered the communist *cells* to liquidate all officers listed as enemies. This task was carried out with great thoroughness. Communist *cells* had been placed in the mechanical, communications, and signals branches of the services. This proved the organizers were sticking to the pattern laid down for the English, French, Russian, and German revolts.

Taken by surprise, nearly two-thirds of the officers were murdered cold-bloodedly during the initial stages of the attack. The mutineers tried to convince other ranks and ratings that they were carrying out the Government's orders, and executing officers who had been convicted as enemies of the Popular Front Government.

Many men would not believe what they were told. Before long it was not uncommon for one warship to be seen firing at a range of only a few yards into another. In one case, the fore-turret was manned by Reds and the after turret of the same ship manned by anti-reds. The massacres which started aboard the ships spread to the dock-yards and the cities in which they were located.

There might have been some excuse for the drastic action taken against the officers who could be expected to take sides with Franco, but it is impossible to excuse the terrorism which the Communists, acting as soldiers and police of the Popular Front Government, inflicted upon the unarmed, and unsuspecting populace. The imposition of terrorism proved, at the cost of hundreds of thousands of innocent lives, that Lenin's policy had been accepted. He ruled that terrorism had to accompany every violent effort to overthrow a government because terrorism was the most economic method of subjugating the masses quickly and thoroughly.

It must be remembered that the leaders of a revolution don't consider the effort entirely wasted if it doesn't end in a Proletarian Dictatorship. Every revolt against constituted government and lawful authority is considered by those who plot and plan revolutionary efforts as a step

in the right direction. If the effort falls short of success that is bad, but not hopeless. It doesn't matter how many people are killed. They are just pawns in the game. They are expendable. It is extraordinary how few of the top-level revolutionary leaders get killed during a rebellion.* It is accepted as good revolutionary technique, to sacrifice the masses and preserve the members of the Communist Brotherhood, for they are the High Priests of the new religion. Even in ordinary strikes the *Reds* usually stir up the trouble, and then sneak away. They leave the other workers to do the actual fighting with the police or militia.

The following facts are given to prove that during a revolution everyone who is *not* a Party Member or a Fellow Traveller, may expect no mercy of any kind. Even Fellow Travellers are liquidated *after* they have been used to advantage.

Prior to July, 1936, the directors of the W.R.M. had literally flooded Madrid with agents. Moses Rosenberg arrived as Moscow's Ambassador to Madrid. Anteneff Avseenko arrived in Barcelona. Dimitrov arrived to personally conduct the religious persecutions planned to follow the Communist Coup. During the Civil War Rosenberg ruled as Tzar of Madrid. Avseenko assumed command of the Catalan Red Army. Rosenberg organized the Chekas in Spain and saw that they carried out their work of spying out more and more victims.

Moscow's agents organized "Purification Squads". Officially their duty was to seek out Fascists but secretly they *liquidated* all those who had been previously listed as reactionaries to the Moscow Plan for subjugation of Spain. These lists had been compiled by Communist Spies who had been worked into the Union of Concierges; (house and apartment janitors) the tax departments, the Postal Services, and other public offices. The lists of those to be liquidated were very complete because Moscow's spies, some disguised as scissors and knife grinders, had covered every district, street by street and house by house. All citizens were listed according to their political, labour, social, and religious standing and affiliations. When the order for the Reign of Terror to start was given, the Communists worked with the sureness, the ferocity, and the thoroughness, of starved brutes. Stalin had once stated: "It is better that a hundred innocent people die than one reactionary should escape." They obeyed this order with devilish persistency.

So others who live in countries not yet subjugated may understand what happens during a reign of terror, some actual atrocities will be described.

On July 17th, 1936, a group of Communists wearing the uniforms of government troops called at the Dominican Convent in Barcelona. The leader informed the Mother Superior that because mob violence was feared he had orders to escort the Sisters to a place of safety. The Sisters gathered together their few belongings and, unsuspectingly, accompanied the soldiers who took them to the suburbs where they murdered them all. The leader callously remarked afterwards, "We needed the building. We didn't want to muss it up before we occupied it.**

Senor Salvans was a known anti-Communist. Three times purification squads visited his home in Barcelona. When the third visit produced no

* It is an historical fact that ten times as many revolutionary leaders have died during Party Purges than died during the actual revolutionary wars.

** Recorded in official reports "The Atrocities in Spain". Parts one, two and three. The investigations were conducted by a committee composed of men of different nationalities. The editing was done by Arthur Bryant, internationally known journalist and author.

information regarding his whereabouts, the *Reds* murdered the whole family of eight. That vile deed was performed in accordance with paragraph 15 and 16 of the instructions already referred to.

One of the most senseless acts of violence ever committed in the name of "Liberty" . . . Equality . . . Fraternity", was the murder of sixteen lay-brothers who worked voluntarily as male nurses in the largest hospital in Barcelona. Their only crime was that they belonged to a religious order. The fact that they nursed *all* who were sick, regardless of class, colour, or creed, made no difference to those who ordered their "Liquidation". E. M. Godden, who published "Conflict in Spain", on page 72 reported: "The slaughter of the living was accompanied by derision for the dead. During the last week of July, 1936, the bodies of nuns were exhumed from their graves, and propped up outside the walls of their convents. Obscene, and offensive, placards were attached to their bodies."

My cousin, Tom Carr, was a Mining Engineer in Spain from 1919 till 1938. He was married to the daughter of Mr. Allcock, the American Consul of Huelva. One of Caballero's 5th Columnists had been elected mayor of Huelva. When Moscow gave the word, he turned over the civic administration to the Communists. Their first act was to torture, and then murder all the priests. The nuns were stripped naked and driven from the convents onto the streets to provide sport for the revolutionaries.*

Godden also states that he interviewed two English women who only escaped molestation because they were foreigners. These two women told Godden they had been forced to witness a mob of men and women act like fanatical dervishes. In the first instance the *Reds* tortured and mocked a priest before they finally hung his dismembered body and limbs from a statue of the Blessed Virgin. In the second instance the mob drilled a hole through the body of a young priest and then, while he was still living, transfixed him with a crucifix.

In September, 1936, Pere Van Rooy, famous French author, reported Dimitrov as saying: "We are reproached with destroying the churches and convents of Spain. What does the destruction of a few convents and churches matter? We are out to create a new world.**

A Committee, which officially investigated Communist atrocities in Spain in 1939, agreed that a conservative estimate placed 50,000 as the number of citizens *liquidated* in Barcelona as "reactionaries", between July, 1936, and December, 1937. In Valencia the number was set at 30,000. In Madrid they estimated that fully one tenth of the whole population was systematically murdered to make Spain into another totalitarian state.***

To illustrate what happened when the *Reds* took over control in Spain, I will quote some other independent witnesses. Marcel Dutey, the famous French author, stated: "At Castre Urdiales the Communist Military commandant was an ex-municipal policeman who had been dismissed for

* This statement of my cousin's was confirmed on page 238 of the 'Spanish Arena', written by William Foss and Cecil Gerahty, and also by Arthur Bryant who investigated the Communist Atrocities in Spain.

** See Catholic Herald, February 11th, 1938.

*** In case some people think that Communists hate only Roman Catholics it is well to remember that the Secret Powers behind the World Revolutionary Movement are determined to ultimately turn this world into a Godless State. That is the essence of Marx's ideology. In order to lull people, in countries not yet Sovietized, (sic) into a sense of false security, they will try to convince them of their tolerance to religions other than Roman Catholic, but investigation shows that they are determined when they have sufficient power, to utterly wipe out *all* religions which teach belief in a God and a life after death.

theft. The new Chief of Police had previously made his living making by selling obscene postcards. The Public Prosecutor was the illegitimate son of a woman who had previously been a well-known street-walker. He was nicknamed "Son-of-his-mother". The Red Tribunal was presided over by a miner who was assisted by two "Assessors" . . . All these men were sadists. They glorified in carrying out the sentences they themselves imposed on their victims. They opened the stomach of Vincent Mura; they martyred Julie Yanko publicly in the market square; they dismembered Varez, the famous Spanish racing motorist, on the grounds that he refused to betray his friends into their hands."

Mr. Arthur Bryant, who wrote the preface to the fully evidenced, and authenticated, report on "Communist Atrocities in Spain" remarked on several occasions "Soviet Agents obtained such a control of the communications systems that only reports favourable to their cause got into the majority of the world's newspapers, but, on the other hand, the most outrageous lies against the Franco Forces were conjured up and given to the press of the world without let or hindrance." Bryant was so disgusted with what he saw he wrote: "No university lecturer, or anonymous B.B.C. commentator* has told the just, and compassionate, British people the truth about the women of San Martin de Valdeiglesias. For no greater crime than that they were found to possess some religious emblem, the women in San Martin de Valdeiglesias were condemned to be violated, and to satiate every vile passion, of twenty-five red milita men each. The fact that the fathers of some of the women had been imprisoned, and were under sentence of death, and that their mothers were forced to be present to witness the degradation of their daughters, was not sufficient to dissuade the Red Militia men from carrying out the sentence. The horrors of the hours suffered by these women had terrible effects on some of their minds. The survivors related how, again and again, they implored their executioners to kill them rather than submit them to such dreadful dishonour. The appalling cruelty of such atrocities can be realized by the fact that many of the condemned women were married, and when they were conducted between militiamen, before this pitiless Tribunal, they carried children in their arms, and these children were witnesses of this culmination of the horror in the dishonour of their mothers."**

It is little wonder that the secret power directing the W.R.M. said: "*Communists should not be required to carry out their plan of Terrorism in the localities in which they had lived with their families, but had to be used elsewhere.*"

Every Communist will declare that these atrocities were committed by "Uncontrollables" who were punished when they were caught. So that no person may be deceived by such lies I will again quote Lenin, the first Canonized Saint of Moscow's new Totalitarian Creed. Lenin said on various occasions: "There are no morals in politics, there is only expediency. A scoundrel may be of use to us just because he is a scoundrel."

On another occasion he said: "Young Revolutionaries should start training for war immediately, by means of practical operations such as liquidating a traitor, killing a spy, blowing up a police station, or robbing a bank to provide funds for the uprising etc Do not shirk from

* Note.—Red agents infiltrated onto the Staff of Britain's B.B.C. and for nearly two years the policy was Pro-loyalist, i.e. Communistic.

** The details are on page six of the second report 'Communist Atrocities in Spain.'

these experimental attacks. They may of course degenerate into excesses, but that is a worry of the future.*

The Communist Krassikov was a libertine who squandered Party Funds on riotous living. Lenin, when ordering his *liquidation* said: "It does not matter that Comrade Krassikov has squandered party funds in a brothel, but it is scandalous that this should have disorganized the transportation of illegal literature."**

Communist training is designed to squeeze the last drop of human kindness out of the hearts of men and women who aspire to become High Priests of the Religion. Ann Pauker, rose to dizzy heights in the Soviet Hierarchy. She became Foreign Minister of Rumania. She proved she was loyal to Stalin when she rendered herself a widow by denouncing the father of her three children as a Trotskyite.

Communist Terrorists encourage mere boys to become executioners of the enemies of the Proletariat in order to harden them, and remove from their hearts every last vestige of human sentiment and sympathy. One such youth told how he had had a lot of fun with a Priest. He said: "Night after night we took him out with the groups we had to kill, but always we put him last in the line. We made him wait while we killed all the others and then we took him back to the Bellas Artes again. (The Bellas Artes was the Building of Fine Arts which the Communists used as a prison.) Each night he thought he was to die, but a quick death was too good for him. That 'Fraile' died seven deaths before we finally finished him."

Mr. Knoblauch, on page 87 of his book "Correspondent in Spain", tells of a horrible incident which confirms the contentions that the planners of World Revolutionary select potential leaders while they are very young and then train them until they are devoid of every trace of human sentiment and pity. Knoblauch tells how two Communist youths boasted to a doctor, in his presence, that they had mutilated and murdered two young priests. They penetrated the disguise of these two religious men who, to escape detection and death, were working as coal-heavers. The two youths told how they made the two priests dig their graves with their coal shovels, then, in accordance with the Communist-designed Reign of Terror, they emasculated their two victims and forced the organs into their mouths. They stood by jeering while the priests died slow lingering deaths.

De Fonteriz, in "Red Terror in Madrid" pages 19-20 tells how the Chekas, organized by Dimitrov and Rosenberg tried to make a certain lady tell where her husband was hiding. The woman probably didn't know his whereabouts, but to make sure she didn't, the members of the Chekas made her sit and watch while they amused themselves piercing the breasts of eight women members of her household with long hat-pins.

To prove a previous statement, that those who design the pattern of the Reign of Terror used criminals and lunatics to stir up the blood lust, I report what happened at Alcala on July 20th, 1936:—The *Reds* released all the prisoners, both male and female, on condition that they would bear arms for the Communist Cause. They numbered one thousand men and two hundred women. They were formed into the Battalion of Alcala. They excelled themselves in the victorious attack on Madrid. As a reward they were sent to Siguenza. After taking over the town, they murdered

* Communism agents teach children, in all Free Nations the inversion of the ten commandments. Communism is therefore responsible for the increase in juvenile delinquency more than any other single cause.

** The magazine "Time" made reference to these views expressed by Lenin, November 17th, 1948.

two hundred citizens to break down the resistance of the others. This battalion of Criminals occupied Siguenza for sixteen weeks. When they were driven out by Franco's forces, it was found that every female, from ten to fifty, had been violated. Many of them were pregnant and many diseased. Some were both. One girl, a waitress in a hotel, told how *lucky* she had been. She told how the criminals had murdered the Bishop of Siguenza in a most horrible, barbarous, and unprintable manner. At a banquet held in the hotel that night, one of the battalion took a fancy to her and demanded that one of his comrades dress himself in the murdered Bishop's vestments and marry them. The others thought this a great joke and carried out the mock ceremony. After the wedding the "Militiennes" performed the "Dance du Ventre" using the dining tables as a stage. After the orgy ended, the man claimed the girl as his own personal property. Relating this happening she remarked: "I was lucky. My man was an assassin, but it was better to belong to him than to be the plaything of all. I at least escaped disease."

Marcel Dutrey published the fact that in Ciempozuelos over one hundred religious brothers were bound to lunatics who were then furnished with knives. One can imagine the horror which followed. Moscow's army of trained propagandists told the world how Franco's troops had murdered the mayors of many small towns, but they didn't mention the fact that they had been tried by a properly constituted military court and proved to have been Communist agents of Largo Caballero who had plotted to turn Spain into a Proletarian Dictatorship.

If further proof is needed to substantiate the statement that the Secret Powers behind the World Revolutionary Movement use Communists throughout the world to further their totalitarian plans, the numerous desertions from the Communist Party, all over the world, should provide that proof. Douglas Hyde, who for the preceding five years was news editor of the "Daily Worker", Britain's leading Communist newspaper, in March 1948 announced his resignation from the Communist Party. In a press release he stated: "I believe that the new 'line' of the Communist Party, introduced after the formation of the Cominform last year (1947), if successful, will bring nothing but misery to the common people." Mr. Hyde went on to explain that since the end of World War Two he had been worried regarding Moscow's foreign policy. He said he had finally become convinced that the Party Line as now determined by the Moscow Clique, was no longer in keeping with the ideals for which he had worked so long, and that the ultimate result would be to destroy the very freedoms and decencies for which Communists had been fighting for so long a time." He concluded with these words: "My growing disillusionment led me to seek some other answer to the problem of our day, and another way out of the world chaos."

Right on top of Mr. Hyde's resignation in London, England, came that of Mrs. Justina Krusenstern-Peters, a staff member of Soviet publications for the preceding twelve years. She announced her resignation in Shanghai, China. She said: "The strain of writing according to orders from Moscow became more than I could bear . . . I am still a Soviet citizen. I am sure my feelings are shared by many of my colleagues in Russia, the only difference is that they are not able to protest against their enslavement."

Most Communists work to bring about an International of Soviet Socialist Republics. In other words, they feel that only by using

revolutionary methods can they speedily destroy the stranglehold of selfish capitalism and place political power in the hands of the Workers. Few Party members realize they are working themselves into a state of slavery from which there is no hope of escape.*

* Mr. Hyde and others who broke away from the Communist Party don't seem even yet to realize that they and all other Communists were only tools used to further the plans of the International-Minded Capitalists.

CHAPTER SIXTEEN

Hitler

The Events Leading up to World War Two

It has been told how the International Bankers enabled Germany to secretly re-arm, with the aid of Stalin, in spite of the restrictions imposed by the Treaty of Versailles. In order to understand what happened in Germany to bring Hitler into power, it is necessary to be familiar with the political intrigue which went on between 1924 and 1934. 'The Secret Powers' always have had their agents divide the population of countries they plan to subjugate into many religious, economic, political, social, and labour groups. Their agents then divide the various groups into as many factions as possible. Their motto is 'United we stand. Divided they fall'.

Most German citizens, excepting only Communists, were agreed upon the following issues: That Germany had been winning the war when she had first been betrayed and afterwards victimized. That the International Money-lenders had used the so-called democracies of Britain, France, and the United States, to defeat Germany's armed forces. And that the Jewish-led Communist Party assisted the International Bankers by bringing about the chaotic conditions that preceded the signing of the Armistice and the revolution that followed. That every patriotic German, male and female, should do his or her uttermost to build up post-war Germany, and break the economic and military stranglehold placed on their nation by the Treaty of Versailles.

Most political leaders, except Communist, were also agreed that in order to free themselves of the economic sanctions imposed upon the nation, it was necessary to break away from their dependence on the International Bankers for financial assistance in the form of interest bearing loans. In other words, most German politicians, except Communists, were agreed that Germany should depart from the practice of financing the nation's business by incurring debts, a practice which had been imposed upon England in 1694, France in 1790, and the United States in 1791, by the International Bankers. They realised that this system had resulted in astronomical National Debts, *the principal and interest payments on which were guaranteed and secured by Direct Taxation of the people.*

The Fascist Leaders in Germany decided they were going to create their own money and use their national assets, such as the value of their real estate; their industrial potentials; their agricultural production; natural resources, and the nation's capacity to produce, as collateral.

The people of Germany found that, generally speaking, their views regarding future political, and economic policy, were shared by the people of Italy, Spain, and Japan and thus came into being THE AXIS POWERS, and the Fascist Movement. Because of their dynamic personalities, Hitler, Mussolini and Franco became the chosen leaders. History proves that these three men did a great deal to help their countries recover from the effects of the preceding revolutions and wars. The industrial and agricultural developments were little short of miraculous. Their military rearmament was made possible by the secret assistance given by those who planned to bring the Fascist and Capitalistic countries into another World War.

When Hitler and Mussolini first rose to power they advocated the moderate Fascist policy which demanded that the wrongs done their countries be rectified; that they contain Communism; and curb the powers of the men who controlled international finance and industry. But as time went on, both Hitler and Mussolini came under the influence of the leaders of the hard core of Nazi War Lords who claimed the only way to establish a permanent peace in the world was by military conquest. The Nazi Leaders sold the top-military leaders in Italy and Japan solidly on the theories and plans advocated by Karl Ritter in 1849. Franco in Spain refused to go along with their totalitarian plans. His religious beliefs convinced him that an ideology which denied the existence of an Almighty God was doing the work of the Devil.

The Totalitarian minded leaders in Germany, Italy, and Japan, were determined to use Fascism to further their secret Long Range Plans in exactly the same way as their opponents, the International Bankers, used Communism. The immediate plans of the War Lords were to first, defeat the Stalin-controlled Empire; second, wipe out Communism in Europe; third, consolidate the control of the Axis Powers on Continental Europe; fourth, invade Britain and France and subjugate the people, and fifth, to invade and conquer the United States by using two vast pincer movements. Japan was to land invading forces on the west coast of Mexico in the south and in the Northwest Territories in the north. Germany was to invade Canada by air in the North and the German-Italian forces were to jump the Atlantic from Africa, and attack the U.S.A. from South America and the Gulf of Mexico.

The Northern invading forces were scheduled to join together at a point in the vicinity of Chicago and push on down the Mississippi while the South-west and South-east invasion forces were to meet at New Orleans and push north up the Mississippi, thus dividing the country into two halves.*

With the conquest of Britain and the United States the Nazis planned to exterminate the Jews living in these two countries as they had exterminated those they located in Europe. The International Bankers,

* This military plan had been in existence since before 1914 and was reported to the Allied Governments fighting World War One by intelligence officers of both the British and American armed forces. The author explained the plan in detail in two previously published books 'Hell's Angels of The Deep' and 'Check Mate In The North'.

and big Capitalists controlled by them, were listed for immediate liquidation, together with confiscation of all their assets and estates.

While Hitler suffered imprisonment prior to 1934 because he was considered the personal enemy of the Nazi War Lords and the International Bankers, he wrote "Mein Kampf". On the very last page he stated: *"The Party (National-Socialist) as such stands for positive Christianity but does not bind itself in the matter of creed to any profession. It combats the Jewish materialistic spirit within and without us."*

In 1933 Hitler also announced his policy in regard to Britain. He pointed out that Marx, Lenin, and Stalin had all repeatedly reiterated that before International Communism could reach its final objectives, Britain and her Empire had to be destroyed. Under these circumstances Hitler said: *"I am willing to help defend the British Empire by force if called upon."*

Of the Treaty of Versailles Hitler wrote: "It was not a British interest (intention) but, in the first place, a Jewish one to destroy Germany." He also wrote: "Even in England there is a continual struggle going on between the representatives of British States interests and the Jewish World Dictatorship. Whilst England is exhausting herself in maintaining her position in the world, the Jew today is a rebel in England and the struggle against the Jewish world menace will be started there also."

Hitler never wavered from his personal opinion that the survival of Germany as a great power depended upon an alliance with the British Empire. In 1936 he instituted proceedings to try to bring about this alliance. He arranged for unofficial conversations to take place between German and British diplomats, and after the meetings failed to produce the alliance he so greatly desired, he said: "No sacrifice would have been too great in order to gain England's alliance. It would have meant renunciation of our colonies; and importance as a sea power; and refraining from interference with British industry by competition."* He considered all these German concessions would have been worthwhile if only he had been able to bring about the German-British Alliance. His failure to bring about the British Alliance caused him to weaken in his opposition to the totalitarian ideology as advocated by the extreme Nazi War Lords. The failure of the conference convinced Hitler that no moderate policy would ever break the control the International Bankers had over British Foreign policy. He reluctantly began to concede that Karl Ritter had been right when he said: "The power the Jewish financiers hold over Communism must be destroyed, as well as of those who are members of the world revolutionary movement, before peace and economic freedom can be restored to the world."

The purpose of this book is to record the events in history which provided the 'Causes' which produced the 'Effects' we experience today. We are not concerned with the 'Rights or 'Wrongs' of the decisions made by individuals, except to judge for ourselves whether the decisions furthered the Devil's Plan or was in accordance with the Plan of God. The only value of historical research is to obtain knowledge of how, and why, mistakes were made in the past, so we can try to avoid making similar mistakes in the future.

The momentous meeting regarding the possibility of an alliance between

* This statement and others of a similar nature prove that Hitler never had accepted or agreed with the extreme Nazi War-Lord's Long Range Plan for World domination by Military conquest.

Great Britain and Germany took place in January 1936. Lord Londonderry represented the British Government and Goering, Herr Von Ribbentrop, and Hitler, Germany.

An authority on this phase of history informed me that Herr Goering and Herr Von Ribbentrop outlined the history of the World Revolutionary Movement to Lord Londonderry, explaining the detailed research work done by Professor Karl Ritter and others. They reasoned that the only successful way to fight a totalitarian-minded conspiracy was to use Total War. They explained to Lord Londonderry their plan was to attack all Communist-controlled countries, liberate the people, and execute all Communist traitors. They claimed the only way to wipe out Communism was the extermination of the whole Jewish Race.* They produced masses of documented evidence which, they claimed, was authentic, to prove Communism was organized, financed, and directed by powerful, wealthy and influential Jews, who also organized, financed and directed Political Zionism to further their secret ambitions to bring about the Messianic Age.**

Hitler is said to have promised that he would continue to oppose the extreme totalitarian plans of the Nazi War Lords and confine his activities against Communism to Europe, providing the British Government would enter into an alliance with Germany. When Lord Londonderry said he doubted if the British Government would take part in a plan to abolish Communism, which called for 'Genocide', Hitler compromised. He said Germany would undertake the task alone provided England would enter into an agreement that the two countries would under no circumstances war against each other for ten years. *Hitler argued that the only way Britain, France, and Russia could shake off the unbearable and ruinous burden of ever-increasing National Debts was to repudiate them and restore the issuing of money and the regulation of currency to the Government where it originally and rightfully belonged.*

Hitler is said to have pointed out that the purpose of his National-Socialist Party . . . call it Fascism . . . was to put an end at once, and for all time, to the power and influence the International Money-lenders exerted on national and international affairs by reason of the fact that they were forcing every nation that still claimed to be independent, further and further into their debt. He is said to have quoted what Benjamin Disraeli made one of his characters say in his famous book "Coningsby" "So you see, dear Coningsby, the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."***

Goering is said to have backed up the Fuehrer by pointing out that history had proved that the wealthy and influential Jews had obtained economic and political control of every country into which they had infiltrated by using illegal methods and corrupt practices.

Herr von Ribbentrop is reported to have supported Goering's arguments by reminding Lord Londonderry that as recently as 1927-28 when he was in Canada, the Stevens Royal Commission into the Canadian Customs Service, proved that the country was being robbed annually of over ONE

* Once again rabid anti-semitism shows itself and yet history proves that the International Conspirators have used every race and creed to serve their own secret and selfish ambitions.

** Most of this evidence is reproduced in 'The Palestine Plot' by B. Jensen, printed by John McKinley, 11-15 King Street., Perth, Scotland.

*** The book 'Coningsby' was published in 1844 just before Karl Marx published 'The Communist Manifesto'. At that time several revolutions were being planned and took place immediately after Karl Marx's book appeared in print.

HUNDRED MILLION DOLLARS by smuggling and other kinds of illegal traffic and trade organized and directed from an International Headquarters. He pointed out that evidence placed before the Royal Commissioner had proved that in order to get away with gangsterism on such a scale the agents of the Masterminds had used corruption, graft, and licentiousness to 'Fix' thousands of public servants and hundreds of Government officials, even as high as cabinet level. He pointed out that what had been absolutely proved to exist in Canada was ten times as bad in the United States of America. Ribbentrop reasoned that the only way to clean up the mess was to 'Get' the three hundred men at the top who were 'The Secret Power' master-minding the negative forces whose various evil influences, and criminal activities, all furthered the Long Range Plan of those who directed the World Revolutionary Movement.*

Goering is said to have reviewed once more the part the International Bankers had played in bringing about, directing, and financing the Russian revolution in 1917, which had enabled them to bring into existence the adverse conditions being experienced throughout the world at that time.**

Hitler reminded Lord Londonderry of the millions of Christians who had been ruthlessly slaughtered in the Communized countries since October, 1917, and argued that the men responsible could not be considered as anything else than International Gangsters.

The final item of discussion was the manner in which Stalin had been instructed to turn Spain into a Communist Dictatorship. The whole pattern of international intrigue was laid bare. The manner in which Germany had been enabled to secretly re-arm: The way French politics were controlled by Grand Orient Freemasonry.*** The manner in which Britain had been persuaded to disarm, while her potential enemies were being re-armed.

According to the Germans, it would be impossible for the world to enjoy peace and prosperity as long as those who directed the World Revolutionary Movement insisted on fomenting wars in order to create conditions favourable for revolutionary action. They argued both International Communism and Political Zionism had to be stopped and the movements ended at once, or another war was inevitable, because the Secret Powers, pulling the strings, were determined they were going to reach their ultimate objectives.

Hitler was a great orator, and my informant claimed he ended the discussions with a plea that Lord Londonderry return to England and persuade the British Government to join in the suggested alliance with Germany "Because I am convinced that the British Empire and the Roman Catholic Church are both universal institutions, the continuance of which is absolutely essential as bulwarks for the preservation of law and order throughout the world in the future."

What has been said here of Hitler, is so absolutely foreign to the general idea that the following historical facts and documents are quoted to support what has been said:

Lord Londonderry returned to London following the conference and made

* Ribbentrop was evidently quoting from an article 'Weiner Freie Presse' published December 24th, 1912 by the late Walter Rathenau in which he said "Three hundred men, each of whom is known to all the others, govern the fate of the European Continent and they elect their successors from their own entourage."

** Most countries of the world were mired deep in economic depression.

*** Hitler closed all Grand Orient Lodges in Germany.

his report to the British Cabinet. On February 21st, 1936, he wrote Herr von Ribbentrop. He referred to the conversations he had had. The letter reads in part: "They (Hitler and Goering) forget here (in England) that we have not experienced the devastation of a revolution for several centuries . . . In relation to the Jews . . . we do not like persecution, but in addition to this, there is the material feeling that you are taking on a tremendous force which is capable of having repercussions all over the world . . . it is possible to trace their participation in most of these international disturbances which have created so much havoc in different countries, but on the other hand, one can find many Jews strongly ranged on the other side who have done their best, with the wealth at their disposal, and also by their influence, to counteract those malevolent and mischievous activities of fellow Jews."*

After Hitler realized his hopes to bring about an alliance between Germany and Britain had failed, he leaned further and further to the 'Right'. He became convinced it was impossible for an individual, groups of individuals, or even a single nation to break the power and influence the International Bankers exercised over the so-called Democratic nations by reason of their financial control and the encumbrance of their national debts.

In July, 1936, the Spanish Civil War broke out and Hitler, Mussolini, and Franco were drawn closer together. It was the fact that Franco had had to start a Civil War in Spain to prevent Spain being Communized without a struggle, that caused Hitler to round out his boundaries and concentrate military power on his borders. He was determined to make sure that Stalin, who he knew was only the agent of the International Bankers appointed to rule over Russia, would not extend his dictatorship over other European countries. Every step Hitler took in this direction was termed 'Acts of aggression' by the anti-Fascist press. Hitler explained such moves as 'preventative' wars or occupations. He stated he was primarily concerned in 'preventing' Stalin establishing his sphere of influence on or about the 40th parallel of latitude in Europe. If he was allowed to, Germany, Britain, and other northern European countries would be entrapped like flies in a spider's web.

Hitler had not only failed to bring about the British alliance, but he had earned the enmity of the Nazi War Lords who advocated totalitarian methods for solving the very complicated and dangerous problems. They did not want an alliance with England. They did not want to see Christianity flourish. They did not agree with Hitler's "preventative" measures. They didn't agree with anything Hitler did to hinder their plans to wage 'Total War', first against Russia, then against Britain and France. The 'hard core' of the pagan Nazi War Lords demanded that Hitler take offensive action, as the best defence against gradual encroachment by the Communist underground and Stalin's Armed Forces. When Hitler refused to go all the way with them, they decided to get rid of him. The first attempt was made on his life. The Nazi War Lords next tried to weaken the control he had gained over the German people.

They launched a campaign to sell their Aryan Pagan ideology to the German people. They taught the superiority of the Aryan Race. They

* The above was quoted from the Evening Standard, London, dated April 23, 1936. For further particulars regarding Lord Londonderry's conversations with Hitler, Goering, and Von Ribbentrop read 'Ourselves and Germany' published by Lord Londonderry. The authors information was not obtained from this source.

advocated war to establish the undisputed supremacy of the Aryan State. They made it a fundamental principle that all men and women of Aryan blood should give unlimited obedience to the Head of the Aryan State and acknowledge no mortal as above him. This campaign was attributed to Hitler, and the anti-Fascist press throughout the world cried to High Heaven that Hitler was a Pagan, and a Black-shirted totalitarian-minded Nazi War Lord. Thus started the clashes between both Catholic and Protestant clergy and the State. The Clergy condemned the Nazi ideology on the grounds that those who preached it were preaching the deification of men.

The Nazi leaders charged that both Catholic and Protestant clergy were breaking the laws and defying the authority of the State. The Roman Catholic and Protestant Bishops replied by stating the extreme Nazi doctrines were antagonistic and contrary to the Divine Plan of Creation. The Nazi Leaders countered with the argument that the Church had no right to interfere in matters of State.

Hitler tried to pacify the clergy by banning the Grand Orient Lodges which were known to be the headquarters of the Aryan extremists throughout Germany. The Nazi leaders rendered this step abortive by changing them over to "Orders of German Chivalry."

Hitler, in order to maintain a united front against Communism, tried to pacify the Nazis by issuing an edict that any clergyman preaching against the laws of the State, or questioning its supremacy, would be subjected to the full process of the law and, if found guilty, would suffer the penalties provided for such 'Crimes'. This situation provides another example of how the forces of evil divided two powerful forces which were both combatting a common enemy.

The anti-Fascist propaganda made the most of the disagreement between Hitler and the Pope. It is true Pope Pius XI denounced *Naziism* in no uncertain terms in the Encyclical of March 14th, 1937 "on the condition of the Church in Germany". He told Roman Catholics that he had weighed every word of the encyclical in the scales of truth and clarity. In reference to the Nazi conception of the superiority of the Aryan Race and the Supremacy of the State he said: "While it is true that the *race* or the *people*; the *State* or a form of government; the representatives of a civil power, or other fundamental elements of human society have an essential and honourable place in the natural order, nevertheless, if anyone detaches them from this scale of earthly values and exalts them as the supreme form and standard of all things, even of religious values, deifying them with idolatrous worship, he perverts and falsifies the order of things created and constituted by God, and is far from true faith in God, and from a conception of life in conformity therewith . . . Our God is a personal God, transcendent, Almighty, Infinite, Perfect. One in the Trinity of Persons and three in the unity of the Divine Essence; creator of the universe; Lord; King; and ultimate purpose of the history of the world; who does not suffer and can never suffer any other divinity besides Him . . . Only superficial minds can fall into the error of speaking of a *National God*, of a *National Religion*, of foolishly attempting to restrict within the narrow confines of a single race that God, who is the Creator of the World, the King and Law-giver of all peoples, before Whose greatness the nations are as small as drops of water in a bucket" (Isaias XI-15).

In a Pastoral Letter dated August 19th, 1938, the Bishops of Germany struck out boldly against Nazi ideology. The letter says, that the attitude

of the Nazi towards the Christian religion in Germany is in *open contradiction with the Fuehrer's* assertions.* . . . "What is aimed at is not merely the checking of the growth of the Catholic Church but the wiping out of Christianity and the setting up in its place of a religion which is utterly alien to the Christian belief in One True God." The letter goes on to point out that the Nazi attack on Dr. Sproll, the Protestant Bishop of Rottenburg, clearly proved that the 'persecution' is directed not only against the Catholic Church but against the whole Christian idea as such . . . "An attempt is being made to get rid of the Christian God in order to replace Him with a "German God". What does a German God mean? Is He different from the God of other peoples? If so, then there must be a special God for each nation and for each people . . . This is the same as saying "There is no God."**

What happened in Germany in 1936 has happened in other countries since. The leaders of 'Black' Naziism joined forces with the leaders of 'Red' Communism in an attack on both the Christian Religion and the British Empire. The totalitarian-minded Nazi War Lords initiated their followers into the German Grand Orient Lodges, using the ancient pagan rites and ritual handed down from the time the barbaric Aryan tribes and the Huns swept over Europe. The totalitarian-minded men who direct International Communism initiate their leaders into the Grand Orient Lodges of other countries using the ancient Cabalistic Rites of Illuminism. To understand this situation, it is necessary to recall that Jews have never, under any circumstances, been admitted into the German Grand Orient Lodges since 1785 when the papers, found on the body of the Courier of the Illuminati who was killed by lightning at Ratisbon, were handed over by the police to the Bavarian authorities, and proved that the Grand Orient Lodges in France were being used as the secret headquarters of the Jewish inspired revolutionary movement.

When complicated situations such as these develop, it can be understood why the Roman Catholic Church has taken such a definite stand against 'Black' Naziism, while tolerating the less extreme forms of Fascism, i.e. anti-communism as practised by Franco in Spain. It also explains why Cardinal Mindszenty collaborated with allegedly Fascist leaders who attempted to overthrow Communist domination in his country.

Franco has consistently refused to go off the deep end. He refused to support German Naziism in World War Two simply because the extreme Nazi Pagan War Lords had become all powerful in Germany. In Germany, Italy, France, Spain, and Japan, millions of citizens, peaceful by inclination and charitable at heart, found themselves in the position of having to decide whether they became actively Pro-Fascist or Pro-Communist. They were given Hobson's Choice. They usually picked what they considered the lesser of two evils. They were immediately labelled accordingly.

By diabolical intrigue the nations of the world were being lined up for World War Two. The Russian Dictatorship was secretly re-arming the German armies. The Italian Dictatorship, under Mussolini, was secretly building a huge navy of submarines to German specification and design. These submarines were tested out under conditions of actual warfare during the Spanish Civil War. These tests proved the German designed

* For the full text of these letters read 'The Rulers of Russia', by Rev. Fr. Fahey PP64 to 70.

** The opening paragraph of this letter confirms the opinion reached by the author i.e. the extreme Nazi plan was at variance with Hitler's plan.

submarines were, in 1936, practically immune to British anti-submarine weapons including *Asdic*. The British Government was informed in regard to this matter. Captain Max Morton, R.N., had emphasized the warnings being given by evading all the anti-submarine devices used for the protection of the British Mediterranean Fleet while it was at anchor. He actually got into the guarded harbour and, in theory, sank half a dozen capital ships as they rode to their anchors. This act of Captain Max Morton brought him condemnation from the British Civil Sea Lords instead of praise and recognition. His promotion was held up, and he was silenced. He was not allowed to take a very active part in British naval affairs until 1940. When German U-boats threatened to starve Britain into submission he was asked to take over direction of the anti-submarine Battle of the Atlantic.

The British Government were warned as early as 1930 that German designed submarines had dived deeper than 500 feet, thus rendering obsolete all depth-charges then in use. They were warned that *Asdic* gear then in use was also obsolete. But they refused to heed the warnings. The *Secret Powers* were using their agents within the British Government to weaken the British war potential, while they were secretly strengthening that of Germany. When the war broke out, Britain did not have one single modern anti-submarine ocean escort vessels in service. As a result she lost 75 per cent. of her Merchant Ships, and over 40,000 seamen, before the tide turned in her favour in April, 1943.*

Hitler antagonized the International Bankers when he announced his financial policy and monetary reform programme. He persuaded Italy, Spain, and Japan to back him in his determination to challenge the power of the Cartels and Monopolies financed and controlled by the International Bankers, particularly their "Brain-child", the Bank of International Settlements. The German Reich abrogated the clause in the constitution which made Dr. Hans Luther the President of the Reichsbank a permanent fixture. Until the change was made, the President of the Reichsbank could not be removed without his own consent and a majority vote of the Board of the Bank of International Settlements.

Since the Great War the International Bankers had set up twenty-six Central Banks. They were modelled after the Federal Reserve Banks in the United States, which had been established in 1913 according to the theories of Mr. Paul Warburg, the German who had gone to America in 1907 and become a partner in Kuhn-Loeb & Co. of New York.

Mr. Paul Warburg's creation of 1913 had been steadily attempting to set up a 'Central Banking Organization' which would acknowledge no authority on this planet as above it. Hitler knew that if Warburg and his associates had their way, the Bank of International Settlements would become as autocratic in regard to international affairs, as the Bank of England is in regard to British National Affairs and Foreign Policy. Politicians and statesmen were being asked to believe this banker's dream would stabilize the banking system of the world. In this contention they were absolutely correct. The nigger-in-the-gold-pile is the fact, that with the realization of this dream, all hope of freedom and plenty for the individual and private industry would automatically disappear. The citizens of the world would have the same financial security as the criminal who enjoys

* The author personally informed both the Canadian Chief of Naval Staff, the First Lord of the Admiralty, and other government officials regarding this sorry state of affairs.

social security behind bars. Against this process of reducing the people of the world to financial slavery Hitler decided to take a definite stand, and he refused to allow Germany to be merged into the league of Monopolist States.

After Paul Warburg's Federal Reserve System had been in operation three years i.e. 1913 to 1916, President Woodrow Wilson summed up the economic situation in the United States of America as follows: "A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credits. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men . . . We have come to be one of the worst ruled; one of the most completely controlled and dominated Governments, in the civilized world . . . no longer a Government by conviction and the free vote of the majority, but a Government by the opinion and duress of small groups of dominant men." That is actually what modern so-called democracy really means.*

When the countries of the Western World were plunged into the economic depression of the 1930's, out of which only another war could lift them, President Franklin D. Roosevelt said: "Sixty families in America control the wealth of the nation . . . One-third of the nation's population is ill-housed, ill-fed, and ill-clad." . . . "Twenty per cent. of the men working on W.P.A. projects are in such an advanced state of malnutrition that they cannot do a day's work . . . I intend to drive the money changers from the Temple." Roosevelt knew that unless he could drive the International Bankers out of the modern Temple of International Finance only a full scale World War could relieve the chronic condition of financial constipation they had brought about on an international scale by withdrawing currency, restricting credits, and other financial manipulations. *They grew richer while everyone outside their select circle grew steadily poorer.*

President Roosevelt found he couldn't break, or even curb, the power of the International Bankers. He was forced to lead his country into war against the only countries who held firm to the very policy he had so rashly announced soon after he was elected to office. And, after he had grown haggard and grey doing the bidding of the men whose money and influence had placed him in the office of President of the United States, he died in the home of the richest, and most powerful man in the United States . . . Bernard Baruch . . . A man above all others who, for the past forty years at least, has sat quietly in the background but was acknowledged the 'King' over all American bankers and undoubtedly one of the select few who, in our time, has been 'The Secret Power' behind the scenes of international affairs. If this were not so, why does Winston Churchill visit him so often? Why did Winston Churchill make his momentous announcements regarding his attitude towards Political Zionism and Peaceful Co-existence immediately after his visit to Bernard Baruch in 1954?

It is unfortunate, but true, that today 'Democracy' is a very deceptive word. It is used to describe all countries which are in fact a Money-lenders Heaven. Today, countries which are termed 'Democratic' follow a monetary system devised by the International Bankers, under which currency originates in debt to groups of private individuals who manipulate the price levels of different countries and use money as a stable value facilitating

* For further particulars regarding international finance read 'Wealth, Virtual Wealth and Debt' by Professor Soddy, pp. 290 and on.

the exchange of REAL WEALTH. Britain, France, and the United States are termed 'Democratic' countries only because they are linked together in debt to the International Money-Lenders. The Communist countries also call themselves 'Democratic' republics and they are entitled to do so as long as they also are controlled by the same international financial groups.

When the Axis Powers in Europe refused to place themselves in usury to the International Bankers, they placed themselves in exactly the same category as the small independent store keeper is in relation to the big Chain-store organizations and business combines and monopolies. They were given the option of joining the big 'Happy Family' . . . or else. In the case of an independent store keeper, if he refuses to 'See the light' he is put out of business by systematically applied pressure of unfair competition. In the case of nations who refuse to 'Play-ball', they are doomed to suffer war or revolution. There is no mercy shown to the nations whose leaders refuse to bow down and worship at the feet of Mammon. There is no consideration given to nations which refuse to place themselves in usury to the High Priests of the God of Mammon. All must pay the tribute demanded of them . . . or else.

World War Two was started in order to enable the International Bankers to *finally rid themselves of the barriers of caste and creed and prejudice. Their ideas regarding a new civilization had to be built through a world at war.* In proof of the above statement a portion of the broadcast Sir Anthony Eden addressed to America on September 11th, 1939, is quoted. He said: "Can we finally rid Europe of the barriers of caste and creed and prejudice? Our new civilization must be built through a world at war. But our new civilization will be built just the same."

From 1930 onwards, informed and influential Britishers had been doing everything within their power to try to prevent England and her allies being inveigled into another war with Germany. As was to be expected, everyone of these people was attacked by the anti-Fascist agencies as being 'Black' totalitarian-minded Nazis.

Some of the Britishers who opposed Communism—and also the continued subservience of the British Government to the International Bankers—openly declared themselves in favour of the Fascist principles as expounded by Franco and Hitler. This group was led by Sir Oswald Mosley. Others, mostly statesmen, retired Admirals, and Generals, worked quietly trying to inform politicians and members of the government regarding the purpose behind the international intrigue that was going on.

The anti-semitic movement started in England early in 1921, after Mr. Victor E. Marsden returned from Russia where he had been imprisoned by the Bolsheviks. Mr. Marsden had been correspondent in Russia for the London 'Morning Post' since before 1914.

When Mr. Marsden returned to England he was in possession of the document which Professor Sergei Nilus had published in Russian in 1905 under the title "The Jewish Peril". Professor Nilus claimed the original documents had been obtained from a woman who had stolen them from a wealthy International Jew when he returned to her apartments, after addressing top-level executives of the Grand Orient Lodges in Paris in 1901.

While Mr. Marsden was translating the documents he received a warning that if he persisted in publishing the book he would die. Mr. Marsden

published his translation of the documents under the title "The Protocols Of The Learned Elders Of Zion", and he did die under suspicious circumstances a few years afterwards.

Following the publication of the book, by the Britons Publishing Society, Mr. Marsden was denounced internationally as a bare faced anti-semitic liar. The book caused one of the greatest controversies the world has ever known. My own research work has caused me to believe that the documents published by Professor Nilus in Russia in 1905 as "The Jewish Peril", and by Mr. Marsden in England in 1921 as "The Protocols Of The Learned Elders of Zion", are copies of the original conspiracy the plot of which was explained by Amschel Rothschild to his associates in Frankfort in 1772 as recorded in Chapter 3 of this book. Rothschild was *not* addressing Rabbis and Elders. He was addressing Bankers, Industrialists, Scientists, Economists, etc. *Therefore to charge this diabolical conspiracy as a crime against the whole Jewish people and their religious leaders is unjust.* I am supported in this opinion by one of the highest ranking Intelligence Officers in the British Service. He studied the matter in Russia, Germany, and England.

That the document which fell into the hands of Professor Nilus had been used as material for lectures to instruct leaders of the W.R.M. cannot be doubted because in addition to the original outline of the conspiracy there are additional remarks which explain how the plot had been put into effect; and how Darwinism, Marxism, and Nietzsche-ism had been used since 1772. Mention is also made saying how it was intended to use political Zionism to serve the purpose of those who direct the W.R.M. in the future.

The term *Agentur* contained in the document would seem to indicate an individual; a group; a race; a nation; a creed; or any other agency that could be used as a *tool* or an *instrument* to further the Long Range Plan for ultimate world domination

Regardless of its origin, no person who has read it can deny that the trend of world events has followed the programme suggested in the document from 1773 to date. No one can be otherwise than amazed at the deadly accuracy of the forecasts made in the document.

To give only one glaring instance of many. The document outlines how Zionism shall be aided to reach its objectives. Theodor Herzl was the founder of the official Zionist Movement. He is recorded as saying: "From the first moment I entered the Zionist movement my eyes were directed towards England, because I saw by reason of the general conditions there the Archimedean point where the lever could be applied". Then again: "When we sink (the *we* referring to Zionists) we become a revolutionary proletariat; the subordinate officers of the revolutionary party; when we rise, there rises also our terrible power of the purse."*

More amazing still, and getting back to near the time the document came into Professor Nilus's possession, Max Nordeu, addressing the 6th Zionist Congress held in Basle, Switzerland, August 1903, is quoted as saying: "Let me tell you the following words as if I were showing you the rungs of a ladder leading upward and upward The Zionist Congress: The English Uganda proposition: The future World War: The Peace Conference: where with the help of England, a free and Jewish Palestine will be created."

* Theodor Herzl in 'A Jewish State' (Jundenstaat) requoted from p. 45 of 'The Palestine Plot' by B. Jensen.

The fact to remember is this—these men who were outstanding leaders of the Zionist Movement probably spoke in all sincerity. History proves, however, that the small select group, who have in the past, and still do, comprise 'The Secret Power' behind the World Revolutionary Movement, have used both Communism and Zionism to further their own selfish totalitarian ambitions.

The contents of the document translated by Mr. Marsden detail the "Party Line" as followed by the Bolshevik Revolutionary leaders under the leadership of Lenin and Stalin, just as it details the policy followed by the leaders of the Zionist movement. Lord Sydenham read the document and then remarked: "The most striking characteristic of this knowledge of a rare kind, embracing the widest field of knowledge upon which prophecies now fulfilled are based."

Henry Ford studied this document. He had many outstanding and learned men study it also. He published a book of amazing disclosures, all of which add up to the sum total that the document details the plan by which a small group of international financiers have used, and still use, Communism, Zionism, and all other agencies they can control, regardless of whether they be Jewish or Gentile, to further their own secret totalitarian ambitions.

Mr. Henry Ford was interviewed in regard to the document by a reporter of the New York World. His comments were published February 17th, 1921. He said: "The only statement I care to make about the Protocols is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. They fit in now."

Mr. Ford made his statement thirty-four years ago and what he said then is equally applicable today. This should prove to any unbiased person that the document is a genuine copy of the originally conceived plan which has been put into practice. It has almost achieved the purpose for which it was intended.

One may well ask "How long are the people going to stand for such a state of affairs? Revolution is not the answer. Revolution only plays into the hands of the Powers of Evil. Only the indignant voice of the masses of all Free Nations can insist that their elected representatives end the totalitarian plans of the money-lenders before they reach their goal."

From 1921 to 1927 Mr. Marsden remained in the employ of the 'Morning Post'. He had many friends but he had made powerful enemies. In 1927 he was chosen to accompany the Prince of Wales on his 'Tour of the Empire'. It is very unlikely that Mr. Marsden failed to avail himself of this opportunity to inform His Royal Highness in regard to the document and the manner in which International Financiers were involved in International intrigue and the Communist and Zionist movements. When the Prince of Wales returned from his tour of the Empire he was a very changed man. He was no longer 'A gay young blade'. He was much more matured and had assumed the serious role of 'Good Will Ambassador of the British Empire'. It may be pure coincidence, but Mr. Marsden, whose health had improved greatly during his travels abroad, took suddenly ill the day after he arrived back in England and died a few days later. It reminds one of what Mr. E. Scudder wrote regarding the death of Mirabeau in his book 'The Diamond Necklace'. "King Louis of France was not ignorant of the fact that Mirabeau had been poisoned". Mirabeau died because he had told the King of France who the real instigators of the French Revolution were.

Everyone who has had the privilege of knowing the present Duke of

Windsor knows how deeply he was affected by his experiences at 'The Front' during the 1914-1918 war. He insisted on spending a great deal of time in the Front Lines cheering and encouraging the troops. He won their admiration and loyalty, and in return he loved and respected his future subjects who fought so well and died so bravely.

After the tour of the Empire His Royal Highness took a great interest in social and economic problems. He visited the coal mining districts and entered the miners' homes. He chatted with miners and their families regarding their problems. He wanted to dispense with many of the frills which encumber Royal Ceremonial proceedings. He had the audacity to disagree when statesmen and politicians tendered him advice he knew was unsound. He dared to express his opinions in regard to Foreign Affairs. He was alert and opposed to any proposed government policy which might play into the hands of 'The Secret Powers' and lead the country into another war.

After he was crowned King, January 20th, 1936, he took his responsibilities even more seriously. He didn't intend to be just 'Another King' on the International Chess-board, to be moved here and there at the will of the Powers behind the throne, until he had been manoeuvred into a position of stalemate or checkmate. It became quite evident he had a mind and a will of his own. A King with his knowledge and characteristics can be a serious obstacle to the men who are determined to have affairs of State managed according to their plans. He had to be got rid of.

From the time he became associated with Mr. Marsden he had been subjected to a modern version of "L'Infamie". A whispering campaign of slander hinted that he was 'wild' and inclined to licentious conduct. He was accused of leaning to the 'Right' and being associated with Sir Oswald Mosley's Fascist movement.*

When his friendship with Mrs. Wally Simpson was discovered, the full power of the 'leftist' press was turned loose on them and, regardless of his position, the vilest insinuations were made, and the worst possible construction placed on their relationship. This was exactly the kind of situation his enemies could use to further their own unscrupulous plans. The Prime Minister of Great Britain was given his orders. In 1936 Mr. Baldwin carried out their mandate in regard to King Edward VIII's abdication in exactly the same way Messrs Lloyd George, Churchill and Balfour had carried out their mandate in regard to the Palestine Mandate in 1919.

King Edward was manoeuvred into a position in which he either had to make Mrs. Simpson his 'Morganatic' wife, and lose the love and affection of his subjects, or he had to abdicate and marry her! He took the only course a gentleman could take under the circumstances.

The reader may wonder why the document over which there is so much controversy cropped up in 1901. The answer is to be found in the fact that the artificially created depression in 1893 brought about conditions favourable to war. The International Bankers met in London to consolidate their position, and work out the details for the Boer War. They considered this war necessary in order to obtain control of the African gold fields and diamond mines. The Jameson Raid took place as scheduled January 1st, 1896. This led to the most unjustifiable war the British have ever fought. Winston

* As recently as November 1954, this old slander regarding the Duke of Windsor's connection with Fascism was revived. He was accused in the Press of having given secret information to German officials regarding Allied defences and plans in 1936. This he vigorously denied.

Churchill hot-footed it to Africa to act as observer. Officially he was a war correspondent. A great deal regarding this period of history remains to be written.

The details leading to the Spanish-American War had to be worked out. This war gave the American bankers control over sugar production in Cuba. More important still was the business that had to be transacted in regard to the war scheduled to take place between Russia and Japan in 1904. This business was very complicated. Matters had to be so arranged that while the Rothschilds financed the Russians, Kuhn-Loeb and Co. of New York financed the Japanese. An understanding had to be reached by which both groups made money while the Russian Empire was weakened, and made ready for the Menshevist revolution scheduled to take place in 1905.

While the International Bankers met in the financial district of London, the leaders of the World Revolutionary Movement met in the slum-district of the same city. Lenin received his orders. He was told how he should manage the various revolutionary groups so that *independent* action on their part would not seriously interfere with the over-all plans of those who directed the W.R.M. It has been proved the Directors of the W.R.M. used the heads of the Grand Orient Lodges in France, and other countries, to further their revolutionary plans, therefore it is reasonable to suppose that an agent was sent from London to Paris in 1900 or 1901 to instruct the top-level executives of the Grand Orient Lodges in regard to the part they were to play to bring about the programme of wars and revolutions agreed upon, in exactly the same way they had sent the agent who was killed in Ratisbon, from Frankfort to Paris in 1785. It is just another illustration of how and why history repeats itself.

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

World War Two Breaks Out

After King Edward VIII abdicated, many well-educated Britishers, including members of Parliament and retired Naval and Military Officers of high rank carried on a strenuous campaign to try to convince the leaders of the British Government the truth regarding "The International Bankers Conspiracy". Amongst these were Capt. A. H. M. Ramsay and Admiral Sir Barry Domville, K.B.E., C.B., C.M.G. Captain Ramsay was educated at Eton College and Sandhurst Military College. He served with His Majesty's Guards in France from 1914 to 1916 when he was seriously wounded. He was appointed to Regimental H.Q. after recovering from his wounds. Later he was transferred to the British War Office. He served with the British War Mission in Paris until the war ended. He was elected to parliament in 1931 as member for Midlothian-Peeblesshire and served in that capacity until 1945.

Admiral Sir Barry Domville had a brilliant naval career. He earned the reputation of being one of Britain's better Gunnery Officers.

He started his naval service 1894 as a midshipman in sail and steam driven warships. Because of ability, he received accelerated promotion and was made lieutenant in 1898. In 1906 he was awarded the Gold Medal of the Royal United Service Institution. He was placed in command of destroyers in 1910. When World War I appeared unavoidable he was appointed Assistant Secretary to the Committee of Imperial Defence. After hostilities started he was appointed to the Harwich Striking Force consisting of light cruisers and destroyers under Admiral Sir Reginald Tyrwhitt. He commanded seven destroyers and light cruisers *all* of which earned an enviable reputation as "Fighting Ships". He was made "Flag Captain to Admiral Tyrwhitt in 1917 and served in that capacity until the end of the war.* His postwar service included Director of Naval Intelligence; President of the Royal Naval College, Greenwich; and Vice-Admiral commanding the War College. He retired in 1936 with the rank of full Admiral.

During the years 1920-1923, because of his special ability and varied war experience, he was first, assistant director, and subsequently, director of the Plan (Policy) Division of the Admiralty Naval Staff. In this capacity he attended a number of conferences at Paris, Brussels, Spa, San Remo, and the Washington Naval Conference.

Both these ex-officers, one Army—the other Navy, suspected the Bolshevik revolution in Russia had been plotted and planned, financed and directed, by men who considered the liquidation of the British Empire was essential before they could achieve undisputed control of the wealth, natural resources, and manpower of the entire world.

Both these gentlemen have been frank to admit that until 1938 they had failed to identify those who constituted the "Secret Power" behind the world revolutionary movement and international affairs.

In 1938, by reason of their studies and research, they reached a decision that the leaders of World Jewry, headed by the International Jewish Bankers, were the "Secret Power" behind the World Revolutionary Movement. They became convinced that these men used the wealth they possessed to purchase sufficient power to influence international affairs in such a manner as to bring nations into conflict with each other. They also reached the conclusion that the motive behind the Long Range Plan was to establish the Messianic Age, so that international Jewry, with a central government in Palestine, could enforce their totalitarian ideology upon the peoples of the entire world. With this latter conclusion I agree. As the reader knows, I admit going through the same period i.e., 1907 to 1938 in doubt and uncertainty, but in 1939 I became convinced, after the way the Jews had been "purped" by Stalin in Russia, and used to start abortive revolutions in other countries, and then abandoned to their fate, that the men who constitute the "Secret Power" behind National and International affairs were the International Bankers, and Industrialists, and a few carefully selected career statesmen and professional politicians, whom the International Bankers found were favourably disposed to their ideas of forming a One World-Wide Dictatorship as the only type of government which could, by police rule, enforce their edicts upon the

* The author published the story of the Harwich Striking Force in 1934, under title "Brass Hats and Bell-Bottomed Trousers".

people, and thus assure peace. If there is only ONE STATE governed by ONE DICTATOR, there can't be any wars. This is pure logic, because to have a dispute—a quarrel—a fight—a revolution—or a war, there must of necessity be two individuals, or groups of individuals, holding opposing ideas and opinions which they intend to make the other party accept by force of arms if argument and negotiation fails. Furthermore, my studies and research convinced me that from the time of Christ right down to the present day, the men who had been the "Secret Power" behind national and international intrigue had always used their wealth *illegally* to obtain the Power and influence necessary to put their secret plots and plans into effect. They had used usury, bribery, corruption, graft, illegal methods of traffic and trade, slavery, assassinations, wars, revolutions, prostitution, drugs, liquor, and any and every other form of licentiousness and vice to bribe, blackmail, or in other ways force unwilling humans to do their bidding. These "tools", be they Jew or Gentile, Freemason or otherwise, had been, without exception, liquidated by one method or another if, after serving their purpose, they were considered to know too much.

Considering these facts, I became convinced these men did not subscribe to any particular race or nation; that they denied the existence of God. They were "pure" atheistic-materialists. Because these men were atheists, and because they refused to believe in a soul, and life in a "hereafter" after the death of our mortal bodies, they were effectively "Agents of Satan"; doing his will, and serving his purpose, here on earth. The one and only purpose of the Devil is to win the souls of men away from Almighty God. The men who plot and plan wars and revolutions have done a great deal to bring about a Godless World. This reasoning enabled me to understand the evil genius of these men. They could not move nearer to their totalitarian-materialistic goal without fomenting wars and revolutions. They must of necessity destroy the civilization founded in accordance with the Divine Plan of Creation before they could impose their evil totalitarian ideology upon the peoples of the world.

Both Captain Ramsay and Admiral Domville tried from 1936 to 1939 to prevent Britain becoming engaged in war with Germany, because they considered "International Jewry" intended to arrange a war in which the German and British Empires would destroy each other. The people who survived could be easily subjugated by Communism afterwards in exactly the same way Russia had been communized.

I agree that World War Two was engineered by International Bankers who used anti-Communism; anti-Fascism; anti-Semitism and anti-everything else to further their evil Long Range Plans and secret totalitarian ambitions. I arrived at the conclusion that it was a fatal mistake to be anti anything but anti-evil. I believe the only way to defeat the diabolical international conspiracy is to educate as many people as possible in regard to the truth and convince them that they have been used as "Pawns in the Game" by these evil men.

Captain Ramsay tried hard to convince Mr. Neville Chamberlain that it was against the best interests of the British Empire to allow the International Conspirators to involve Britain in war with Germany. He was right. He did not convince the British Prime Minister, but he at least impressed him sufficiently so that when he went to Munich he compromised with Hitler and returned to England waving exuberantly his famous

umbrella, and a paper which he said was an agreement "Guaranteeing Peace in Our Time".

Immediately this announcement was made, the Press, controlled by the International Bankers, started an anti-Fascist campaign of hate. The controlled Press damned Chamberlain as "An old woman willing to buy Peace at any price." They lampooned him with his umbrella. They accused him of being Pro-Fascist. Their agents in Moscow burned Chamberlain in effigy in the public squares. The British public was never allowed to know the difference between Pagan Aryan Naziism, and Christian Anti-Communist Fascism. According to the Press, German and Italian Fascism are both black-pagan atheistic ideologies and totalitarian in purpose. Few people understand the difference between Naziism and Fascism and Communism and Socialism.

Space does not permit recording all the details of the intrigue put into effect by the evil group who were determined to bring about war between Britain and Germany. In my opinion, Hitler's Anti-Semitic policy was wrong, but throwing Britain and Germany at each other's throats wasn't going to save the Jews residing in Germany, Poland, and other countries from persecution and death. Forcing the countries into a war enabled the Anti-Semitic hatreds of the Nazis to be vented on the Jews by direct action on a tremendous scale, with a hideous ferocity only witnessed previously during revolutionary "*Reigns of Terror*". If those who claim the war was brought about by the International Jews, and not the International Bankers, (who don't give a damn for the Jews or anybody else for that matter) would stop and think, they will realize that by fomenting World War II those responsible condemned several million innocent Jewish people to death, while most of the Jewish revolutionary Communists escaped death by going "underground" and later obtained illegal entrance into Palestine, the U.S.A., Canada, and other countries. If peace had continued, the German anti-semitic feelings could ever have reached the extremes they reached during the war. A peaceful solution could have been found for the problem. But NO! The Long Range Plan of the International Money-Barons called for the destruction of the British, the German people, and the *Jews who were not actively Communistic and therefore not their "Tools"*.

Captain Ramsay had promised Mr. Neville Chamberlain he would produce documentary evidence to prove a conspiracy existed to force Britain into declaring war on Germany. This evidence consisted of secret coded cables which had passed between Mr. Winston Churchill and President Roosevelt, unknown to Mr. Chamberlain, the then Prime Minister. Captain Ramsay offered to obtain copies of these documents to prove that the International Bankers were determined to bring about World War II for the purpose of bringing the rest of the European nations under Communist control.

Tyler Kent was the coding officer who had coded and decoded these secret documents in the American Embassy in London. Anna Wolkoff was his assistant. Like Gouzenko they felt sick at the thought of the world being plunged into another Global War to further the ambitions of a few totalitarian-minded men whose wealth compelled even presidents and top-level statesmen to do their will. The same conditions existed in 1938 as existed in Paris in 1919, prior to the signing of the Treaty of Versailles.

Tyler Kent, like many other people, knew Captain Ramsay was suspicious of "An International Jewish Conspiracy" He knew Captain Ramsay was trying to prevent the war. When Captain Ramsay told him Mr. Chamberlain would prevent such a conspiracy from being put into effect if he was given authentic documentary evidence to prove such an international conspiracy did actually exist, Tyler Kent offered to show Captain Ramsay the damning documents in his flat at 47 Gloucester Place, London.

The International Conspirators had, however, been busy. In March, 1939 they had tricked Mr. Chamberlain *into signing a guarantee to protect Poland from German aggression by presenting him with a false report to the effect that a 48-hour ultimatum had been delivered by Germany to the Poles.* The facts are that the German government *did not issue any 48-hour ultimatum.* The German note set forth reasonable suggestions for a "peaceful" solution of the problems created by the Treaty of Versailles in regard to the Polish Corridor and Danzig.

History will prove that the only reason the Polish Government ignored the German note was because agents of the International Conspirators advised its leading statesmen *that the British guarantee assured them against German aggression.*

Month after month went by and still Poland ignored the German note completely. Meanwhile the anti-German Press speeded up its torrents of abuse against Hitler because he had dared to defy the power of the International Money-Barons. Hitler had earned their hatred by his independent financial policy and monetary reforms. The public was made to believe, *and at that time I was also made to believe,* that Hitler's word couldn't be trusted. The public was told after his "Putsch" into Sudetenland, that Hitler had said he "intended to make no further demands." It was made to appear by the Press that the German note to Poland suggesting a "peaceful" solution to the problems created by the Treaty of Versailles was "another demand", and therefore, "a broken promise".

History proves it was no such thing. What Hitler had said was that *he would make no further demands AFTER he had rectified the injustices inflicted upon the German people by those who had dictated the terms and conditions incorporated into the Treaty of Versailles.* That is a horse of a very different colour. It is a typical example of how a *half-truth* is far more dangerous than a direct lie.

Hitler's promise was qualified. He promised he would make no further demands *after* the problems involving Sudetenland, part of Czechoslovakia, the Polish Corridor and Danzig, had been solved.

The German grievances were real and justified. By the Treaty of Versailles the Polish Corridor had separated East Prussia from the rest of Germany. Danzig, a purely German city, had been isolated; the Germans who had remained in the territory which became known as Czechoslovakia, had been persecuted; the expressed wish of the Austrian people to unite with Germany, for their own protection against Communist aggression, had been denied. Generally speaking, public opinion in the Western World has been moulded to blame France and the nations which formed the 'Little Entente' for insisting on this policy towards Germany. It cannot be denied that the post-war policy of the Allied Powers towards Germany was in direct contradiction to the principles of "Self-Determination" which had been accepted by the governments involved on behalf of the people who had elected them to manage their affairs.

Each succeeding German democratic Chancellor had tried by diplomatic negotiation to obtain redress and had failed. It was their failure to obtain justice by peaceful means that influenced the German people when they swept Hitler to power. Winston Churchill labled Hitler "That Monstrous Abortion of lies and deceits," but it cannot truthfully be denied that in 1939 Hitler was trying once again to arrange a peaceful solution of the problems created by the Polish Corridor, and Danzig, when the agents of the International Conspirators deceived Prime Minister Chamberlain into believing that Hitler had issued an 'Ultimatum' to the Polish Government and had moved in his armies to back up his demands. It was this act of deception that caused Mr. Chamberlain to reluctantly advise His Majesty's Government to declare war on Germany.

This is a grave accusation to make, but its truth and justification is proved by the fact that exactly the same thing happened all over again towards the end of, and immediately after the end of, World War Two.

It would be ridiculous to suppose that sincere, Christian Statesmen could repeat, and compound, such injustices as those perpetrated by the Treaty of Versailles. But these injustices were repeated by the Allied Powers by the adoption of the policy of Unconditional Surrender; by the adoption of the Stalin-White-Morgenthau Economic Plan; by the partitioning of Germany; by the evil motives behind the German re-armament plan; by the post-war crisis with France; and (as will be explained in another chapter) by the dangerous game that has been played between the International Financial interests, and the Soviet and Chinese dictators, since the war with Japan ended. Any unbiased person must admit that it is not the common people of the democracies who demand that their governments carry out such a policy of hatred and injustice against the German people. It is not the elected representatives of the people who conceive these diabolical programmes of persecution and irritation. It is the Evil Powers behind the scenes of Government who are responsible. Their evil policy is based on devilish cunning. They know that a house divided against itself must surely fall. That nations divided against each other must surely be subjugated also. The more human beings are forced to fight each other, the stronger grow those who sit back and push them into the wars. By allowing this secret scheming, plotting, and planning to continue we are allowing the Forces of Evil to make us commit national and racial suicide.

When Hitler tired waiting for Poland's reply, and of being insulted by the Allied Press, he moved his armies into Poland. Britain then declared war in accordance with her agreement. The criminal nature of the advice given Poland can be realized by the fact that although Britain declared war on Germany she was powerless to give Poland any direct aid, either Naval, Military, or with Air-Power.

No lesser an authority than Lord Lothian, who was in recent years British Ambassador to the United States, stated in the last speech he made at Chatham House: "If the principles of self-determination had been applied in Germany's favour, as it was applied against her, it would have meant the return of Sudetenland, Czechoslovakia, parts of Poland, the Polish Corridor, and Danzig to the Reich".

It is safe to assume that had the British people been permitted to be correctly informed regarding these matters they would never have permitted war to have been declared. But it was "War", not Truth or Justice, upon which the International Conspirators were determined.

Even though Britain had declared war, Hitler refused to depart from the policy he had set forth in *Mein Kampf* regarding Britain and her Empire. He ordered the Generals, in command of the famous Panzer Corps, to halt on May 22nd, 1940, when they could easily have driven the British Armies into the sea or made them surrender. Captain Liddell Hart in his book "The Other Side of the Hill" quotes Hitler's telegram to General Von Kleist:—

"The armoured divisions are to remain at medium artillery range from Dunkirk. Permission is only granted for reconnaissance and protective movements."

General Von Kleist was one of the Germans who didn't agree with Hitler's policy towards Britain. He decided to ignore the order. Captain Hart quotes Von Kleist as telling him after the event.

"Then came a more emphatic order. I was ordered to withdraw behind the canal. My tanks were kept halted there *for three days.*"

Captain Hart next quotes a conversation which took place between Hitler, Marshall Von Runstedt, and two members of his staff. According to Marshal Von Runstedt "Hitler then astonished us by speaking with admiration of the British Empire; of the necessity of its existence, and of the civilization that Britain had brought into the world . . . He compared the British Empire with the Catholic Church — saying they were both essential elements of stability in the world. He said all he wanted from Britain was that she should acknowledge Germany's position on the Continent; the return of Germany's lost colonies would be desirable but not essential; and he would even support Britain with troops if she should be involved in difficulties anywhere. He concluded by saying that his aim was to make peace with Britain on a basis that she would regard compatible with her honour."

Thus it was that Britain was given time to organize her evacuation forces and get her soldiers back home from Dunkirk.

It will be recalled that for the first few months of the Second World War Hitler did not bomb Britain. While Neville Chamberlain remained Prime Minister, Britain did not bomb Germany. The Controlled Press called it "A Phony War."

It is quite obvious that two great empires cannot destroy each other if they will not fight. Chamberlain would not initiate the offensive because he was almost convinced that he had been the victim of international intrigue. Mr. Winston Churchill had been given full powers and responsibilities regarding all *Naval, Military, and Air operations*. He decided he would take the initiative.

Churchill conceived the idea of "The Norway Gamble." This poorly planned, and executed, "Combined Operations" involved Britain's Army, Navy, and Air Force. It was doomed to failure before those involved ever got into action. Even a person with only an elementary knowledge of military strategy would have realized that such an operation could not possibly succeed *unless the invading forces had control of the Cattegat and Skaggerack*. Churchill had this fact pointed out to him by competent Naval authorities. Churchill is not a fool, but he went ahead with his project in opposition to his Naval and Military advisers, exactly as he had done when he sent the Naval Divisions to save Antwerp in 1914; and when he insisted upon the invasion of Gallipoli in 1915. The results in all three of "Churchill's Gambles" were the same. No gains, severe reverses,

exceptionally heavy casualties, and loss of valuable equipment and materials. The fiasco of "The Norway Gamble" was not blamed on Churchill, however. His friends, "The International Money-Barons" used their controlled press to release their full powers of hatred, criticism, invective, censure, sarcasm, and satire against the Prime Minister, Mr. Chamberlain. They wanted Chamberlain out of the way so they could put Winston Churchill in his place and turn the "Phony War" into a "Shooting War."

This propaganda campaign forced Chamberlain to resign, exactly as Mr. Asquith had been forced to resign in 1915. Thus, once again, history repeats itself. In May, 1940, Churchill again joined hands with the Socialists to form a new government.

Mr. J. M. Spaight, C.B., C.B.E., was the principal assistant secretary to the British Air Ministry during World War II. In his book "Bombing Vindicated", published in 1944, he reveals that the ruthless bombing of German cities started on May 11th, 1940, *the evening of the day Winston Churchill became Prime Minister*. Britain started the bombing and, as was to be expected, Germany *retaliated*. Thus the war was placed on a destructive basis.

Mr. Spaight also reveals that on September 2nd, 1939, when Mr. Chamberlain was still in office, a declaration had been made by the British and French Governments that "*Only strictly Military objectives, in the narrowest sense of the word, would be bombarded.*" Churchill's policy to bomb open towns and cities has been defended but it never can be justified.

There is another point, not generally known, that needs to be mentioned. It has been recorded that many German Generals did not agree with Hitler's policies. The Nazi War Lords knew they had to get Hitler out of the way, and subjugate the Communists Dictatorships controlled by Stalin, before they could carry out their Long Range Plan for world domination. The all-out-war against Britain was not in keeping with their programme. Russian Communism, and the Jews, had to be subjugated and destroyed before they could launch their attack westward and subjugate Britain and the United States. This was the Nazi Plan, *not* the Fascist policy. The Nazi plan was International in scope. The Fascist cause was National.

A secret meeting of Nazi War Lords was held in May, 1941. They decided they would use Herr Hitler's friendly policy towards Britain to try to get Britain to call off the war against Germany. Rudolf Hess was instructed to fly to Scotland and contact Lord Hamilton and Churchill, so he could try to influence the British Government to sign a Peace Treaty.

Hess was instructed to tell the British Government that if they would sign a Peace Treaty the German Generals would get rid of Hitler and then concentrate all their military power on the destruction of Communism in Russia and other European countries. *Hitler knew nothing of this plan.*

Hess flew to Scotland, but Churchill refused to agree to the offer made by Hess. The German Generals then persuaded Hitler to undertake an all out offensive against Russia, pointing out that until Russia was defeated they could not extend their military operations outside of Germany without undertaking the serious risk of being stabbed in the back by Stalin when he considered the moment opportune.

On June 22nd, 1941, German Forces invaded Russia. Immediately they took action to crush the Communist menace Britain and the United States

of America pooled their resources to aid Stalin defeat the German armed forces. Convoys of ships were organized to carry munitions of war to Russia via Murmansk and the Persian Gulf.*

During the Irish Rebellion, a security regulation 18-B had been passed by Order in Council to enable the English police to detain and interrogate people they "suspected" might be members of the Irish Republican Army intent on committing acts of annoyance or sabotage. In 1940 the practice had been discontinued for many years.

On May 23rd, 1940, *during the first two weeks of Mr. Churchill's Premiership, he used this obsolete regulation to arrest all the prominent people who had tried to prevent Britain from being dragged into a war with Germany, prior to September, 1939, and those who had opposed his policy to turn the Phony War into a Fighting War.*

Many hundreds of British subjects were arrested without any *charge* being made against them. They were thrown into prison without *trial* under Regulation 18-B *which deprived them of the rights and privileges of the Habeas Corpus Act.* Magna Carta was ignored and ridiculed.

These wholesale arrests were made by the police on the unsupported statement of Mr. Herbert Morrison that he, as Secretary of State, "had reasonable cause to believe the said persons had been recently *concerned* in acts prejudicial to the public safety, in defence of the Realm, or in the preparation or instigation of such acts, and that by reason thereof, it was necessary to exercise control over them."

Captain Ramsay, Admiral Sir Barry Domville, their wives and friends, and hundreds of other citizens were thrown into Brixton Prison. Some of them were detained until September, 1944.* They were treated like criminals, and far worse than prisoners on remand.

Just prior to this outrageous action on the part of those who did the bidding of the International Bankers, the Press controlled by the Money-Barons had conducted an hysterical propaganda campaign claiming Germany had a strong and well-organized 5th Column in Great Britain ready to give aid to invading German troops the moment they landed.

Subsequent investigation proved that the very competent British Intelligence Service never produced *at the time, or since, even the flimsiest evidence that any of those arrested were ever engaged in any conspiracy.*

There is plenty of evidence to prove that the newly formed British Government, under Churchill, was ordered to take this unjust action against all prominent and influential people in Britain who had voiced their opinion that "International Jewry" had promoted the war between Britain and Germany.

Just before the wholesale arrests were made, Mrs Nicholson, the wife of Admiral Nicholson, another very distinguished British Naval Officer, had been arrested as a result of a "Smear" campaign. She had stated publicly she thought the plot to involve Britain in war with Germany was

* I was one of Canada's Naval Control Officers at this time. I felt it my duty to protest the policy which diverted ships, that were sorely needed to take supplies to England, and send them to Murmansk. My protest was ignored. The battle to save International Communism had started.

* Mr. Herbert Morrison visited Canada in November 1954. He was Chief Speaker at a meeting held in Toronto to raise funds for the support of 'Political Zionism'. The author is informed that the U.S.A. Government agreed that the British authorities arrest and detain Tyler Kent. This action was against all the accepted principles governing personnel attached to Embassies in foreign countries. This matter was brought up again in the U.S.A. as recently as 1954 but nothing seems to have come of it.

the work of the International Jewish Bankers.. Four charges were actually 'framed' against Mrs. Nicholson. She was tried by a judge and jury. She was acquitted on all counts. This action on the part of the judge and jury did not suit those who were determined to persecute people who objected to the International Bankers in Britain, France, and America running the affairs of the nation, so as to inveigle them into another Global War. So the antiquated Regulation 18-B was used to put them out of the way. The Phony War became a fighting war. The British and German Empires weakened, as those who started the wars strengthened their positions.

Notwithstanding the fact that Mrs. Nicholson had been exonerated of all guilt and blame regarding the charges laid against her, *she was among those arrested and imprisoned under Regulation 18-B in May, 1940.*

Captain Ramsay tells the whole story of the events that led up to his arrest and imprisonment in his book "The Nameless War". Admiral Sir Barry Domville tells of his experiences in his book "From Admiral to Cabin Boy". These are books which should be read by every person interested in the continuance of freedom.*

Mr. Neville Chamberlain died in 1940. He was worn out in body and soul fighting "The Secret Powers" who govern from behind the scenes. So also had died Mr. William Pitt. But those who swim with the tide of International Communism, and do as they are told, usually live to a "Ripe Old Age". They are showered with earthly honour and worldly wealth. One thing is certain:—They can't take wealth and honours with them when they die—and after death will come the judgment.

NOTE

The Communist Conspiracy as it has developed in North America during recent years has not been dealt with in this book because Commander Carr has just completed another book "The Red Fog" which exposes the International Plot as developed in Canada and the United States from 1920 to date.

The author tells how, using the knowledge he has set down in "Pawns In The Game", he personally investigated every angle of the subversive organizations and found out for himself how they infiltrated into the 'underworlds' and organized their 'Undergrounds'; how they infiltrated into all levels of society, government, the armed forces, the civil service, the educational institutions, into religion, and into labour and industry. He even explains where the campaign for the fluoridation of the public water supplies of Canada and the United States fits into the general over-all plan. He advises the public to insist that their elected representatives delay action until evidence (which is only now becoming available) can be placed in their hands.

His story is educational, sensational, and shocking, but it is the TRUTH. The author tells in plain unvarnished words the fate the International Gangsters have in store for you and your children. He proves that in Canada the combined 5th column and Fellow Travellers number over 200,000 strong, about one hard-core Communist to every two Fellow Travellers they use as Pawns in the Game. The author quotes

* While revising and editing this M.S.S. October, 1954. I received a letter from the head of the Publishing Firm in England who had dared publish Admiral Domvilles' book. The letter said in part: "The 'Evil Powers', regarding which you are so well informed, made things so difficult that I was 'forced' to go out of business after more than 50 years."

authoritative information to prove that the number of revolutionary subversives in the United States is more than four times the number located in Canada.

The author proves the Internationalist Conspiracy has entered the Third and final phase. He proves that Canada is considered to occupy an all important position geographically, and will be used as the Belgium of America, if action is not taken, along constitutional lines, to curb the power of those who secretly undermine our Christian-democratic institutions. Forms have been provided at the end of this book so that readers may order their advance copy of "The Red Fog". You owe it to your children, and to generations yet to be born, to read what the Powers of Evil have decided shall be their fate. In the next chapter the author proves *it is not yet too late to take action to escape the Fate prepared for us*. Read Chapter 18 and then ACT on the advice given.

CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

The Present Danger

By studying history it is possible to predict future trends with a certain degree of assurance. History repeats itself because those who direct the W.R.M. do not CHANGE their Long Range Plans—they simply adapt their policies to suit modern conditions and adjust their plans to take full advantage of the advancement of modern science.

In order to understand the international situation as it is today, we must recall what has happened since Lenin established the totalitarian dictatorship in Russia in 1918. It has been proved the dictatorship was established to provide the Western Internationalists with the opportunity to put their totalitarian ideas and theories for a Universal Dictatorship into effect. They wished to iron out any wrinkles by the process of trial and error.

When Lenin died Stalin took over. At first he was ruthlessly obedient to the dictates of the International Bankers. He appointed Bela Kun to put their ideas for the collectivization of farms into effect in the Ukraine. When the farmers refused to obey the edict, five million were systematically starved to death when their grain was taken from them forcibly. This grain was dumped on the markets of the world to aggravate the artificially created depression. Another five million farmers and peasants were sent to forced labour to teach the rest of the subjugated people that the STATE was supreme and the Head of the STATE their God, whose edicts must be obeyed.

It was not until Stalin began to purge a great number of Jewish Communist leaders, who were undoubtedly Marxists, that Trotsky and other revolutionary leaders knew for certain that he had abandoned Marxism and developed imperialistic ambitions.

Stalin's conduct of the revolution in Spain perturbed the Western Internationalists still more, particularly when *Serges and Maurin* proved Stalin was using International Communism to further his own secret plans and imperialistic ambitions.

After Franco won the Civil War, Stalin's conduct was very difficult to understand. Revolutionary leaders in Canada and America just couldn't follow the drastic changes in the Party Line as they had been taught it during their indoctrination into the Marxian theories. When Stalin signed the Non-aggression pact with Hitler, after the British and German Empires had been plunged into World War Two, it appeared as if Stalin wanted to do everything within his power to aid Hitler overrun Western Europe and destroy the power of the International Bankers.

The situation looked so grave from the International Bankers point of view that they decided they had to try to persuade Stalin to abandon his imperialistic ambitions and go along with them in a spirit of peaceful co-existence. They tried to persuade Stalin that it was quite feasible that he should rule the Eastern World by Communism, while they ruled the Western World under a Super-Government. Stalin asked for proof of their sincerity. This was the beginning of the now much talked about theory of peaceful co-existence. But peaceful co-existence between two internationalistic groups; or between people who believe in God and those who do not believe in God, is impossible.

By secret communications between Churchill and Roosevelt, which Tyler Kent exposed, it was agreed that Chamberlain should be removed as Prime Minister so that Churchill could assume office and turn the 'Phony' war into a 'Hot', and shooting war. They considered this act would convince Stalin of the sincerity of their intentions.

History reveals that Mr. Chamberlain was ousted as Prime Minister in May 1940 in much the same way Asquith was ousted in 1915. Churchill assumed office as Prime Minister May 11th, 1940. He ordered the R.F.C. to start bombing German cities and towns that same night. Mr. J. M. Spaight, C.B., C.B.E., was principal assistant secretary at the Air Ministry at that time. After the war he wrote a book "Bombing Vindicated". In it he justifies Churchill's policy to bomb German cities and towns on the grounds that it was done to 'Save civilization'. The author admits however that Churchill's order was a breach of the agreement entered into by Britain and France on September 2nd, 1939. On that day the Prime Minister of Britain and the President of the French Republic agreed that war must be declared on Germany because of Hitler's invasion of Poland; they also agreed they would NOT bomb German cities and towns, and make the German people suffer for the sins of one man. The leaders of the two governments solemnly agreed that bombing should be restricted to strictly military objectives in the narrowest sense of the word.

Since the war it has been proved that the real reason Churchill bombed German cities, contrary to the agreement, was because the Western International Bankers wished to give Stalin a definite assurance that they were sincere in their desire to carry out their suggested policy of peaceful co-existence between Eastern Communism and Western Capitalism.

The bombing of Germany brought about immediate retaliation and the people of Britain were subjected to an ordeal the like of which had never been experienced since the dawn of creation.

It is difficult for the average citizen to appreciate the depths to which those involved in international intrigue can sink. It will be proved that the International Bankers had no intention of keeping faith with Stalin. It will be proved Stalin had no intention to keep faith with them. It will also be proved that the Nazi War Lords, while secretly determined to crush both International Communism and International Capitalism, actually tried to deceive Churchill into believing they did not have secret plans for world domination by military conquest.

In the Spring of 1941 the Nazi War Lords, unknown to Hitler, ordered Hess to fly to Britain and tell Churchill that if he would agree to end the war against Germany they would guarantee to get rid of Hitler and then destroy Stalin and International Communism. After consultation with Roosevelt, Churchill turned down the offer made by Hess.

The Nazi War Lords then tried to convince the Western Internationalists of the sincerity of their intentions by ordering Hitler's assassination. The plot failed and Hitler escaped with his life. When this act failed to change the minds of those who were secretly instructing Churchill and Roosevelt, the Nazi War Lords decided they must *first* attack Russia and defeat Stalin. and then turn their military forces against Britain and the Americas. They launched their attack against Russia June 21st, 1941. Immediately this happened both Churchill and Roosevelt announced publicly that they pledged their respective governments to support Stalin to the limit of their resources. Churchill, ever dramatic, said he would shake hands with the Devil himself if he promised to help him destroy German Fascism. He referred to Hitler as "That monstrous abortion of lies and deceits," and yet Churchill must have known that Hitler, for all his faults, was not an Internationalist.

This action was calculated to remove from Stalin's mind any doubts he might still have regarding the honesty of the intentions of the Western Internationalists to divide the world into two halves and then live in peaceful co-existence. Roosevelt and Churchill then proceeded to provide Stalin with unlimited aid. They borrowed astronomical sums from the International Bankers and paid them interest on the loans. They then charged the principal and interest to the National debts of their two countries so that the tax payers paid for, and fought, the war fomented by the International Bankers while the Bankers sat back and made hundreds of millions of dollars out of the deal. This extraordinary generosity with the people's blood and money paved the way for the meetings which 'THE BIG THREE' subsequently held in Tehran, Yalta, and Potsdam.

Stalin played a very cunning game at Tehran. He made it clear that he still suspected the Western Internationalists might be deceptive rather than sincere. He played at being difficult to persuade, and very hard to get. He made outrageous demands. He demanded unreasonable concessions. He implied that in making these demands he was only testing out the sincerity of the men he knew only too well, from long experience, were the powers behind the nationalist governments and the directors of the international conspiracy. Roosevelt had been well briefed. He gave Stalin everything he asked for. Churchill had to go along or lose the financial backing of the International Money-lenders and the military support of the United States.

Then came Yalta. Stalin changed his attitude. He pretended he had been won over. He became the perfect host. Churchill and Roosevelt were dined and wined. Stalin dissolved the Comintern. The Comintern was the executive body which had plotted and planned revolutions in every country. Stalin, Roosevelt, and Churchill drank damnation to the Germans. Roosevelt assured Stalin that after they were through there wouldn't be enough Germans left to worry about, he is reported to have advocated shooting 50,000 German officers without trial. The controlled press has never stopped harping upon the Nazi policy of genocide against the Jews, but it has been singularly silent in regard to Roosevelt's policy of genocide against the Germans. In return for the dissolution of the Comintern, Roosevelt gave Stalin more concessions. Six hundred million human beings east of Berlin were handed over into Communist bondage.

Churchill acquiesced in everything Roosevelt and Stalin did. History will prove that at the Yalta meeting Stalin and Roosevelt had several secret meetings after Churchill had been dined and wined too well to allow him to keep his wits alert. Roosevelt pretended to be friendly with Churchill but, on the evidence of his own son, he often said things, and suggested policies, which showed, that secretly, he looked upon him with contempt.

Only Churchill can explain WHY he had to sit and listen to Roosevelt's suggestions that Hong Kong be given to Communist China to bribe Mao Tse-Tung to play along with the Western Internationalists. How could Churchill profess publicly such a close and sincere friendship for Roosevelt when Roosevelt was constantly repeating that he considered the dissolution of the British Commonwealth necessary to the future welfare of the human race? Hitler thought just the opposite.

But Stalin was nobody's fool. He had been associated with the agents of the International Bankers so long that he could read their most secret thoughts like an open book. He knew better than any man alive that they had used Communism to further their totalitarian ideas, so he played them at their own game. During the final stages of the war he forced the Allied Armies to halt and wait until his armies occupied Berlin.

The above statements are proved by the existence of a secret order issued by Stalin to the General Officers of the Soviet Armies to explain his policy. The order is dated February 16th, 1943. It reads:

"The Bourgeois Governments of the Western Democracies, with whom we have entered into an alliance, may believe that we consider it our sole task to throw the Fascists out of our land. We Bolsheviks, *and with us the Bolsheviks of the whole world*, know that our real task will only begin after the second phase of the war is ended. Then will begin for us the Third phase which for us is the last and the decisive one the phase of the destruction of world capitalism. OUR SOLE GOAL IS, AND IT REMAINS, THE WORLD REVOLUTION; THE DICTATORSHIP OF THE PROLETARIAT. We have engaged in alliances because this was necessary, to reach the third phase, *but our ways part where our present allies will stand in our way in the achievement of our ultimate aim.*"

Stalin did not show his true colours until after he had captured Berlin and occupied Eastern Germany. Then he broke every promise he had made. This turn in events was kept out of the Press because neither Roosevelt nor Churchill wished the public to know how Stalin the Bank Robber; the

Murderer; the International Counterfeiter had put it over them like a blanket.

The Western Internationalists just had to bide their time. They realised that if Stalin and Mao-Tse-Tung joined forces the Communist hordes could sweep over the western world like a plague of locusts. They reasoned that Stalin was getting old. They knew he hadn't too long to live. It was better to curry favour with him rather than have him spill the beans and expose the whole diabolical conspiracy.

The Western capitalists considered Stalin's open defiance a serious matter, but they had a trump card up their sleeves. Before playing this card, they instructed Roosevelt to make one more effort to bring Stalin back into line again. Roosevelt offered to grant anything Stalin demanded, as far as the Far East was concerned, if only he would play along with the Western Capitalists. The controlled press have persistently reported that Roosevelt gave Stalin the concessions he did in the Far East because his military advisers had told him it would require two full years of heavy fighting, *after* the collapse of Germany, before Japan could be brought to her knees. This lie is so apparent that it was really unnecessary for General MacArthur to give Roosevelt the lie direct. The American generals knew that Japan had been trying to negotiate a peace for a considerable time before Roosevelt made the concessions he did to Stalin.

Once again Stalin took all he could grab in Manchuria. He again reneged on his promises and renewed his defiant attitude. This time the powers behind the White House administration were really angry. They must have made some suggestion of such a diabolical nature that it even shocked Roosevelt, for he sickened and died. It has been said that he died in the house of Bernard Baruch. The Advisers of the United States Government then decided to play their trump card the atomic bomb. The atomic bombs were dropped on Hiroshima and Nagasaki to indicate to Stalin what was in store for Russia unless he toed the line. The fact that America had atomic bombs had been kept secret. *Japan was already defeated when they were dropped. Surrender was only a few days off.* Over one hundred thousand human beings were sacrificed, and twice that number injured in Japan, to demonstrate to Stalin that the United States actually did have atomic bombs. Thus it is seen that Churchill ordered the unrestricted bombing of Germany to try to fool Stalin into believing the international capitalists wanted to be friends, and then the U.S.A. bombed Japan with atomic bombs to warn him that he better play along and do as he was told or else.

Molotov was the one man best able to judge what was going on in Stalin's brain. During the post-war period Molotov was the Soviet's Foreign Minister. He represented the Kremlin at the United Nations for many years. Molotov married the daughter of Sam Karp of Bridgeport, Connecticut. Thus Molotov became the connecting link between the Kremlin and the International Financiers of the Western World. It has been reliably reported that immediately after Stalin withdrew Molotov from the United Nations he sent Molotov's wife into exile in Siberia. These acts alone strongly indicate that Stalin had broken with the Western Capitalists who had helped put him in power in Russia.

The fact that Tito broke with Stalin after the war ended is further proof that Stalin had determined to go ahead with his imperialistic programme. Tito has always been subservient to the western Financiers

who supplied him with all the money he required to establish himself in his present position in central Europe. Churchill's son risked his life on more than one occasion during World War Two by parachuting into Tito's territories to confer with him on behalf of the western powers.

Finally Stalin died or was disposed of. He left this world with his lips sealed like any other gangster. The agents of the Western Internationalists, located in Moscow, struck as soon as Stalin died. Beria, and Stalin's other trusted lieutenants, were done away with. Stalin's son disappeared without a trace.

In order that what was happening in Russia would not appear too obvious, it was arranged that Malenkov should take over temporarily after Stalin's death. He was ordered to decry the Great Stalin and, for a time, he did deflate him in the eyes of the people. Then he changed his tactics. He renewed friendly relations with the Chinese Dictator: He started to make friends with the Russian people: He sponsored the development of a spirit of national pride. By doing so he sealed his own fate.

The Western Internationalists countered with a demand that Western Germany be immediately rearmed. France was the stumbling block. Mendès-France was placed in power long enough to have France ratify the agreement to rearm Germany. Having served his purpose he was placed amongst the discards as so many others have been.

The situation in the Far East has deliberately been confused but it is not difficult to explain. The Western Internationalists had friends in China, just as they had in Russia, but Mao-Tse-Tung cannot be considered one of them. He and Stalin had very similar ideas in regard to the Western Internationalists. But both the Eastern and Western totalitarian-minded groups had one thing in common They wished to get rid of Chiang-Kai-Shek.

The Western Capitalists started a propaganda campaign against Chang-Kai Chek just as soon as the Japanese war ended. This action had a two-fold purpose. They wanted to prove to Mao-Tse-Tung that co-existence with them was feasible and, at the same time, they wished to eliminate the Nationalist Leader. The Press charged that the Nationalist government was corrupt; that the Nationalist Generals were lax, and did not maintain discipline amongst their troops; that the Nationalist troops committed pillage and publicly performed rapes. It is only right to admit that many of the charges made against the Nationalists were true.

The fact that many officials in the Nationalist Government in China were proved to be corrupt was used to justify Great Britain's policy to recognise the Communist regime. It was also used by certain United States advisers as the grounds on which they advocated that America withdraw support from Chiang Kai Shek. What the general public has *not* been told is the fact that, *after* the Communists took over in China, it was proved that most of the high officials who had brought Chiang-Kai-Shek and his Nationalist Government into disrepute were Communist cells who had infiltrated into the Nationalist Government for the purpose of *wrecking it from within*. This statement is substantiated by the fact that many of the Nationalist Government officials, who came under criticism for corrupt practices, were absorbed into the Communist regime, and given favoured positions and accelerated promotions. The Rev. Leslie Millin of Toronto, who was a missionary in China during this period, will vouch for the

truth of the above statements.

The way international affairs developed after 1946 would indicate that Stalin did not have atomic weapons at the time of his death. Had he possessed atomic weapons he could have knocked the principal cities of Canada and the United States into a cocked hat.

Churchill has served their purpose as far as the International Bankers are concerned. He is growing old and a bit troublesome. He has to be relegated into the discards also. But Churchill has been built up by the propaganda of the western Capitalists as a GREAT man. He is the people's national hero. He couldn't very well be disposed of by a campaign of L'Infamie. He couldn't be ridiculed out of office. With rare cunning the Western Internationalists disguised their intentions by ordering the Press to organize the greatest tribute a man ever had. On Churchill's eightieth birthday they showered him with gifts and honours. They convinced the vast majority of people that Churchill didn't have an enemy in the world.

Events indicate that both the Communist Dictators and the Western Internationalists were agreed that Churchill could be an obstacle to the furtherance of their plans. The Communist dictators decided they would use Aneurin Bevan to grease the skids under Churchill. They indicated this to Communists throughout the entire world when the Chinese dictator Mao-Tse-Tung entertained Attlee and Bevan at a banquet when they visited China in 1954. The international press published pictures taken at this banquet.

It is unlikely that one person in a million, other than a Communist, understands the significance of that picture. Attlee was shown as sitting at the head table. Bevan was shown as having been placed at the bottom nearest the door. The general impression was that Attlee was the guest of honour; and that Bevan was considered of very little significance as far as the Communist regime in China, and the Soviets, were concerned. But this is how the public is confused and deceived. In China it is customary to seat *the Guest of honour nearest to the door.*

In view of the events recorded it is reasonably safe to predict that in the near future the following events will take place. *One.* With or without his knowledge the Communist Dictators will use Aneurin Bevan to help oust Churchill by attacking his foreign policy in the House of Commons.

Two. That the Western Internationalists will use Bevan's attacks on Churchill as a lever to get Bevan out of the British Labour Party and Parliament. At the same time they will get rid of Churchill by casting doubts into the minds of the people regarding his ability to carry on top-level secret negotiations now he is past eighty. It is possible the Western Internationalists may lift the screen from Secret Diplomacy just sufficient to justify those chosen to lead the attack. By doing so the threat would be implied that if he didn't step down gracefully they would make known *all* that went on behind the scenes at Tehran, Yalta, Potsdam, etc.

Three. It is safe to predict Churchill will step down immediately pressure is brought to bear on him. It is equally safe to predict that Bevan will *not* step down. The chances are a hundred to one that Attlee and Deakin will leave, or be removed, from the Labour Party in Britain and that Bevan will lead the Party against Sir Anthony Eden when he decides to contest a general election after taking over from Churchill.*

Four. The fact that Roosevelt's son has given a glimpse of the fact that

* This was written prior to March 1955.

Churchill *had* to play along with his father; and had to do as he was told, and even had to profess publicly his friendship for the president after the president had so rudely told him that he favoured the dissolution of the British Commonwealth of nations, is a clear indication as to the line of attack the Western Internationalists will take to get rid of, what so many people consider, 'The Grand Old Man of British Politics.'

The point to remember is this. The Nazi Internationalists have, for all intents and purposes, been eliminated from the game. Two totalitarian-minded groups of men remain . . . the Communist Dictators of Russia and China; and the Western Capitalists or Internationalists, whichever one wishes to name them.

Just as long as both groups are satisfied to live in peaceful co-existence, with the world practically divided between them, there will be an uneasy peace. But if the leaders of either side decide that co-existence is too frail a structure upon which to build their respective New Orders there will be war.

World War Three if started by the Eastern Communist Dictators will begin without any preliminary warning. An International General Strike will be called in all Capitalistic countries. This action is calculated to produce the paralysis previously referred to. The Communist planes will bomb all industrial centres to knock out the war potential of the United States and Canada and kill as many of the population as possible in order to bring about speedy surrender and subjugation. Britain will likely get the same treatment. Nerve Gas may be used on industrial areas the enemy do not wish to destroy. Soviet Forces will occupy the mining districts of northern Canada from coast to coast. The occupied areas will be used as bases of operation against the southern objectives. The International General Strike will tie up shipping in every port in the world making it impossible for supplies to reach the people of Great Britain. A blockade of the British Isles by Soviet submarines will stop any leaks. The people of Britain will be starved into submission four weeks after the outbreak of hostilities. The members of the Communist underground in all cities in the western world will evacuate target areas immediately before the attacks. The underground armies will return and take over the devastated areas as soon as the "All-Clear" has been given. The Communist 5th Column will round up and liquidate all people whose names are on the black list. Thus will the directors of the Western Internationalists be got rid of in much quicker time than they got rid of their Nazi opponents by means of the Nuremberg Trials.

On the other hand, if the Western Internationalists become convinced that an attack is to be made upon them by the Communist Dictators, then they will force the western democracies into another World War in order that they may get in the first blow. As a prelude to their attack the public will be made aware of the dangers of International Communism. The danger to Christian-democracy will be emphasised. The atheistic-materialists, who have the western world in economic bondage, will call for a Christian Crusade. They will justify their atomic attacks upon Russia and China as Churchill justified his attack on Germany. They will say it was necessary to save our civilization. But don't let's fool ourselves. Regardless of how the case may be presented to the public the fact will remain that if World War Three is allowed to take place it will be fought to decide *whether Eastern Communism takes over the entire world or*

whether the Western Capitalists will continue to rule the international roost.

If World War Three is permitted to take place, the devastation will be so extensive that internationalists will continue to justify their contentions that **ONLY** a World Government, backed up by an international police force, can solve the various national and international problems without resorting to further wars. This argument will appear very logical to many people who overlook the fact that both the Eastern Communist leaders, and the Western Capitalist leaders, intend to ultimately bring into effect, **THEIR** ideas for an atheistic-totalitarian dictatorship.

People who wish to remain **FREE** can follow only one plan of action. They must support Christianity against **ALL** forms of atheism and secularism. They must support private responsible enterprise against cartels and combines. They must support those who advocate 'The New Economy' against those who would continue with the old.

When a person is in doubt regarding the right and wrong of anything, all he or she needs to do to solve their uncertainty is recite the first half of the Lord's Prayer **SLOWLY** and contemplate on the meaning of those wonderful words of wisdom. "*Our Father Who art in heaven . . . hallowed by Thy name Thy kingdom come Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven.*" It doesn't require more than a few minutes to decide if any act to be performed individually, or collectively is in accordance with the Will of God, or furthering the machinations of the Devil.

If we intend to save the future generations, from the fate being prepared for them by the Forces of Evil, we must take **IMMEDIATE ACTION . . . THERE IS NO TIME TO LOSE**. The reader may well ask: "But what action must we take?"

That is a very good question. If the answer wasn't provided there would be no justification for the publication of this book. Far too many men spend a great deal of time damning this and damning that. They are anti this and anti that. But very few speakers or writers who condemn an idea, an organization, or a movement, offer practical solutions to the problems, or make suggestions to bring to an end the Evils exposed.

FIRST: We must as individuals recognise the spiritual issues involved. Once again the Scriptures advise us how to accomplish this purpose. Ephesians 6th chapter 10th to 17th verses tells us. "Brethren be strengthened in the Lord and in the might of His power. Put on the armour of God, that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. *For our wrestling is not against flesh and blood, but against Principalities and the Powers, against the world rulers of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of wickedness on high.* Therefore take up the armour of God that you may be able to resist the evil day, and stand in all things perfect. Stand therefore, having girded your loins with **TRUTH**, and having put on the breast-plate of justice, and having your feet shod with the readiness of the Gospel of peace, in all things taking up the shield of Faith, with which you may be able to quench all the fiery darts of the Most Wicked One. And take unto you the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the spirit, that is, **THE WORD OF GOD.**"

SECOND: We must take *practical* steps and use *constitutional* means to counteract the threat of both international Communism and international Capitalism, and any other subversive ideologies which may try to destroy

TRUE Christian-democracy. In order to carry out the mandate in the above Gospel we must do the following things:—

A. *Demand monetary reforms.* Because selfishness and greed, and the desire for power, are the roots from which all evil grows it is only logical that constitutional means be instituted to take away the wealth, and curb the powers, of the leaders of all atheistic-materialistic groups who, in the first place, usurped it from the governments of the people. This being the TRUTH the tax-payers have a legal right to demand that their elected governments redress the wrongs committed against them; put an end to all forms of usury; and reimburse their treasury departments to the extent of the loans floated during the last century to fight wars fomented to further the interests of those who loaned the money and charged interest on these loans. If this advice is followed the Proletariat will have restored true democracy and the Soviet and Chinese dictators would have no excuse to disguise their Imperialistic ambitions under the cloak of anti-Capitalism.

B. *Monetary controls:* The electors must insist that the issue of money, and the control thereof, be placed back in the hands of the government where it rightfully belongs. By government is meant the top-level executive body chosen from the elected representatives because of their qualifications to conduct the affairs of the nation in an efficient and business-like manner, basing their decisions on democratic justice and Christian charity.

C. *Punitive action:* The electorate can justifiably demand that heavy penalties be imposed on all those found guilty of corruption and graft because these two evil practices are the principal means used by the agents of all revolutionary organizations to subvert, or force, others into doing their will. All subversive organizations must be outlawed and all people, proved to be members, must be made liable to punishment provided by the law. Those who advocate the violent overthrow of constitutional government do so in order that they may usurp wealth and power without having to work for it. Their punishment should therefore consist of performing manual labour and/or public services. Their hours should be extended 25 per cent. beyond the union limits, and their pay should be 25 per cent. below the union rates. The period of their detention should be decided by the way they improve from their negative attitude towards society and religion.

D. *Diplomatic negotiations:* Because the agents of the international conspiracy always work behind the scenes of government, and always use SECRET meetings and diplomacy to further their own plans and ambitions, secret negotiation should not be allowed under any circumstances. If government is to be "By the people; of the people; for the people"; then the people have every right to know every detail of what is going on.

E. *Christian Crusade.* Laymen of all Christian denominations should unite in the Name of God to put an end to bigotry and misunderstanding which enables anti-Christian ideologies to keep Christians divided and at logger-heads. The house divided within itself must fall. The Crusade should be organized for the purpose of educating the public in regard to the methods used by those who direct atheistic-materialistic ideologies. Special attention should be given to interesting the youth of our nations in the movement in order that they may be protected from the subversive actions of the agents of the conspirators. The Crusaders should be trained to take a POSITIVE approach when dealing with those who have joined

subversive organizations either willingly or because of ignorance. To abuse, to knock, and condemn persons only increases their resistance and makes them more anti-social.

By first gaining their confidence the Crusader is in position to prove to them that the heads of all atheistic-materialistic ideologies only use others as "Pawns in the Game" to further their secret plans and ambitions. Once a person is convinced he or she will be thrown into the discard just as soon as the directors of their movement consider they have outgrown their usefulness, this will hurt their pride and cause them to reflect upon the wisdom of their behaviour. Having once created doubt in their minds it is then possible to convince them by supplying them with suitable literature on the subject. It was to supply this need "Pawns In The Game" was published. A religious revival amongst the members of all Christian denominations is essential in order to change men's thinking in regard to the values and importance they place on worldly possessions. The hearts of men must be turned towards love of Almighty God. We must learn once again to take a real delight in rendering Him service and in performing His Holy Will. The National Federation of Christian Laymen has been organized to put this idea into action.

F. *United Nations.* Because the constitution of the United Nations comes up for revision this year, possible changes may be recommended. It is important, therefore, that all those who oppose internationalism in any form organize political pressure groups in *all* parties to urge that the delegates of the Christian-democratic nations do not lend themselves in any way to suggestions favouring the trial of a World Government, regardless of whether it is called a Super-nationalist government or disguised in any other way. Churchill's suggestions for a United States of Europe was only a move in the direction of internationalism. Only he can say whether it was intended to help the Eastern Communists or the Western Capitalists.

G. *Illegal traffic and trade:* Because the subversive 5th columns, and undergrounds, are organized, hidden, and subsist in the underworlds of large cities, and because no revolutionary effort can hope to succeed without the full co-operation of a well organized, properly trained, fully equipped, and well disciplined 5th column, or Underground organization, it is necessary that public opinion be organized to demand that all those engaged in illegal traffic and trade, or criminally connected with the underworld, shall be arrested and brought to trial regardless of what their political affiliations may be, or what position they hold in society. The public must be organized to give support to all honest police officers and law administrators. Public opinion expressed on the floor of the Houses of Parliament must insist that the underworlds be *CLEANED* up, and not just raided and scattered. The policy of raiding and scattering the underworld characters has only resulted in creating a hundred dens of iniquity where only one existed before. Those convicted should be treated as recommended in subsection 'C'.

H. *Publicity.* Christian Laymen must be organized to counteract the propaganda of those who advocate internationalism and the atheistic-materialistic ideologies. Local branches should be organized to insist that subversive propaganda be eliminated from the press, the air, and T.V. programmes. They should demand that time and space be made available

so the Christian-democratic way of life may be presented to the people. It is unfortunately TRUE that it is several centuries since Christian-Democracy functioned properly.

J. *Defeatism.* Every effort must be made to counteract the efforts of those who preach defeatism. They usually argue that there is nothing can be done to correct the existing conditions. They suggest that since the pending fate is inevitable it is no use worrying. The attitude of the Defeatist is like that of the professional rapist who advises his intended victim that, because her fate is inevitable, she might as well relax and enjoy it. Those who claim there is nothing we can do to escape totalitarianism ignore the fact that God exists and is interested in the destiny of man. People who get discouraged must be reminded that the only way they can save their immortal souls is to keep on fighting against the Forces of Evil, thus giving service to God. They must be made to realize that they won't be judged according to their achievements and victories, but solely on the merits of the *effort* they put into the Crusade.

K. *Brotherly Love.* Because God has provided mankind with *all* he requires for this earthly existence there is no logical reason why some of his creatures should live in opulence while others starve to death. The theories of the New Economists should be tried out to devise better methods for the more equitable distribution of the necessities of life. Once these have been assured to all human beings it will be a comparatively simple matter to persuade those who have too much to share it with those who have decidedly less and a greater need. To share what we have with others in need provides the greatest happiness it is possible to enjoy on this earth. By living in accordance with the plan of God, economic conditions would improve to such an extent that the establishment of homes, and the raising of families, could be undertaken in reasonable security. Conditions of 'Fear' and 'Uncertainty' would be abolished.

L. *Military Preparedness.* Military preparedness is absolutely necessary just as long as the conditions exposed in this book are allowed to continue. Everyone who accepts the hospitality of a country, and enjoys the privileges of citizenship, should be prepared to defend that country from aggressors, be they external foes or the enemy within. The only justification for fighting a war is to prevent subjugation by the enemy on the rational argument that as long as we have some resemblance of freedom left there is still hope that we can overcome the Forces of Evil and re-establish true Christian-democracy.

M. *Internal Security.* The best way to strengthen the internal security of any nation is to build up a strong and efficient Civil Defence organization. To permit of rapid development Civil Defence should be made part and parcel of the national internal security system. As such, it should be a Federal project and responsibility. This suggestion is particularly applicable to Canada because the Minister of Justice, supported by the Royal Canadian Mounted Police, is charged with the responsibility for the nation's internal security.

Civil Defence is the organizing and training of the civilian population into auxiliary units to augment the regular departments which render public service during normal conditions. Civil Defence workers are trained how to protect themselves, and the communities in which they live, in the event of attack by an enemy. Because our only potential enemies use their 5th Column and Underground organizations to overthrow the con-

stituted government by revolutionary action, and subjugate the population by means of terrorism, it stands to common sense that Civil Defence should be organized as a counter-revolutionary organization. The Civil Defence special police, and intelligence units, should therefore be trained under the supervision of the R.C.M.P. so they could co-operate with them to ensure our internal security during any emergency.

N. *Action. There is no time to lose.* In reading this book you have faced the challenge and your response to the action outlined, undertaken with a strong faith in God, will determine the future of humanity and bring about the overthrow of the Forces of Evil which plot to destroy our Christian-democratic way of life. The task is not beyond our capabilities. We must remember that the Devil's important nucleus of evil in this world at the present time is centred in no more than about three hundred master-minds.

O. *Faith: Hope: and Charity:* We must never forget that the Christian religion is based on Faith, Hope, and Charity, while all atheistic ideologies are based on doubt, hatred, and despair. Almighty God has permitted us to GRADUALLY solve many of the mysteries of NATURE in order that we would use rather than abuse these extraordinary benefits. We can now use or misuse atomic energy. If we allow it to be misused the Powers of Evil will undoubtedly kill off one half the human race and cripple most of the others. We can rest assured that amongst those who survive will be the agents of the Powers of Evil.

Almighty God has provided the human race with all we need to live. He has provided for our comfort and reasonable pleasures. It is our duty to see that all members of the human race share equally in the bounties and blessing provided by Almighty God. There should never be a time when the granaries of the western world are bursting at the seams, while the people of the Far East are dying by the millions from starvation. We must share freely and generously with others what we have above our own requirements, because it is certain *we cannot take anything with us when we die.*

P. *The Christian Crusade:* It is suggested that 'THE CROSS AND THE FLAG' be the slogan for the Christian Crusade. It is also suggested that the following anthem should be used to open or close all public meetings held in connection with the crusade:

"THE CROSS AND THE FLAG"

**"The Cross and The Flag our emblems shall be,
Our purpose in life to serve only Thee,
Thy Will shall be done . . . Thy Kingdom shall come
On earth as in Heaven Eternally."**

- | | |
|---|---|
| 1. The powers of Satan
Our God may deny.
And claim there's no heaven
For us when we die
All tyrants and despots
Our Faith may decry
Their torments and terrors
We'll always defy. | 2. We'll march into battle
Upholding Thy Name
No worldly enchantments
Our 'Cause' shall defame.
No evil enslavements
Shall swerve from their goal
Thy militant Legions
Till they reach Thy Fold. |
| 3. What doth a man profit
To gain the whole world.
By serving 'neath banners
Hell's agents unfurled?
We'll hold to Thy promise.
"Hell shall not prevail."
O Lord give us wisdom
Vile plots to curtail. | 4. Men seek greater riches
Use wealth to gain power.
But Lord, We all need Thee.
Life's span's but an hour.
Through darkness to daylight
Sustain us with grace.
We'll fight on to glory,
We'll run the Good Race.* |

* Since writing the above Dr. Joseph Roff set it to music. It has been published in two editions by The Neil A. Kjos Music Co. of Chicago, Illinois. One edition is for four voices while a 'Special Edition' is for Choirs and community singing. A copy will be supplied to the Organizers of all NFOCL Study Groups.

NOTE.—The predictions made in the last chapter were made before the MSS was submitted to the printers March 1st, 1955.

"The National Federation of Christian Laymen"

The National Federation of Christian Laymen is now being organized and a charter is being applied for. Our purpose is to try and unite all existing Christian Laymen's organizations to combat all forms of atheistic-materialism. The N.F.O.C.L. will be kept strictly non-partisan and non-denominational. It is not intended to interfere with the autonomy of any existing Christian organizations.

The purpose of publishing "PAWNS IN THE GAME" was to find out how many citizens are interested in taking constitutional action to end the International Conspiracy as exposed in this book, and to take legal action to break the economic stranglehold a few Internationalists have obtained on the Governments and peoples of the so called Free Nations by their practice of systematically applied usury.

It is suggested that interested persons organize branches of the N.F.O.C.L. in their cities and towns and farming communities. Each group should provide itself with a library chosen from the books listed on another page. The material in the books will provide matter for thought and subjects for discussion at study groups. When local branches have been organized it is intended to send speakers, well qualified to explain the various angles of International affairs, to address public meetings sponsored by the local branches of the N.F.O.C.L.

Our Policy

1. We advocate Christianity and oppose atheistic-materialism.
2. We support Nationalism and oppose Internationalism of any kind.
3. We advocate responsible private industry and oppose cartels and combines.
4. We advocate Loyalty to the Constitution and oppose subversive activities.
5. We support lawful authority and oppose organized crime.
6. We advocate the practice of ethics in trade and commerce and oppose all forms of illegal traffic and trade.
7. We recommend brotherly love amongst all Christian people and oppose bigotry in any form.
8. We stand for Liberty and oppose licentiousness.
9. We stand for Freedom as opposed to Dictatorships and tyranny.
10. We advocate justice for all and favours for none.
11. We recommend that punishment should be made to fit the crime.
12. We advocate National Preparedness against internal and external foes.
13. We advocate active interest and participation in political, economic, health and educational matters as opposed to apathy, indifference, and despair.

Join Our Crusade

TO: THE NATIONAL FEDERATION OF
CHRISTIAN LAYMEN

A. Herridge
77 Otter Crescent
Toronto 12,
Ontario,

Please accept my donation of \$5.00
to aid in the educational work being
done by the N.F.O.C.L. Send me your
monthly bulletin, constitution and by-
laws.

(Please print name and
address in ink.)

Name..... Add.....

City..... Prov.....

The N.F.O.C.L. is non-political, non-denominational. Our purpose is to convert people who have been deceived into believing in atheistic materialism by telling them THE TRUTH regarding God's Plan for Creation. We fight to retain our National autonomy, responsible private industry, and God-Given Rights and Prerogatives.

Good Literature Hard To Obtain

WARNING

In the past, two methods have been used to prevent the public from learning the TRUTH regarding the International Conspiracy. Agents of the men who feed the public on deceits and lies buy up all the copies of books put into circulation to reveal the TRUTH, and destroy them; or they 'persuade' wholesale and retail book vendors to tell their customers that the books are out of print.

The N.F.O.C.L. have made arrangements to obtain for the public the following books which are hard to obtain but very interesting and informative. The N.F.C.O.L. do NOT agree with ALL that is written in these books. The Publications committee are agreed, however, that ALL of them contain facts which throw a great deal of light on various aspects of the International Conspiracy. Those who have read "Pawns In The Game" will be able to decide what they should believe and what they should not.

"Pawns In The Game" by William Guy Carr.	\$1 each; 6 for \$5; 100 for \$65.
"The Cross and The Flag" by William Guy Carr. An anthem, 25c post paid. Set to music by Dr. Jos. Roff.	
"The Atomic Spies" by Oliver Pilat	\$3.00
"The Federal Reserve Conspiracy" by Eustace C. Mullins	\$1.00
"The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" by Victor E. Marsden	50c.
"Lightning Over The Treasury Building" by John R. Elson	\$1.00
"World Dictatorship" by Hilary Cotter and R. De Roiste	75c.
"Behind Communism" by Frank L. Britton	\$1.00
"Zionist Network" by Sen. J. B. Tenney	\$1.00
"The Nameless War" by Capt. A. H. M. Ramsay, M.P.	\$1.00
"From Admiral to Cabin Boy" by Admiral Sir Barry Domville, K.B.E., C.B., C.G.M., R.N.	\$3.00
"The Iron Curtain Over America" by John Beaty	\$3.00
"Douglas MacArthur" The untold story, by Hunt	\$5.00
"Rulers of Russia" by Rev. Denis Fahey	50c.
"Retreat From Victory" by Sen. Jos. McCarthy	\$1.00
"May God Forgive Us" by Robt. H. W. Welch	50c.
"Zion's Fifth Column" by Sen. J. B. Tenney	\$1.00
"The Palestine Plot" by B. Jensen	75c.
"Canadian Intelligence Service" Monthly publication. 12 issues	\$2.00

ORDER FORM

SEND NO MONEY

PAY C.O.D

To The Publications Committee From
National Federation of
Christian Laymen,
8 Dalbot Road,
Willowdale, Ontario, Canada.

Name.....
Add.....
City.....
Province or State.....

Please send me the books listed on the attached
sheet of paper. I will pay C.O.D.

Signed.....

About the Author

At the early age of twelve the author was thoroughly indoctrinated into the Bolshevik ideology by two revolutionary missionaries who travelled on the same ship with him out to the Orient in 1907. Unlike many others he didn't swallow the bait they offered him 'Hook, Line, and Sink'. He decided to keep an open mind, and to investigate matters thoroughly, before

reaching any conclusions. His investigations and studies of all angles of the International Conspiracy have taken him to nearly every country in the world.

Commander Carr has had a distinguished Naval Career. During World War One he served as Navigating Officer of H.M. Submarines. In World War Two he was Naval Control Officer for the St. Lawrence; then Staff Officer Operations at Shelbourne, N.S.; then Senior Naval Officer at Goose Bay, Labrador. As an Officer on the Staff of Commodore Reginald Brock he organized the 7th Victory Loan for the twenty-two Royal Canadian Naval Training Divisions.

As an author he has previously published the seven books listed above. Some were specially bound for inclusion in The Royal Library; The Library of The Imperial War Museum; and the Sir Millington Drake Library (which is bequeathed to Eton College), and the Braille Library for the Blind. Several of his books have been published in European



WILLIAM GUY CARR, R.D.
COMMANDER R.C.N. (R) RET'D

Books Previously published by same author.

By Guess and By God.

Hell's Angels of the Deep.

High and Dry.

Good Hunting.

Out of the Mists.

Checkmate in the North.

Brass Hats and Bell Bottomed Trousers.

languages.

Commander Carr is known to many Canadians who have attended his public lectures. He toured Canada for the Canadian Clubs in 1930-31. He warned people of the existence of an International Conspiracy. He foretold that the conspirators would, unless checked, drag the World into another Global War. In the years between 1931 and 1939 he addressed Social and Service Clubs all over Ontario. In 1944 and 1945 he was sent on another lecture tour of Canada by The Naval authorities. He explained why it would be necessary to win the Peace, if the fruits of military victory were not to be thrown away for a second time in less than fifty years.

Commander Carr is determined to inform as many people as possible regarding the Evil Forces which adversely affect all our lives, and the lives of our children. His book will be an eye-opener to parents, clergymen, teachers, students, statesmen, politicians, and labour leaders.

**THE
INTERNATIONAL
CONSPIRACY
EXPLAINED**

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS



William Guy Carr

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover,
Dir. of F.B.I.
Washington D.C.
U.S.A.

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

January, 1957.

Published by Publications Committee National Federation Christian Laymen



Vol. 1 No. 47

HUNGARY'S BETRAYAL

ONE WORLDERS

In November N.B.N. stated that it was informed The Voice of America, and Radio Free Europe had encouraged Hungarian students to start a revolt by making them promises of outside help which the broadcasters knew couldn't be kept. The result of this betrayal is that 5% of the anti-communists in Hungary have been slaughtered, or forced into exile. The anti-communist underground has been exposed. The Communist secret police and authorities have been killed or thrown out of office. Agentur of the Illuminati are now in absolute control.

On Dec. 3rd, the Globe and Mail, Toronto, told how a Jesuit Priest, Fr. F. Osuski, now of Guelph, Ontario, had given spiritual solace to three million Communist-dominated Slovaks who listened to his sermons illegally. Fr. Osuski is reported to have said "From 1954 onward we knew, as a clear and definite policy; that we must not, under any circumstances, speak of revolution to the people behind the Iron Curtain. We knew ... that the Americans could not help the uprisings".

Why did the G & M inform Communist leaders that three million of their slaves listened to Radio Free Europe? Why did the members of the U.S. Legation in Budapest not warn the students they were being deceived? On Nov. 25th a news dispatch from Washington admitted the U.S. Legation in Budapest had been operating an illegal short-wave radio. They must have known all that was going on.

What happened in Hungary is a typical example of how the 'SECRET' government of the Illuminati operates behind the scenes of the government formed of men elected by the people; ALL electors should demand that their representatives dig out the traitors.

All those who advocate any kind of a ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, other than the Kingship of Christ, knowingly, or unknowingly, further the Illuminati's long range plans for ultimate undisputed control of the world's affairs because the Illuminati conspire to usurp the powers of that government as soon as it is formed.

The N.B.N. in the October issue explained how the Illuminati planned in the final phase of their conspiracy, to make Atheists and Christians exterminate each other and leave the field clear for them to crown their leader King-despot of the Universe. The Hungarian abortive revolt was engineered by agents of the Illuminati to try out the effectiveness of their plot to subjugate mankind.

The Ottawa Journal Nov. 21st, 1956, published a story headed "SOMETHING BETTER AFTER COMMUNISM SAYS CHINA'S CHOU". It reads "Communist China's Premier was quoted here, Singapore, Monday night as saying he is quite sure that after Communism would come 'Something Better'."

On Dec. 4th many newspapers quoted ONE WORLDER Dr. Brock Chisholm, Vice-president of the World Federal Mental Health Organization, as saying, "The job of the present generation is to help people survive everywhere until that supra-national government can be formed". At a Mental Health meeting held in Victoria College B.C., he said, "There must be a major change in the world's thinking, eliminating such boundaries to brotherhood as color, creed, and geography. Up to now we have just swallowed whatever our parents told us. There is no reason why any of us should believe anything our parents believe. This is a new world." He is preaching psychopolitics in the raw.

NOT RECORDED

18 JAN 31 1957

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-82 BY SP4 BJA/DW

0455251

60 FEB 6 1957

One of our readers accused us of being untruthful when we said "Ordained ministers of the Gospel have been disciplined and gagged by their superiors for telling the TRUTH regarding the danger from Fluorination, and for making known the fact that the Illuminati have established a SECRET GOVERNMENT behind the scenes of the visable government. He demanded the names of those who have been silenced.

N.B.N. will never divulge the names of those who supply truthful information. We don't name those who disciplined the priests because we believe they, like millions of others, don't realize their danger. Our policy is to try and restore unity of purpose among ALL Christians by making known the TRUTH regarding the Luciferian conspiracy.

With this purpose in mind members of our editorial board have interviewed several Ecclesiastical authorities. None have been able to deny the TRUTH of any statement published to date. One of the Highest church authorities said he thought too much attention was being paid to the Protocols. We replied that we based our campaign on our knowledge of the "ORIGINAL WRITINGS OF THE ORDER AND SECT OF THE ILLUMINATI" AS EXPOSED BY THE BAVARIAN GOVERNMENT IN 1786, and by study of the development of this conspiracy as revealed by history since that date.

Another top-level church authority said "We had to silence certain Priests. Parishioners became alarmed who we could never get interested in parish affairs. They demanded the Church take immediate action. We advised them to pray and leave the matter in God's hands". We thank God for this evidence that our message is taking hold on thinking people. We ask ALL Christians to pray earnestly for their ministers.

We agree that there is no need for alarm. In the final analysis the Gates of Hell will not prevail against the church of Christ. What is needed is more Christian action to back up our prayers. We need to organize well informed public opinion and then direct its FORCE along constitutional channels. If this advice had been taken the abortive revolt in Hungary would never have started. The blame for the sacrifice of thousands of lives and the exile of tens of thousands of other Christians rests squarely on the shoulders of those who having eyes with which to see refuse to recognise

the TRUTH wh(it was made known to them.

The sooner ALL Christians place spiritual values before material consideration in our homes, and places of worship, the sooner will God intervene and save those who deserve to be saved.

POLITICAL CHICANERY

N.B.N. told how the Abbes Dion and O'Neill, professors at Laval University, Quebec, were disciplined because they published a brief condemning political chicanery. Since then the Hon. Yves Prevost, Provincial Secretary in Duplessis Union National Quebec Government, smeared the priests by telling the press the professors had stated "Communism is a myth." He asked the public to believe Communism is no myth. He assured them that the Duplessis "Padlock Laws" provided full protection against the menace.

The Abbes actually wrote as follows: "Communism, as presented to the masses of Quebec, is a myth. Communist reality is not that which the popular image masks." That is very different from what Mr. Prevost would like the public to believe. We may well ask "Why would a minister of the government try to deceive the public on a matter of this kind?"

The answer is simple. The "Padlock Laws" only control Communism in Quebec, they do not abolish or destroy it. Similarly the R.C.M.P. and the F.B.I. control Communism on the National level in North America. Any person, group or government will always try to control the destructive forces they intend to use to further their own selfish plans and ambitions. This being a fact, Communism, as presented to the masses, is a myth. The Abbes are right. Mr. Prevost is wrong. COMMUNISM COULD BE WIPED OUT IN NORTH AMERICA IN 24 HOURS WITHOUT BLOODSHED IF THE ILLUMINATI DID NOT PROTECT THE COMMUNIST PARTIES. The Illuminati intend to use the destructive force of Communism until they are ready to crown their leader King-Despot of the universe.

NOTICE

"News Behind The News" is now the official organ of the National Federation of Christian Laymen. It's growth will depend entirely upon the support it receives from readers.

NEW YEARS GREETING

We hope 1957 will be the most challenging year to ALL our readers. We are in the semi-final round in our fight against the Luciferian conspiracy. Earnest prayers, coupled with untiring effort, will give us spiritual strength to deliver the knockout blow. Victory is assured. Our strategy should be to cut down the length of time before that blow is delivered. God helps those who help themselves. He will send His beloved Son again to restore law and order just as soon as we PROVE we deserve His intervention on our behalf. He wants us to exercise our God given RIGHTS in accordance with His Law and the Constitutions of our countries. What has happened to the brave anti-communists in Hungary bears out the TRUTH of what Comdr. Carr has stated repeatedly. "Wars and Revolutions are not the solution to our problems."

IS NASSER A JEW ?

N.B.N., in previous issues, said Nasser was an agent of the Illuminati. He has been made head of Grand Orient Masonry in Egypt. Weishaupt, when head of the Illuminati in 1772, organized the Grand Orient Lodges to be the secret headquarters from which the Illuminati's agents could direct the Luciferian conspiracy. Ever since then the Grand Orient Lodges have been financed by international Jewish Bankers. But most of them are Khazars who secretly hate the 'Lesser Jews'. Christ denounced them as "Them who say they are Jews, but are not, and do lie". Nasser is now reported persecuting the 'Lesser Jews' in revenge for Israel's invasion of the Sinai Desert. Reporters can't understand why 500 wealthy money-lenders and the Chief Rabbis in Egypt go free.

The answer is simple. The Illuminati used the Zionists to spark the blaze that caused Britain and France to take action which split the western allies and strained the relationship between Zionists and Arabs almost to breaking point. One of N.B.N.'s correspondents in Germany reports: "According to Genevieve Tabouis, the well known European journalist, Nasser is the grandson of a Polish (Khazar) Jew named Nasserbaum whose tomb is in Cairo. The head-stone bears the proper name in Yiddish, and Nasser in Arabic".

What is happening in Egypt is only a repetition of what Comdr. Carr explained in "Pawns In The Game" happened to the 'Lesser Jews' in Russia prior to 1917, and in Germany

prior to 1917. They were used to foment trouble to further the plans of the Illuminati and then left to their fate. Jacob Schiff and his associates financed the 'Lesser Jews' in Russia. The same group financed Lenin to usurp power once the Jewish Mensheviks had done the dirty work.

The Warburgs financed the 'Lesser Jews' to foment trouble in Germany from 1917 onwards. Warburg's international banking associates financed Hitler's rise to power. This caused World War Two. Again the 'Lesser Jews' were abandoned to their fate. The Illuminati try to conceal the fact that approximately 5,500,000 'Lesser Jews' reported to have been exterminated in Germany were smuggled into Palestine, North Africa, and North America. Once again they are being used by the Illuminati to foment conditions calculated to result in World War Three.

The Protocols clearly state that those who direct the conspiracy will sacrifice as many of the 'Lesser Jews' as is necessary to further their secret plans and ambitions. By making these truths known many Jews are being converted to the Christian religion. One young Jew with a brilliant mind, a charming personality, and a most ethical approach to all business problems became deeply interested in what Commander Carr had exposed in this regard. He began to tell other Jewish business men the TRUTH. N.B.N. has been informed, as this is being written, that the man referred to has just been killed accidentally. May God rest his soul.

WORLD GOVERNMENT

Mr. Gilbert McAllister, Secretary - General of the World Association of Parliamentarians for World Government has long supported the work of building a Jewish National Home in Palestine.

Mr. McAllister must have known that the State of Israel was only given sovereignty to enable the Illuminati to enter the second last phase of their conspiracy -- War between Islam and Political Zionism.

Lectures based on the Illuminati's plan were published by Victor Marsden in 1921. Ch.3 - Par. 15 says: "Ever since that time we have been leading the Peoples from one disenchantment to another so that in the end they should turn also from us in favor of a King-despot... whom we are preparing for the world". In our booklet look up "Israel", we explain how conditions will develop in the Middle East.

FINANCIAL POLICY OF N.F.C.L.

The National Federation of Christian Laymen follow a pay as we go policy. We do not employ any paid help or authorize agents to solicit money on our behalf. We rely entirely on the sale of our literature to finance our educational program. We deeply appreciate the generosity of those who have enabled us to do what has already been accomplished. The interest in our work, being shown by the general public, is most encouraging. Give us the names of people who are just slumbering but not dead.

"CARDINAL MINDSZENTY"

Dec. 5th newspapers told how 29 days of torture caused Cardinal Mindszenty to make a confession of guilt he knew to be a lie. "Look" magazine says the Cardinal told Leslie Bain that he was stripped naked, beaten for days with a rubber hose, deprived of food, forced to watch obscene orgies, and questioned for hours without being permitted to sleep.

This treatment is called pain and drug hypnosis according to the Luciferian inspired theories of Freud. In the Lenin Institute, Moscow, it is called Psychopolitics. Those who have been experimenting in scientific brain washing have used men and women as subjects who were known for their patriotism, valour, physical endurance, or for their faith and piety. The results have proved beyond doubt that it is scientifically possible to turn the strongest men and women into abject slaves ready to do, or say, anything they are told by those who have control over them. The object is to deprive human beings of the use of the intellect and Free wills with which God endowed us.

The vast majority of Psychiatrists are honest men devoted to the cure of those suffering mental sickness. They acknowledge their special talents come from God. But there are those who serve the Illuminati in the sphere of Psychopolitics as explained in "Brainwashing" by K. Goff and in "The Red Fog Over America" by W. G. Carr.

RECOMMENDED READING

We ask you to help us distribute more widely the following.

"News Behind the News"

12 issues..... \$2.00

"Pawns In The Game"	
by Wm. Guy Carr.....	1.50
The history and ramifications of the Luciferian conspiracy.	
"The Red Fog Over America"	
by Wm. Guy Carr.....	1.50
How the conspiracy was introduced and developed in America.	
"The Protocols"	
by Victor Marsden.....	.75
Who direct the plot, and how.	
"The Devils Poison"	
by Wm. Guy Carr.....	.15
The truth about flourine and fluoridation.	
"The International Conspiracy"	
by Wm. Guy Carr.....	.10
A handy, condensed version of the Luciferian Plot.	
"The Menace of World Government"	
by A. K. Chesterton.....	.10
"Brainwashing"	
by Kenneth Goff.....	1.50
Psychopolitics exposed	
"The Mystery of Freemasonry Unveiled"	
by Cardinal Y. Rodriguez of Chile..	3.00
"Canadian Intelligence Service"	
Ron Gostick Editor 12 issues.....	2.00
"The Synagogue of Satan".....	.10
"Look Up Israel"	.10

Special discounts for quantity orders. Please send money order or in Canada ask that literature be sent C. O. D.

NOTICE

This "News Behind the News" is published by the N.F.C.L. Those receiving this issue are invited to support this effort to keep the public informed.

1. Purchase and distribute copies to your friends - 12 for \$1; 50 for \$3; 100 for \$5.
2. Take out an annual subscription - \$2 for 12 issues, \$5 for three years.
3. Contribute to the Publications Committee of the N.F.C.L. to enable us to send copies to our representatives at all levels of government, and to others interested in politics, education and religion.

Help us to counteract the false and evil propaganda undermining Christian society.

A. Herridge, Secretary,
Publications Committee, N.F.C.L.,
77 Otter Crescent, Toronto, Ont.

National Federation of Christian Science Teachers

pamphlet - News Behind the News

DO-6

OFFICE OF DIRECTOR
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
II 955 251

Mr. Tolson _____
Mr. Boardman _____
Mr. Belmont _____
Mr. Mohr _____
Mr. Nease _____
Mr. Parsons _____
Mr. Rosen _____
Mr. Tamm _____
Mr. Trotter _____
Mr. *M. J. [initials]* _____
Mr. Clayton _____
Tele. Room _____
Mr. Holloman _____
Miss Holmes _____
Miss Gandy _____

P

1- ENCLOSURE
(news behind the news)

REC- 31

105-38603-5

16 MAR 18 1958

CRIME RECORDS

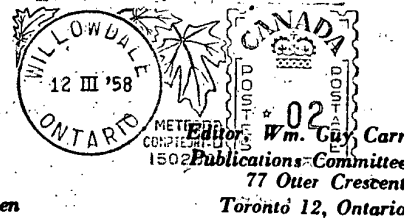
194
61 MAR 21 1958

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover,
Director of F.B.I.,
Washington, D.C., U. S.

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

Authorized as 2nd class
mail by Post Office
Department, Ottawa

Published by Publications Committee National Federation Christian Laymen



Vol. 2. No. 5

March 1958.

SUBJUGATION THROUGH FLUORIDATION or THE TRUTH ABOUT FLUORINE

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 5-31-82 BY SP4BJA/OFW
955251

Having twenty seven grandchildren, I decided to find out if fluoridation would be beneficial to them or not, and, having been closely connected with hospitals and medical research workers since 1925, I had ready access to men and women who are recognised as the greatest authorities in the field of medical and nutritional research. What I learned about Fluorine and fluorine poisoning, I pass on to the parents and doctors of America, and challenge any fluoridationist to deny the TRUTH of what I publish.

Fluorine is the most lethal poison known to man. Its 'wildness' and uncontrollability are due to its intense affinities for so many other elements; its eagerness to form stable compounds; its terrible lethal qualities and its peculiarities. It is odorless, tasteless and colorless. Scientists, before the era of the Roman Empire, referred to it as "The Devil's Breath". In the late 1700's Scheele called it "Chemistry's Hell Cat". Moisson, in 1886, first produced it in gaseous form. It was first compounded with carbon by Joseph Simons, in the mid 1930's, while doing research work at Pennsylvania State College. German scientists discovered how to produce a pure essence of Fluorine which is so deadly that if ONE SINGLE DROP comes in contact with the skin of ANY living creature-animal or man- it will cause death. One of the strange peculiarities of Fluorine is its ability to travel along the nerve trunks and paralyze the breathing apparatus, like Polio.

Scientists in the University of Toronto proved that Fluorine ingested into the HUMAN body is cumulative and harmful. (Professors M. P. Ham and Doreen Smith, Dep't. of Food Chemistry wrote "Fluorine Balance Studies on Four Infants" and "Fluorine Balance Studies On Three Women" published in the "Journal of Nutrition" (American) Vol. 53, No. 2, June 1954. These studies proved conclusively that the greater part of fluorine ingested by human beings in food and drink is retained in the body.

Despite the claims made by fluoridationists, there is a great difference between natural Fluorine and Sodium Fluoride; natural Fluorine is found in the leaves and fruit of ALL members of the vegetable kingdom. Sodium Fluoride is extracted from ore during the manufacture of Aluminum and other metals.

The Creator caused Fluorine in the earth's crust to combine with other elements, thus controlling its 'Wildness'. Small quantities are released into the soil and the waters of the earth by erosion. Land and marine plants pick up minute quantities of this fluorine through their roots, and, after a miraculous process known as metabolism, the fluorine is deposited in the leaves and fruits of the plants. All creatures feeding on grasses, leaves and fruits ingest this natural fluorine.

Living on a normal diet of 'Natural foods' an adult human being ingests from 476 to 706 milligrams of Fluorine per day. (Machle, Scott and Largent, '42; McClure, '49; Ham and Smith, '54)

Nature (God) intended fluorine to GRADUALLY harden the bony structure. When a human being eats a NATURAL Diet, from infancy to maturity, the balance of the trace element-fluorine-in the growing body is PERFECT; the hardening of the bony structure of the body proceeds gradually, and the person reaches normal size with strong bones and teeth. Lack of natural fluorine in the body, during the growing period, results in soft bones which are vulnerable to attack by germs which cause caries in the teeth, T.B., and other diseases of the bones. Too much fluorine, ingested too soon, causes the premature hardening and arrested growth femur or thigh-bones (known as Legg-Perthes disease). The calcium of the bones is extracted by the fluorine.

According to research workers, visible signs of fluorine poisoning are mottled teeth; misplaced and malformed teeth; enlarged and misshapen roots. Fluorine, in excess of the trace intended by nature, also causes malformation of the jaw bone by reducing the size of the toothsockets. This harmful effect can proceed to the stage where the dental canals in the teeth close and shut off the supply of blood to the nerve in the cusp. The roots of the teeth fuse with the jaw bone and extraction becomes difficult without breaking off the dead teeth or chiseling them out. Dead teeth

Subjugation --- cont'd.

cause pyorrhea and gingivitis. (Note:- Dr. H. Trendley Dean, former dental director of the U.S. Public Health Service, published a long series of reports on the poisonous effects of naturally occurring fluorides on teeth 1933 to 1949. Dr. Webster, head of the Royal College of Dental Surgeons, Toronto, had previously discovered what Dr. Dean made the subject of his reports.)

Because human beings do not mature physically until their early twenties, Nature (God) arranged we should grow two sets of teeth; the first to serve early childhood; the second set to serve us the rest of our lives. Baby teeth are intended to fall out as the permanent teeth mature. This will not happen if too much fluorine has been ingested during infancy; that is why manufacturers of toothpastes containing fluorides warn parents that children under six years of age should not be permitted to use their brands.

Research workers in Departments of Food Chemistry have been doing research on thousands of childrens teeth for the past fifteen years. According to my information, the hardening of the enamel is only the FIRST effect of fluorine on the childrens teeth. As the poison accumulates, the aforementioned damage occurs and dentists have to use braces and prolonged expensive treatments to correct the misplaced and damaged teeth. No person raised from infancy on a natural diet of live foods which have NOT been denatured by preservatives or manufacturing processes, will be affected by caries. Caries, misplaced teeth and malformed jaws were unknown among aboriginal peoples until after they departed from their natural diet, due to contact with so-called civilization. (I have the written assurance of practising dentists that even painting teeth with fluorine causes them to become so brittle in five years time that it is impossible to use a drill on them without shattering the tooth.

Scientists reasoned that if upsetting the balance of fluorine could have such drastic effects on the teeth, jaws and thigh bones, then it must surely have harmful effects on other parts of the body because of its eagerness to combine and form stable compounds.

Recent basic scientific research indicates that flourides exert poisonous action by forming insoluble compounds with the alkali earth elements, especially calcium (lime) and magnesium that are essential for the processes of life. The trace element Magnesium plays a critical role in the action of the vital enzymes essential to ALL life. Fluorine - even one part in fifteen million parts of water - was proved by McClure to paralyze enzymes. Dr. E. M. Josephson says that when enzymes cease to function MYASTHENIA GRAVIS, diabetes and cancer in infants and children result.

Another source of Fluorine is found in the use of aluminum utensils. Research workers explained to me that when foods are cooked in or stored in aluminum, a chemical reaction takes place which releases traces of fluorine which are absorbed by the food and then ingested by those who eat it. Directing their research along these lines, hospital records proved that since aluminum took the place of iron, steel, copper, tin and earthenware for the preparation, cooking and storing of foods, and prepared baby foods have been put on the market, there has been a steady increase in the number of people afflicted with the following diseases;

1. COLITIS (Disturbances in the intestines and alimentary tracts.)
2. COELIAC (Disturbances of organs in the area of the diaphragm)
3. LEGG-PERTHES DISEASE (Arrested development and premature hardening of the femur and thigh and knee joints in children approaching teen age. This disease was extremely rare prior to 1945. Since 1954 Dr. Alan Carrie of Toronto has treated between 120 and 140 cases a year.)
4. POLIO. (Paralysis of the muscles which control the breathing apparatus. Polio kills its victims in exactly the same manner as Nerve Gas-Fluorine. Atropine as an antidote is reported effective in both cases.)
5. NEPHROSIS. Diseases of the kidneys, both chronic and acute, generally diagnosed as nephritis. (Nephritis is now credited with killing more children under 15 years of age than other more publicized diseases, including all forms of tuberculosis, polio, rheumatic fever and heart disease.)
6. MUSCULAR DYSTROPHY (Seems related to polio.)
7. CANCER in children (Practically unknown 30 years ago.)
8. MYASTHENIA GRAVIS, Cystic fibrosis and Cerebral palsy, all of which attack infants and very young children, either before birth or soon after they are born. Approximately 10,000 babies are born each year with Cerebral palsy; 7,000 with Cystic fibrosis, and 100,000 infants develop Myasthenia Gravis.
9. BRONCHITIS and chronic ailments of the breathing apparatus.

Dr. Leo Spira, M.D., Ph.D., M.R.C.S., London, Vienna and New York - recognized as one of the greatest living authorities on Fluorine - is author of the book "The Drama of Fluorine" - states definitely that he has proved that thousands of people, whose ailments have been diagnosed under a great variety of medical terms are, in actual fact, suffering from fluorine poisoning, having ingested more fluorine than nature intended. He states positively that aluminum utensils do release fluorine into the food, stating how he cured thousands of cases of eczema (which had defied

treatment for years) by simply advising those afflicted to discontinue using aluminum utensils in their homes. He also names other symptoms of chronic fluorine poisoning - constipation alternating with diarrhea; chronic gastric and duodenal disturbances, gas, etc., Boils and ulcers. Brittle finger and toe nails. Bronchitis. (I am informed on reliable authority that those AT THE TOP persuaded the U.S. Government to name Fluorine gas (as stockpiled for war purposes) "NERVE GAS"; so the lethal, diabolical qualities of fluorine would not become generally known and spoil their chances of having fluoridation of the public water supplies being generally accepted. NERVE GAS will kill ALL FLESH with which it comes in contact if used as a spray for military purposes. The German militarists had tons of this gas stockpiled when they surrendered. Why they did not use it to ward off defeat and unconditional surrender, has never been made public.)

Dr. Victor Vaughan, for thirty years head of the Medical College of the University of Michigan, Ann Arbor; and Dr. A. P. Matthews of the College of Medicine, University of Cincinnati, Ohio, both confirm the harmful effects of fluorine, even when ingested in minute quantities regularly. They explained to the U.S. Federal Trade Commission, in detail, HOW fluorine poison works and HOW it attacks the blood; tissues, and bones of the human body: also that the degree of acute symptoms and sudden death depends on how much is ingested at one time, and how cumulative quantities produce chronic symptoms. (A condensation of their evidence can be obtained by sending for "Devil's Poison, The Truth about Fluorine" as published by the National Federation of Christian Laymen. "Pawns In The Game" and "The Red Fog Over America" also refer to this.)

These research workers did not express opinions - they stated proven FACTS. Dr. Victor Vaughan says in regard to Fluorine; "I say most of these poisons are carried by the blood and lymphs to every part of the body, or to various parts of the body, and they have the opportunity to be brought in contact with all features of the body...They have a selective action; they will combine with certain tissues; others they will not combine with. They may add something foreign; they may take something away, or they may simply rearrange the structure of the living tissue. Then the body tries to get rid of these things (Fluorides) and pours them back into the intestines, and they may be absorbed and go round again."

This evidence explains why postmortems (performed on animals and human beings that died from chronic fluorine poisoning), invariably disclose signs of serious deterioration in the intestinal and alimentary tracts. The kidneys also become diseased trying to eliminate the poison. This should explain to the medical profession WHY Colitis and Coeliac have become so common in children under teen-age, and WHY Nephrosis has become the killer of more children under teen-age than many of the more widely publicized diseases.

Chittenden and Underhill, internationally known research workers, also discovered that Fluorine ingested with food and drink destroyed their nutritional value by destroying the vitamins and enzymes. McClure, another recognized authority on Fluorine, reported, between 1933 and 1936, that bow-legs, hemophilia, crippling arthritis, pyorrhea, loss of teeth, diabetes, kidney disease, sterility, blindness due to cataracts and cancer, and other diseases are traceable to fluorides naturally occurring in water. His researches disclosed that the average adult eating a normal diet ingests from 476 to 706 milligrams of Fluorine per day.

Doctors and Dentists who advocate fluoridation invariably state "Very little is known about fluorine except that it is not harmful when ingested 1 PPM. in water". When they make this statement they tell a half truth; 1 PPM. in water will not have immediate harmful effects, but McClure, says; "One part of fluoride in fifteen million parts of water inhibits, or paralyzes, the action of enzymes upon which life depends."

Taking their cue from McClure's findings, research workers in the University of Toronto, and elsewhere, found that fluorine ingested with food, destroyed its nutritional values and caused pellagra, which, in plain language, means vitamin and other dietary deficiencies. They also confirmed the findings of Chittenden and Underhill. Dr. Albert P. Matthews explained how fluorine did this to the U. S. Federal Trade Commission; docket 540 records him as saying:- "Fluorine unites with the various essential constituents of the food substances called FOOD ACCESSORY SUBSTANCES OR VITAMINS and then changes these substances so they no longer exert their usual beneficial action on the body". In other words, fluoridation would not only provide a market for the poisonous by-product of firms manufacturing aluminum and other metals, it would build up the business of those who sell vitamin pills. Dentists would lose business filling cavities caused by caries, but would reap a much richer harvest, financially; by treating misplaced and deformed teeth in children; treating pyorrhea and gingivitis in people of middle age, and extracting teeth and supplying dentures for people past middle age. The medical profession would have more and more patients to treat from the cradle to the grave!

According to the authorities quoted, it would appear that every human being who drinks fluorinated water takes a sufficient quantity to make them invalids suffering from one form of disease or

Subjugation -- cont'd.

another after passing middle age. Treatment could prolong our lives but would not cure us from the harmful cumulative effects of the fluorine! Doctors would reap a tremendous harvest keeping us alive! These FACTS rather knock on the head the claims by dentists and medical men, who promote fluoridation, "That they act unselfishly".

If your doctor does not know the TRUTH about Fluorine, as stated in the medical encyclopedias and publications we have referred to, then he is obviously unable to diagnose acute and chronic fluorosis when he sees it. He is therefore not qualified to act as your family doctor. We urge the mothers of America to ask their doctors the following questions; demand satisfactory answers and do not let them put you off.

ONE. If medical research had not associated fluorine with cancer, particularly as it is affecting more and more children, why have hospitals treating cancer patients stopped using aluminum utensils for preparing, cooking and storing foods? If Fluorine (1 PPM.) is not harmful, why do these same institutions use PURE water even in fluoridated areas?

TWO. If what we have published regarding the harmful effects of fluorine is not true why did the British medical authorities warn the members of the medical profession in the mid 1930's to stop recommending "Pablum" for use by mothers about to wean their children, and as a bland diet for invalids because of its high fluorine content?

THREE. Why did the British Government PROHIBIT fluorides in any form (including alum) to be used as preservatives in foods and beverages manufactured for human consumption? Is it not true that to comply with this law the British Medical Association (or members of it) made up a special weaning food of their own which eliminated animal bone meal with a high fluorine content contained in the original formulas?

FOUR. If the fluorine content of Pablum (manufactured according to the original formula until 1954) had not been proved harmful to infants, children and teen-agers, then WHY was the formula changed and Tri Basic Calcium Phosphate substituted for the animal bone meal? That this was done is vouchered for in a letter to your editor, written by Mr. Menzies, President of the firm manufacturing "Pablum", May 1954.

FIVE. Ask your doctor if he considers it advisable to give infants "Pablum", even with its present formula, as Mr. Menzies letter states that the new product still contains 1.5 to 2.2 PPM. of Fluorine.

SIX. Is it not true that the Pure Food Laws of the U.S.A. and Canada permit foods manufactured and processed for human consumption to contain only .2 PPM. If so, WHY is "Pablum" permitted to be sold?

SEVEN. Why have the governments of the U.S.A. and Canada prohibited the use of bones of animals over TWO YEARS OF AGE for the manufacture of bone meal, intended for human consumption, if the fluorine introduced into baby foods and invalid foods, has not been proved to be harmful to health due to its cumulative poisonous effects?

EIGHT. Is it not true that Colitis, Coeliac, Nephrosis, etc., are only general terms to cover diseases of the intestinal and alimentary tracts; the area of the diaphragm, and the kidneys, which could be acute and chronic forms of fluorine poisoning, particularly if the victims, while infants were fed baby foods high in fluorine?

NINE. How can we find out, definitely, the fluorine content of the manufactured foods we feed our children?

TEN. Last but NOT least -- If your family doctor knows what we write is the TRUTH, and admits it, then ask him WHY in heaven's name he is not opposing those who advocate putting this 'devil's poison' into our drinking water? If he replies he does not "Know much about fluorine and fluorine poisoning", change your family doctor for one who does!

We wish it to be clearly understood we only mention "Pablum" by name because we used this internationally advertised product in our researches. ANY, and ALL, baby and invalid foods are harmful if they have a higher fluorine content than that allowed by law, i.e. .2 PPM.

FORTIFIED BREAD.

Make sure the Fortified bread you feed YOUR children is not loaded with fluorine also! Enquire of the firm which bakes the bread you eat if animal bone meal is used in their formula. Our information is that because baby specialists introduced bone meal into their formulas, many bakers did the same thing, feeling they were doing the right thing and improving their products.

Fluorine Wastes - A Disposal Problem!

Long before the Roman Empire was firmly established, smelting industries were plagued with this problem. Quite recently the U.S. Steel Corporation settled some 900 claims, at a cost of \$4,450,234., to pay for cattle which research chemists PROVED had died from fluorine poison, contained in the wastes from the U.S.S. plants located near Provo, Utah. It had contaminated the

Subjugation -- cont'd.

Fluorine Wastes ---

fodder and water where the cattle had ranged. The company's chemists never suspected that the quantity of fluorine contained in the smoke and other waste material would prove lethal to cattle grazing many miles away, but it did - U. S. Steel had to pay for the mistake their chemists had made. Before the cattle died they developed symptoms characteristic of the diseases previously named, which have killed more and more people every year during the past thirty years. THAT is the really interesting feature of this case!

If what we claim is not true why have Foundations been organized, and permitted to appeal to the public for funds to finance research work to find cures for the diseases named? Many research workers feel, as I do, and with whom I have discussed the matter, that it would be a lot cheaper and much better for humanity, if the cause - Fluorine - was removed, rather than continue expensive research to find cures for the diseases it causes or aggravates.

The news Behind the news about the 'Red Tide' - February issue of N.B.N. - (which has killed millions of fish in the coastal waters off the West Coast of Florida), is that research chemists are seriously considering the fact that fluorine wastes from industries established in the area find their way into the waters chiefly affected, could be a contributory cause if not the actual cause of the wholesale slaughter of marine life. Investigating this angle, I read the analytical report on a 'Sheepshead' (a fish caught in Florida's coastal waters and highly regarded for its eating qualities). The report showed the fish had a fluorine content of 59.2 PPM. Despite this evidence, Fluoridationists are fighting hard to fluoridate St. Petersburg's drinking water again! The practice was stopped last July! (Since writing the foregoing, the move has been defeated and St. Petersburg has natural water to drink.)

In this long article we have confined our remarks to telling how Fluorine has been proved to injure the whole structure of the HUMAN body. While I was investigating what the fluorine content actually was, I found evidence which proved that EXPERTS in the field of animal nutrition had made ghastly mistakes also. Because Baby Specialists, and bread baker's had included animal bone meal in formulas for Baby foods, invalid foods, and fortified breads, those who manufactured and sold certain brands of prepared animal foods followed suite. What was claimed to be good for babies and invalids MUST be good for Chinchillas. The story of how Fluorine killed Mr. W. R. Cox's Chinchillas, until medical research PROVED the cause was fluorine, contained in their special diet, can be read in the book he published - "Hello Test Animals...Chinchillas. And You and your grand children". See listing on back pages.

Your Druggist Can confirm the TRUTH!

If any reader still doubts the TRUTH of what I write about Fluorine, just take a walk to the nearest drug store and ask the dispensing chemist to let you look at his copy of "The Dispensatory of the United States of America" 24th edition. Turn to page 1456 and you will read:- "Fluorides are violent poisons to ALL LIVING TISSUE because of their precipitation of calcium. They cause fall of blood pressure; respiratory failure and general paralysis. Continuous ingestion of non-fatal doses (according to Sollman Pharmacol. 1921,17,197,) cause general cachexia, and permanent inhibition of growth; analogous changes in the teeth; bones become hard and fragile." When human beings grow really old, they have ingested so much fluorine, even with an ordinary diet, that their bones become brittle and fragile. Due to this condition elderly people break their thigh bones so easily. It is because fluorine extracts the calcium from the bones, that those in elderly people seldom knit after they are broken.

The United States Year Book 1939 "FOOD and LIFE", pages 212-213 state: "It is especially important that fluorine be avoided from birth to the age of twelve years". Why would such a specific warning be given if it was not for the reasons explained in this article?

oooo00000000oooo

REV. KENNETH GOFF'S TESTIMONY

The Rev. K. Goff, on the 26th March, 1957, in the State of Colorado, County of Arapahoe, before Notary Public Joe R. Atancio, signed this affidavit;

"To whom it may concern:

"I, Oliver Kenneth Goff, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League, from May 2, 1936, to October 9, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of John Keats and the number 18-B2. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

"While a member of the Communist Party I attended Communist underground training schools outside the city of New York; in the Bues Hall, and 113 East Wells Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells Street School operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School, here, under the tutoring of Eugene Dennis, M. Sparks, Morris Childs, Jack King and others, we were schooled in the art

Rev. Kenneth Goff's --- cont'd.

of revolutionary overthrow of the established Government.

"We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

"WE DISCUSSED QUITE THOROUGHLY THE FLUORIDATION OF WATER SUPPLIES AND HOW WE WERE USING IT IN RUSSIA AS A TRANQUILIZER IN THE PRISON CAMPS. (Emphasis added-Ed.) The leaders of our school felt that if it could be induced (introduced) into the American water supply, it would bring about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile during a steady encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give us an opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so they would surrender to obtain fresh water.

"We discussed in these schools the complete art of revolution, the seizure of the main utilities such as light, power, gas, and water; but it was felt by the leadership that if a programme of fluoridation of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution."

* * * * *

THE ILLUMINATI AND PUBLIC OPINION

The Illuminati realize that the FORCE of united Public Opinion, if properly informed, can defeat their plans even if their conspiracy has entered the final stage. Therefore, they plot to prevent those they intend to subjugate from being united in the common Cause of establishing God's plan for the Rule of the Universe upon this earth. Dealing with this important problem, the Illuminati's lecturer told the Agentur; "For a time we might be successfully dealt with by a coalition of the Goyim of all the world; but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them... We have set one against another, the personal and national reckonings of the Goyim; religious and race hatreds, which we fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries... We are too strong... there is no evading our power. The nations cannot come to an even inconsiderable private agreement without our secretly having a hand in it." So afraid are the Illuminati of the FORCE of united public opinion that the lecturer went on to explain; - "The principal object of our directorate consists in this - to debilitate the public mind by criticism; to lead it away from serious reflections calculated to arouse resistance; to distract the forces of the mind towards a sham fight of empty eloquence." (Listen to some politicians! Is this not exactly what they have succeeded in doing?) The lecturer continues: "In order that the 'masses' themselves may not guess what they (the Illuminati) are about; we further distract them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces.... Soon we shall begin, through the press, to propose competitions in art; in sports of all kinds. These interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should have to oppose them. Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we, because we alone shall be offering them new directions of thought... of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us."

N.B.N. does not have to name the people in Britain, France, the United States and Canada who have served the purpose of the Illuminati from 1776 to date - those who serve them have been built up to positions of prominence and power as a reward for their services! Our parliaments have been turned into "talkeries". The minds of the 'masses' have been subjugated until the majority think of little else than Horse Races, Numbers, Dog Races, Professional Sports, etc. etc. Have not the press promoted competitions in the arts until all those who try to uphold the ideals of Christianity and morals are ridiculed and pushed into the background, while those who promote Luciferianism are made into Stars and public idols? Do not the newspapers, radio stations, and T.V. programmes do the thinking for the vast majority of people. Control of the publishing houses has made it almost impossible to make known the existence of the Luciferian conspiracy!

We have exchanged our God-given rights of FREEDOM for LIBERALISM. We have swallowed the bait of Social Security and surrendered our PERSONAL INDEPENDENCE. We accepted the United Nations Organization and surrendered our National Sovereignty. We became slaves of the Illuminati. Don't blame GOD; let us remember, WE and WE ALONE are to blame! He warned us personally, and through His prophets, down through the Ages of Time, but we have succumbed to the wiles and deceits of Satan - director of the Luciferian conspiracy against God and the Human Race on this earth. We are now accepting the idea of a ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, little realizing that "THE NEW ORDER" will be a Luciferian Totalitarian Dictatorship enforced by Satanic despotism. Do we ever stop to ask ourselves how the Godless tribe who now control the U.N.O. would wish to establish a ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT operated in accordance with GOD'S plan for the rule of the universe? Are we both blind and deaf? It is time to take action. The hour is late!

7

THE NATIONAL FEDERATION CHRISTIAN LAYMEN :-
RECOMMENDS THE FOLLOWING BOOKS

"PAWNS IN THE GAME" by William Guy Carr R.D. Comdr. R.C.N.(R) Ret'd.	\$ 1.50
The history and ramifications of the International Conspiracy. 6 copies	\$ 7.50
"THE RED FOG OVER AMERICA" by William Guy Carr R.D.	\$ 1.50
Tells how the conspiracy was introduced and developed in America 6 copies	\$ 7.50
NEW EDITION paper back - \$2.00 Hard back -	\$ 3.00
"THE PROTOCOLS" by Victor Marsden	\$ 1.00
Exposes details of plot by which Illuminati plan to obtain world power.	
"BRAINWASHING" or "PSYCHOPOLITICS" by Rev. Kenneth Goff.	\$ 1.00
Explains how the Illuminati intend to obtain control of the minds of men.	
"THE FEDERAL RESERVE CONSPIRACY" by Eustace Mullins	\$ 1.00
Explains the role international bankers play in the conspiracy.	
"THE MYSTERY OF FREEMASONRY UNVEILED" by Cardinal Caro y Rodriguez	\$ 3.00
How the Illuminati infiltrate into organizations to obtain control.	
"ROCKEFELLER INTERNATIONALIST" by E. M. Josephson, M.D.	\$ 4.00
Explains the part 'Charitable' Foundations play in thought control.	
"YOUR LIFE IS THEIR TOY" by E. M. Josephson, M.D.	\$ 3.50
Tells how Illuminati control Medical & Mental Health Organizations.	
"ROOSEVELT'S COMMUNIST MANIFESTO" by E. M. Josephson, M.D.	\$ 3.00
Proves that F.D.R.'s ancestors served the Illuminati as he did.	
"THE DRAMA OF FLUORINE" by Leo Spira, M.D., Ph.D. (Med).	\$ 2.00
An international authority tells the effects of fluorine poisoning.	
"SECRET SOCIETIES & SUBVERSIVE MOVEMENTS" by Nesta Webster	\$ 4.00
A historian explains the part they play in the international conspiracy.	
"FROM ADMIRAL TO CABIN BOY" by Admiral Sir Barry Domville, K.B.E., C.B., C.M.G.	\$ 3.00
Tells what happens to patriots who try to prevent wars & revolutions.	
"THE NAMELESS WAR" by Capt. A. H. Ramsay, M.P.	\$ 1.50
Tells the TRUE story of Tyler Kent & exposes political intrigue.	
"HIDDEN GOVERNMENT" by Col. J. Creagh Scott, D.S.O., O.B.E.	\$ 1.50
Throws more light on "The Secret Powers" operating behind the scenes.	
"THE IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA" by John Beaty	\$ 4.00
Tells how the conspiracy has been conducted in America.	
"THE PALESTINE PLOT" by B. Jensen	\$ 1.00
The chronological account of the development of Political Zionism.	

The above named books are MUST reading for those who wish to help defeat the Luciferian conspiracy which prevents God's plan for the rule of Creation being put into effect. Truthfully informed PUBLIC OPINION directed properly into constitutional channels is the ONLY force which can defeat the plans of the conspirators. You owe it as a duty to your country, your families, and yourselves to become fully informed regarding this all important matter.

A N D Y P A M P H L E T S

"THE DEVIL'S POISON" This has helped defeat Fluoridation in many places .15¢
 "THE ILLUMINATI & THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY" A reprint from "American Press" .10
 "THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY" & "WHAT THE N.F.C.L. STAND FOR" .10
 "THE MENACE OF WORLD GOVERNMENT" By A.K. Chesterton .10
 "THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN" Tells how Scriptures expose the conspiracy .10
 "LOOK UP ISRAEL" a message of hope. Explains WHY Devil's days are numbered .10
 "THE DRAGON WAS WRATH WITH THE WOMAN" Further Scriptural quotations .10
 "PERSONAL INCOME & CORPORATION TAXES UNCONSTITUTIONAL" 40% discount allowed on quantity .10

* * * * *

-: P E R I O D I C A L S :-

"News BEHIND THE NEWS" Monthly news-letter of N.F.C.L. Editor Wm. Guy Carr
 Tells of the causes which produce the Effects reported in the Press \$ 2.00

"CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE SERVICE" Ron Gostick - Editor
 An informative independent news-letter well worth reading 12 issues \$ 2.00

"DON BELL REPORTS" by Don Bell 52 issues \$10.00

"CLOSER UP" Time for Truth Press \$15.00
 Fearless and accurate reports on subversion in America. Both papers yearly. \$25.00

ANY AND ALL THE LITERATURE LISTED ON THIS AND THE PRECEDING PAGE MAY BE OBTAINED THROUGH:

Publications Committee,
 National Federation Christian Laymen,
 c/o 77 Otter Crescent,
 Toronto 12, Ontario.

I M P O R T A N T N O T I C E

CANADIANS Please send money order or order C.O.D. If checks used please allow for bank charges. Registration costs 20¢ extra.

AMERICAN CITIZENS Please send money order. C.O.D. orders not permitted by Postal authorities. If checks are used please allow enough for bank charges and existing rate of exchange. 20¢ extra ensures registration.

S P E C I A L N O T I C E

"RED FOG OVER AMERICA" NEW EDITION. NOW AVAILABLE

00000000

The new edition of "RED FOG" will have an index. It has been enlarged so the details of the continuing Luciferian Conspiracy have been brought up to date. i.e. October 15th, 1957. The story of the Secret Meeting on St. Simon's Island February 14th to 17th, 1957 - The details of E. H. Norman's subversive activities 1939 to 1957, and the suspicious circumstances surrounding the death of Senator J. McCarthy have also been included.

Cloth bound copies - - - - \$ 3.00
 Paper backed copies - - - - \$ 2.00

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS - VERY IMPORTANT NOTICE TO SUBSCRIBERS

Extra copies of N.B.N. may be had for \$3.00 for 50, and \$5.00 for 100 copies, WHILE THEY LAST. If orders justify our doing so an extra edition will be run at the end of the month. The circulation of the May and June issues went over 35,000 copies.

Mr. Tolson	_____
Mr. Boardman	_____
Mr. Belmont	_____
Mr. Mohr	_____
Mr. Nease	_____
Mr. Parsons	_____
Mr. Rosen	_____
Mr. Tamm	_____
Mr. Trotter	_____
Mr. Clayton	_____
Tele. Room	_____
Mr. Holloman	_____
Miss Gandy	_____

Lot E-15 New Ranch Trailer Park
2291 Gulf to Bay Blvd.
Clearwater, Fla. USA.
April.17th.1958

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Director F.B.I.
Washington. D.C.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
II 955251

b6
b7C

Dear Mr Hoover:-

National Association Christian Laymen
7700 1st Avenue, Toronto 13, Ontario, Canada

Because I published the exposure of how those who control the 'Illuminati', and the 'New and Reformed Palladian Rite', also organized Naziism, Communism, and Political Zionism so these international movements could be used to further their own secret plans and diabolical ambitions, I have been flooded with requests to comment on your recently published book "Masters Of Deceit"

"News Behind The News"

I have studied ALL aspects of the World Revolutionary Movement since 1911 in almost ALL countries of the world. I have had access to the archives of many governments and universities. I have had the help and cooperation of for men who at one time or another were Directors of British and Canadian Naval Intelligence. When I published what my research and investigations have discovered in 1954 I did so because I had proved it was utterly impossible to persuade the HEADS of Church and State to accept the TRUTH because it became obvious that to-day, as in the days of Christ, those who further the Luciferian ideology, as diametrically opposed to God's plan for the Rule of the Universe, control ALL those in High Places.

*I's please excuse this hurried note typed personally
I am away from my home in Canada.*

I sent you, the Head of the R.C.M.P., (I worked with [redacted] during 1944-46) and British and Canadian Directors of Intelligence copies of "Pawns In The Game" and "The Red Fog Over America" .Copies were also sent to a great many elected representatives of the people in Britain, Canada, and the U.S.A. It was the exposure that Prime Minister MacKenzie King had been educated and trained to serve the interests of the Illuminati (One Worlders) from his boyhood days, and had furthered the interests of the Rockefellers to the extent that he had secretly agreed the British Empire should be dissolved in the interests of a One World Government, that caused the defeat of the Liberal Party in the recent election. The TRUTH that King and the MAJORITY of those he had picked as his cabinet were secretly One Worlders was made known to a few honest and sincere Christians in nearly every community in Canada and the United States between June 1955 and election day 1957. When we saw the effect we redoubled our efforts with the result that those who had comprised the Cabinet under the Liberal regime 'Hit the Dust'. Our task now is to educate the newly elected M.Ps into what goes on BEHIND the scenes of government, and who constitute the Secret Power.

EXP-100
APR 18 1958

EX-135 REC-91 100-10000-6

I have received a vast amount of additional information since I published my books and I have kept my readers (located in almost every city and town throughout the world, this side of the Iron and Bamboo Curtains) informed regarding the way the international conspiracy is being advanced to its final goal by publishing "News Behind The News" monthly. I send copies to the F.B.I. every month but never receive an acknowledgement. I must have hat on the TRUTH because those who control ALL subversive organizations and international movements have ordered that I be given 'The Silent Treatment'.

CRIME

EX-135

I will look forward to hearing from you. I had a letter from a former Director of Naval Intelligence, who had read my books, and he said he was 58 years of age before he became convinced that 'A SECRET POWER' controlled the policies of ALL remaining National Governments but he admitted he had not identified WHO comprised the Secret Power until he had read my books.

Sincerely *William Gay Barr.*

*9000-20-58
1-22-58
ENCLOSURE
33 APR 23 1958*

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

Authorized as 2nd class
mail by Post Office
Department, Ottawa

Published by Publications Committee National Federation Christian Laymen

Editor, Wm. Guy Carr,
Publications Committee,
77 Ouer Crescent,
Toronto 12, Ontario.

Vol. 2 No. 6

April 1958.

"THE CONSPIRACY TO DESTROY ALL EXISTING GOVERNMENTS AND RELIGIONS."

by

William Guy Carr R.D.

In 1796 John Robison, Professor of Human Philosophy, and Secretary of the Royal Society, Edinburgh, Scotland, published documents which had been entrusted to his care by members of Weishaupt's Illuminati while he had been touring Europe prior to the outbreak of the French revolution in 1789. Robison was a high degree Mason, it was for this reason he had been entrusted with the secret documents. He had them in his possession for a considerable time before he read them. When he had finished he realized they were a copy of Weishaupt's revised version of the Age Old Luciferian conspiracy and an explanation of how he intended to use the members of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati to drive it through to its final goal which is control of the FIRST World Government to be established, and the imposition of the Luciferian ideology upon the Human Race by despotic Satanism.

John Robison's publication was entitled "Proof of a conspiracy to destroy all religions and Governments in Europe." The information contained in it simply confirmed what the Bavarian Government had published under the title "The Original Writings (Protocols) of The Order and Sect of the Illuminati" in 1786, and what Zwack had also published under the title "Einige Originalschriften." The Bavarian Government sent copies of Weishaupt's plan, to use his recently organized Illuminati to destroy ALL existing governments and religions, to ALL the heads of Church and State prior to the outbreak of the French Revolution in 1789. But the warning was ignored. The fact that the Illuminati have had the power to maintain their identity, and intention, to enslave the Human Race body, mind and soul, secret, has enabled the conspirators to develop the conspiracy to its semi-final stage. The purpose of this article is to tell how the conspiracy was developed since 1798 to the present time. We also expose the details of the blue-print drawn up by General Albert Pike, 1850 to 1886, to carry it to its conclusion.

Weishaupt was Professor of Canon Law at Ingolstadt University when he revised, and modernized, the age old Luciferian conspiracy to prevent the Human Race from establishing God's plan for the Rule of Creation upon this earth so that they could ultimately impose the Luciferian ideology upon the Goyim (human cattle) by means of Satanic despotism. From 1770 to 1776 he was financed by the newly organized House of Rothschild in exactly the same way as those, who direct the Illuminati's activities to-day, are financed by the Tax-Free Foundations established by multi-millionaires Rockefellers, Carnegies and Fords for that purpose.

The Bavarian Government discovered Weishaupt's conspiracy when, in 1786, God struck one of his couriers dead by a stroke of lightning as he rode through Ratisbon on his way to Paris. The police found a copy of the revised version of the conspiracy in transit to members of Weishaupt's Illuminati who had been charged with the responsibility of fomenting the GREAT FRENCH REVOLUTION. This first major project, leading to the ultimate destruction of ALL governments and religions, was scheduled to break out in 1789.

Weishaupt's plan is extremely simple. He organized the Illuminati and then formed the Grand Orient Lodges to infiltrate the Illuminati into Blue or European Masonry, using the lodges as their secret headquarters. Thus the conspirators could operate under the cloak of philanthropy. Weishaupt never intended that any except specially selected masons, from the Higher Degrees, should learn "The Full Secret". Only those known to have defected completely from Almighty God were initiated into the Higher Degrees of the Grand Orient Lodges and told that the Illuminati were a secret organization within the order, dedicated to the cause of forming a One World Government - in some form - the powers of which they intended to usurp so they could impose their ideology upon mankind; the worship of Lucifer. Weishaupt stated that this action would ensure permanent peace and prosperity. Only initiates to the final degree were permitted to know that the Luciferian Ideology

ENCLOSURE

100-32102-6

The Conspiracy-----Cont'd.

was to be imposed on the Human Race by Satanic despotism.

As will be proved, only the adepts of the FINAL DEGREE are initiated as High Priests of the Synagogue of Satan; they worship Lucifer as opposed to our God whom they name Adonay.

The plan the Illuminati put into effect is to use monetary and sex-bribery to place influential people under their control. They then use them to further the Illuminati's secret plans. Youths belonging to well bred families with international leanings are also selected and sent to private schools where Illuminists indoctrinate them with international ideas and then train them so they qualify to fill positions in politics, and religion as "Specialists", "Experts", and "Advisers". The Illuminati then use the wealth, power, and influence of the members to place their "Agentur" in key positions behind the scenes of all governments financial, industrial, educational, and religious. They then mould policy so that it fits in with the Luciferian plan to promote wars and revolutions on an ever increasing scale. Weishaupt stipulated that the Illuminati should organize, finance, direct, and control Communism, Naziism, and Political Zionism to facilitate the Illuminati's task of dividing the world's population into opposing camps in ever increasing numbers.

This policy of self-elimination was to continue until ONLY Communism and Christendom remain as world powers. When this stage of the conspiracy is reached the Illuminati are to provoke the greatest social cataclysm the world has ever known and the Goyim (Human Cattle) controlled by atheistic Communists and those who profess Christianity are to be kept fighting until they have slaughtered each other by the tens of millions. It is during these world wars that the devil reaps his richest harvest in souls. This wholesale slaughter is to continue, while the Illuminati, their millionaire friends, scientists, and agentur relax in safety and luxury in pre-established self contained sanctuaries (Southern Florida, the West Indies, and islands of the Caribbean Seas), until both sides have been literally bled white and become absolutely exhausted physically and economically. They will then have no alternative but to accept a One World Government as their ONLY hope. The Illuminati will then usurp the powers of that government and crown THEIR leader king-despot of the entire world.

Then and not until then, the Synagogue of Satan (who always have and do now control ALL subversive organizations) will, by universal manifestation, make known to the Goyim, FOR THE FIRST TIME, the TRUE LIGHT OF THE PURE DOCTRINE OF THE LUCIFERIAN DOCTRINE AND IMPOSE THE LUCIFERIAN IDEOLOGY UPON WHAT REMAINS OF THE HUMAN RACE BY MEANS OF SATANIC DESPOTISM.

Thus we see that the issue is NOT temporal and materialistic as those who direct the conspiracy would have us believe. We are involved in a continuation of the Luciferian revolt against the supreme power and authority of Almighty God whom the Luciferians name ADONAY. We are taught about the infinite goodness of our God but we are kept in ignorance of the fact that the Luciferian revolt started in the celestial world we call Heaven because Lucifer challenged the supremacy of Adonay on the grounds that his plan for the Rule of the Universe was weak and impractical because it was based on the premise that all lesser beings could be EDUCATED into knowing Him, loving Him, and serving Him, out of respect for His infinite perfections.

Lucifer claimed that the ONLY way to rule the entire universe is to establish a totalitarian dictatorship, and enforce the Will of the Dictator with ABSOLUTE despotism. The word universe, as used by those who have accepted the Luciferian ideology in this and other celestial worlds, means "The totality of existing things, including the earth, the heavenly or celestial bodies, and ALL else throughout space."

One cannot understand this all important subject unless we know the WHOLE TRUTH. We must know the Luciferian ideology as well as the Scriptural history of the struggle which has gone on through the ages of time in this and other worlds between God and Lucifer to decide which plan for the rule of creation will finally be put into effect. Unless we know the WHOLE TRUTH we cannot decide by our God-given gifts of an intellect and FREE will whether we wish to accept God's plan and love, serve and obey Him for all eternity or literally go to the devil (Lucifer).

The purpose of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy is to prevent the masses "The Goyim" the Human Cattle - from knowing the whole TRUTH because they know that if we did we would automatically accept God's plan.

The Luciferians therefore rely upon their ability to lie to and deceive those they plan to enslave body, mind, and soul, into believing ANYTHING but the TRUTH. That is the reason Christ referred to the Synagogue of Satan, who direct the Luciferian conspiracy upon this earth as "Sons of the devil, whose lusts ye shall do. He was a murderer from the beginning. He knows not the TRUTH because the TRUTH is not in Him". We must also remember that the words 'Synagogue of Satan' do not repeat not, mean the Jews because Christ also made it perfectly clear that the Synagogue of Satan "Are those who call themselves Jews, but are not, and do lie". The Synagogue of Satan is composed of men and women of many nationalities which have their ORIGIN in Cain, Eve's son, conceived as the

The Conspiracy ---- Cont'd.

result of her intercourse with Satan. My knowledge of the Luciferian Creed has been acquired by reading all the literature I could obtain dealing with the subject and particularly by studying translations of the writings of his Eminence Caro y Rodriguez, Cardinal of Santiago, Chile. I pass on that knowledge in order that you may decide the issue one way or the other.

The Luciferian Creed teaches that Lucifer was the brightest and most intelligent of the Heavenly host. His power and influence were so great that when he challenged the power and supremacy of God (Adonay) he caused a vast number of higher ranks of celestial beings to defect from God and join him. Among these was Satan, THE ELDEST SON OF ADONAY. According to the Luciferian belief St. Michael, Archangel, is Satan's brother, and the younger son of Adonay. The Luciferian teachings admit that St. Michael defeated those who had espoused the Luciferian Cause in Heaven. This started the eternal enmity between Satan and St. Michael. According to the Luciferian teaching 'HELL' is the word used to designate the celestial world to which God banished Lucifer and the more intelligent of the celestial beings who had followed him of their own free will. According to the Luciferian Creed God (Adonay) decided to give those creatures, he considered had been deceived into joining the Luciferian revolt, another chance.

He therefore created other worlds including this earth and inhabited them with the less guilty who had defected from Him in heaven at the time of the revolt. He made them to His own image and likeness inasmuch as they were bodies infused with the spiritual light of sanctifying grace. In appearance they looked the same as Christ when he permitted Peter, James and John to see him transfigured. God introduced these fallen angels to the new worlds by a method of birth which deprived them of personal knowledge of their previous existence. He endowed them however with an intellect, and gave them the use of a FREE WILL. Their minds were so constructed that they could receive INSPIRATIONS from the celestial world both from those who remained faithful to God and those who had joined the Luciferian Cause. Those on trial are intended to sort out these inspirations by using their intellect. The body puts the decisions of the mind into ACTION. All bodily actions must be either positive or negative.

Every bodily action is recorded in "The Book of Life". The individual thus decides his eternal future; by his bodily actions he proves if he has accepted God's plan for the Rule of the Universe or Lucifer's plan. The results are either 'Good' or 'Evil'.

According to the Luciferian Creed, Lucifer made Satan "Prince of this world" at the time of its creation. His task was to cause our first parents to defect from God (Adonay), and to prevent their progeny from establishing His plan for the Rule of Creation upon this earth. This creed also teaches that God walked in the Garden of Eden (Paradise) with our first parents instructing them regarding His plan and His way-of-life.

Up to this point there appears no great difference between the teachings of the Luciferian Creed and the Holy Scriptures; the difference begins to appear from the time Satan arrived on the scene. The Luciferian Creed teaches (to the initiates of the lower degrees of the New Palladian Rites, as organized by Albert Pike - of which, more later) that God, (Adonay) is a jealous and selfish God; He withheld from our first parents knowledge of the pleasures of sexual intercourse - the secret of procreation - because He wished to reserve these pleasures for Himself. This is of course the lie. God simply postponed making His WILL regarding procreation known to our first parents until He had thoroughly tested their honesty, integrity and obedience, to make sure they were reliable enough to be entrusted with the secret, and worthy enough to perform that holy and sacred function which would give others a chance to accept God's plan for the rule of creation. Those initiated into the New Palladian Rite are told that Satan bestowed the greatest possible benefaction upon the human race when he initiated Eve into the pleasures of sexual intercourse, thus making known to her the secret of procreation. The Holy Scriptures tell us that Satan caused her to disobey God ("Of the tree of knowledge thou shall not eat") by promising her that if she accepted his advances, both she and Adam would be made equal in power to God and never know death. In other words, Satan introduced Eve to the Luciferian ideology regarding sex and sexual relations (carnal knowledge) which are diametrically opposed to God's intentions; the act of procreation was to be performed by one man and one woman united for life in the bonds of matrimony. The ritual was to be performed in strict privacy; the love-play was to be based on mutual expressions of JOY, appreciation, devotion and gratitude each showed for the other. The climax was to be reached by the spiritual desire of both parties to promote God's plan for the habitation of the world by creating another being who would grow up to love, honour and obey God so as to live happily with Him forever.

Satan's conquest of Eve was an entirely different matter, as it is re-enacted in the ritual of the Adonaicide Mass (Black Mass). According to the ritual in this Mass, Satan's love-play was calculated to arouse the animal passions in Eve to the point when the gratification of the sexual urge

overcame all other consideration. He taught her to be voluptuous instead of modest and restrained; to be promiscuous instead of constant to her spouse; to engage in exhibitionism instead of observing strict privacy; to enter into perversions and indulge in excesses instead of moderation. According to Satanism it is perfectly normal to use any medium to gratify the sexual urge, regardless whether it be animal or human. The Babylonian Talmud, (based on the Cabalistic teachings of the promoters of the Luciferian conspiracy), teaches it is perfectly proper for a man to use children as young as three years of age to satisfy his diabolical animal passions. The Luciferian Creed claims Cain was born as the result of the union between Satan and Eve. Knowing these horrors regarding sex are according to the Luciferian ideology, we can recognize the Satanic influence which inspires such ideas. But it is hard to understand how ministers of Christian denominations can expound the following theories regarding the marriage act.

Recently we read in Church publications, which voice the opinions of the leaders of two different denominations, that it is perfectly right and proper for a married couple to engage in sexual intercourse anywhere convenient; at any time (including the menstrual period) and in any position, provided the act terminates in the way which permits of conception. After reading this abominable advice we concluded the authors had undoubtedly kept their vows of celibacy! There is a vast difference between sexual indulgence for the sake of merely gratifying the animal passions and the holy and sacred relationship entered into by a man with his wife who is, and remains, PURE in body, mind and soul. Gratifying animal passion is gross, aggressive, often perverted and sadistic. The act of love and affection performed between a man and his wife in love with one another is a holy and sacred ritual which is truly termed "A Sacrament".

Under the influence of the Illuminati's propaganda far too many individuals have entered the marriage contract for the purpose of legalizing sexual relations. Many marriages are nothing but legalized prostitution; still more marriages are marriages of convenience. Is it any wonder then, that we humans are born with the stain of Original Sin? We are conceived in sin because the act of procreation is not in accordance with the Will of God, but in keeping with the perversions introduced by Satan when he seduced Eve. God in His anger with our first parents withdrew the light of sanctifying grace from their bodies; because of their sin they were reduced from the status of immortals to mortals and were condemned to suffer privations, physical suffering, sickness and death. But God, in His mercy and goodness, through His beloved son, Jesus Christ, gave us another chance to reject the Luciferian ideology as taught by Satanists, and accept His plan for the rule of creation.

If what we explain is NOT the TRUTH then why does the Roman Catholic Church put such great importance on the dogma of the Immaculate conception of Mary the mother of Jesus Christ? The Roman Catholic Faith requires ALL its members to believe that Mary is the only human being born without the stain of original sin because she conceived of the Holy Ghost in accordance with God's plan for the process of procreation.

If Satan hadn't used a perverted version of the sexual relationship to wean Adam and Eve away from God, then why is it that the Skoptsi have practiced self-emasculation since before the advent of Christ, and still emasculate themselves, in order to prove that they reject sex as introduced to the human race in its perverted form by Satan. The Skoptsi believe that only by emasculating themselves can they devote themselves one hundred percent to the service of Almighty God and the establishing of His plan for the rule of creation upon this earth.

The Skoptsi scoff at ministers and priests of the Christian religion who are afraid to emasculate themselves so they can render PERFECT service to Almighty God. Christ's apostles were often asked by those who wished to become their disciples if self-emasculation was mandatory. St. Matthew deals with this very delicate question in Chapter 19, 7-12. Verse 12 reads "For there are eunuchs which were made eunuchs of men; and there be eunuchs which have made themselves eunuchs for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake. He who is able to receive it (perform this extraordinary sacrifice) let him receive it."

Dealing with this same subject St. Paul told his followers that it is better for human beings to renounce sexual relationship, as based on the perverted satanic version, but warned that if they find they cannot contain their sexual urges it is better that they marry than burn.

It is on the premise that Satan's perverted version of sexual relationship separates many human beings from Almighty God that caused Thessalonians 4, 1-7 to be written into the Holy Scriptures "Brethren, even as you have learned from us how you OUGHT to walk, and to please God--as indeed you are walking--we beseech and exhort you, in the Lord Jesus, to make even greater progress. For you know what precepts I have given to you by the Lord Jesus. FOR THIS IS THE WILL OF GOD; YOUR SANCTIFICATION; that you abstain from immorality; that everyone of you learn how to possess his vessel in HOLINESS and HONOR, not in the PASSION OF LUST like the gentiles (Luciferians or Satanists) who do not know God--for God has not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness in Christ Jesus our Lord".

The Conspiracy --- Cont'd.

It is on this premise that St. Augustine bases his opinion that it was the perversion of the sexual relationship, as intended by Almighty God, coupled with disobedience by Adam and Eve to His law and revealed plan for the rule of Creation, aggravated by a display of lack of Faith in His perfections and infinite goodness which constitutes Original Sin.

Once this great TRUTH is accepted and understood it is a simple matter to understand how the continuing Luciferian conspiracy has been developed on this earth, for the purpose of enslaving the survivors of the Human Race, body, mind and soul. (It also explains the current flood of sex appeal by radio, T/V; pornographic pictures; lewd displays of the female figure; sexy songs - Presley rhythm-Rock and Roll).

Voltaire wrote that; "In order to lead the masses into new subjection the Illuminati must lie to them like the Devil himself, not timidly or for a time only, but boldly and always. He told his fellow Illuminists; "we must make them lavish promises and use extravagant phrases...The opposite of what we promise may be done afterwards...that is of no consequence."

It is on the premise that a human being can't indulge his sexual desires, and serve God efficiently, that causes the Roman Catholic Church to require those who seek Holy Orders to take the vow of chastity and celibacy. But most revealing of all is the fact that the knowledge of the terrible and tremendous influence sex, as taught by Satanism, has over the lives of its adepts, that some men who have been admitted as High Priests of the Luciferian Creed have emasculated themselves, or ordered their doctors to emasculate them, to prevent sexual considerations interfering with their determination to establish the Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship upon this earth. According to reliable sources of information Kadar is one such person.

One of America's leading magazines, late in 1956, published the story of how Kadar took over in Hungary and put an end to the abortive uprising. The author claimed Kadar had been emasculated by his enemies while in their custody. That statement is a lie. Kadar was castrated by his own physician at his own request. He wished to become a perfect adept of the Luciferian Cause.

Kadar is such a fanatic that, after he had suppressed the Hungarian revolt, he ordered 45,000 Hungarian youths, who had been taken prisoners, to be emasculated. He then sent them to special camps where they have been trained to become Agentur of the Illuminati to be used to develop the Luciferian conspiracy to its final phase. This is all very horrible, but TRUE. N.B.N. stated in 1956 that the Hungarian revolt had been organized by the Illuminati outside Hungary, and that its purpose was to test out in actual practice the feasibility of Pike's plan to provoke the final social cataclysm between people controlled by Atheistic-Communists, and those who profess Christianity. Evidence since received proves we were absolutely correct in our contentions.

The Luciferian Creed teaches that the Luciferian conspiracy advanced at such a pace that God decided to send St. Michael on earth, in the form of Jesus Christ, to halt the conspiracy and rout those who comprised the Synagogue of Satan; it also teaches that St. Michael (Christ) failed in His mission. Pike built up the ceremonial of the Adonaicide Mass around the seduction of Eve by Satan; the Luciferian's victory over Christ, and His death at the instigation of the Illuminati.

Christ did come to redeem us by setting us free from the bonds of Satan with which we are bound. He told us Satan had obtained CONTROL over all those in high places in government, religion, the sciences and social services. His birth in a stable proves to us that if we wish to establish God's plan for the rule of Creation upon this earth, we must start at the bottom to educate the majority of mankind. Christ made it abundantly clear that it was hopeless, and useless, to even TRY to start AT THE TOP. Acceptance of this lesson will create a spiritual revolution!

Christ also told us that there is only ONE way to end the Luciferian conspiracy and that is to teach the WHOLE TRUTH concerning it to the people of ALL nations. He assured us that if we made the TRUTH generally known, and explained to the masses that the Luciferian ideology requires their absolute enslavement body, mind, and soul, the reaction would be such that public opinion would become a greater force than they could control. Weishaupt and Pike both admit this truth. They insist that any Illuminist executive so much as suspected of defecting must be executed as a traitor. Weishaupt wrote that if ONE man was allowed to divulge their secret their plans could be set back three thousand years or ended completely. This is very consoling information. It is to carry out this mandate as given to us by Christ that we tell how Weishaupt used Thomas Jefferson to transfer the revised version of the Luciferian conspiracy to America.

Jefferson was among the financiers, politicians, economists, scientists, industrialists, professional men, and religious leaders who had accepted the idea that a One World Government directed by men of BRAINS (Illuminists) was the only way to end wars and revolutions. Jefferson was so high in the executive councils of the Illuminati that he secretly had their insignia inscribed upon the back of the Great Seal of America in readiness for the day they would take over the government. This information will shock a great number of American citizens, so we will quote authentic documents and historical events, knowledge of which has been carefully withheld from the general public in Canada

and the U.S.A.

1789. John Robison, himself a high mason, confirmed that the Illuminati had infiltrated into American Masonic lodges.

July 19th, 1798, David A. Pappan, President of Harvard University, warned the graduating class regarding the influence Illuminism was having on American politics and religion. (We wonder what he would have to say about Harvard itself if he were alive today?)

Thanksgiving Day 1789, Jedediah Morse preached against Illuminism. He warned his congregation, and the people of the United States, that the Illuminists cover their true purpose by infiltrating into Masonic lodges and hiding their subversive acts and intentions under the cloak of philanthropy.

1799. John Cosens Ogden exposed the fact that Illuminists in New England were indefatigably engaged in destroying religion and government in America...under feigned regard for their safety."

1800. John Quincy Adams opposed Jefferson for the presidency of the United States. Adams had organized the New England Masonic Lodges. He wrote three letters to Col. Wm. L. Stone exposing Jefferson's subversive activities. The information contained in these letters is credited with enabling Adams to win the election. The letters referred to are (or were) on exhibition in the Rittenhouse Sq. Library, Philadelphia.

1826. Captain Wm. Morgan took upon himself the duty of informing other Masons HOW and WHY the Illuminati were using their lodges for subversive purposes. The Illuminati delegated one of their members, Richard Howard, to execute Morgan as a traitor. Morgan tried to escape to Canada. He failed.

Avery Allyn made an affidavit and swore that he had heard Richard Howard report to a meeting of Knights Templars in St. John's Hall, New York, how he had completed his mission to 'execute' Morgan successfully. Arrangements had then been made to ship Howard back to Liverpool, England. Masonic records prove that as the result of this incident thousands of Masons seceded from the Northern Jurisdiction.

1829. An English Illuminist named "Fanni" Wright lectured to a carefully selected group of Illuminists in the new Masonic Temple in New York. She explained the Luciferian ideology regarding "Free Love" and "Sexual Liberty". She also informed the American Illuminists it was intended to organize, and finance, Atheistic-Communism for the purpose of furthering their own secret plans and ambitions. Among those who helped put this phase of the Luciferian conspiracy into effect were Clinton Roosevelt, (a direct ancestor of F.D. Roosevelt) Horace Greeley, and Charles Dada.

1834. To cover up their real purpose the above named organized the Loco-Foco Party.

1835. They changed the name to "The Whig Party"; and used it to raise the funds used to finance Mordecai Mark Levi (Karl Marx) while he wrote "The Communist Manifesto" and "Das Kapital" in Soho, London, England. Both these publications were written under direct supervision of the Illuminati. They were designed to enable the Illuminati to organize Atheistic-Communism as required by Adam Weishaupt's plan completed in 1776.

1834. The Illuminati appointed Guiseppe Mazzini their "Director of Political Action". This title was a cover-up for the office of "Director of Revolutionary Activities." Leon de Poncins on page 65 confirms what I had published in this regard in "Pawns In The Game" and "Red Fog Over America" i.e. that Mazzini was in close contact with, and directed the revolutionary activities of leaders located throughout the entire world. Mazzini met General Albert Pike shortly after President Jefferson Davis had disbanded his Indian Auxiliary Troops on account of atrocities they had committed under the cloak of war. Pike was totalitarian minded and readily agreed to join the Illuminati.

1850. At the age of 41 Albert Pike infiltrated into Freemasonry and was initiated into the Western Star Lodge in Little Rock, Arks. Backed by the Illuminati his rise within Masonry was phenomenal.

1859. On January 2nd, Pike was elected Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of the Southern Jurisdiction of the U.S.A. He came in close contact with an adept of the Luciferian Creed named Moses Holbrook who was Sovereign Commander of the Supreme Council of Charleston, S.C. Together they worked out the ritual for a modernized version of the Luciferian "Black Mass" based on Cabalistic teachings. Then Holbrook died and Pike introduced the "Adonaicide Mass" to be used by those who had been admitted to the FULL SECRET and the final degree of the NEW Palladian Rites.

The ritual of the "Adonaicide Mass" requires the celebrant to initiate the Priestess, who plays the part of Eve, in the pleasures of sex as taught to Eve by Satan. Thus Satan's victory of Eve is perpetuated, and those present are reminded how sex is still used to cause those they wish to control to defect from God also.

The ritual also requires the immolation of a victim-human, animal, or fowl. This sacrifice is offered to Lucifer to commemorate the Synagogue of Satan's victory over Christ. The blood of the victim is passed around and sipped by those present, then parts of the flesh are eaten. This is done to ridicule Christ for telling us that "He who eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood will have eternal life". Note: Chicago police are still investigating three such ritual murders.

The Conspiracy --- Cont'd.

The celebrant also desecrates and defiles a Host consecrated by a Priest of the Roman Catholic Church. This act is performed to prove to those present that God Adonay is not supreme. It also indicates the determination of those present to destroy ALL other religions. Note: Just recently agentur of the Illuminati stole the Tabernacle out of a Roman Catholic Church in New Jersey to obtain consecrated Hosts.

All Adonaicide Masses terminate in an orgy of eating, drinking, and sexual indulgences. Pike ruled "That in order for an adept of the highest degrees to be in complete control of his passions, which lead so many hearts astray, thou must use women often and without passion; thou wilt thus become master of thy desires, and thou wilt enchain women." Pike also wrote "The Lodges of Brothers, which fail to annex a lodge of Sisters for the common use is incomplete". See page 578 of "La Femme et l'enfant dans la Franc-Maçonnerie Universelles." by A. C. De La Rive, which deals specifically with Lodges of Adoption which are used to introduce women into Palladian Rites. Note: Wilma Montesi died after being used as a priestess at an Adonaicide Mass. She had taken part in a sexual marathon. She died of an overdose of drugs, administered to stimulate the sexual appetite, and from physical exhaustion. Her body was found on a beach near Naples in Italy. The scandal involved High Officials of both Church and State in Italy.

Because of his diligence in the Luciferian Cause, Pike was elected Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry. As such he was assisted by ten Ancients of the Supreme Lodge of the Grand Orient of Charleston, S.C. Working in the mansion he built in Little Rock, Arks., in 1840 he drew up the blue-print for the final stages of the Luciferian conspiracy. As we will prove later the final social cataclysm is to be between the masses controlled by Atheistic-Communists and the masses which adhere to the Christian religion. It is this diabolical plan which justifies the definition of the word "Goyim" to mean "Human cattle being prepared for the slaughter."

In order to put this diabolically inspired plot into effect Pike organized the New Palladian Rites. He ordered Mazzini to establish supreme councils in Rome and Berlin to work in cooperation with the headquarters he had established in Charleston, S.C. The Supreme Council in Rome was to direct "Political Action"; the one in Berlin was to be the Dogmatic Directory. The three supreme councils were to direct the subversive activities of the 23 other councils Pike organized in strategic locations in North America, South America, Europe, Asia, Africa, and Oceania. Note: It was executive members of these councils who flew to Georgia to attend the secret meeting held in the King & Prince Hotel on St. Simon's Island, Feb. 14th to 17th, 1957, as reported in the May issue of N.B.N.

To prove that the 'Full Secret' is only made known to those who qualify for initiation in the final degree of the Palladian Rite, which makes them members of "The Great White Lodge", and High Priests of the Luciferian Creed, we will quote a letter written by Mazzini to Dr. Breidenstine before he was made an adept of the final rite. He wrote: "We form an association of brothers in all points of the globe. We wish to break every yoke. Yet there is one that is unseen; that can be hardly felt, yet that weighs on us. Whence comes it? Where is it? No one knows, or at least no one tells. This association is secret even to us, the veterans of secret societies."

In order to be able to provoke the final social cataclysm between Communists and Christians, Pike had to put Illuminists in control of the Vatican's political policies. To enable the Illuminati to infiltrate into the Vatican Pike ordered Mazzini to build up an anti-Vatican atmosphere in Europe until, as we know, the lives of all within the Vatican were threatened. At this point Karl Rothschild, the son of Mayer Anselm Rothschild (who financed Weishaupt's organization of the Illuminati) intervened on behalf of the Vatican on the grounds that he wished to prevent unnecessary bloodshed. Thus one of the highest members of the Illuminati won the gratitude and appreciation of the Pope and Vatican officials. He then placed agentur of the Illuminati within the Vatican as Experts and advisers on finance and politics. Thus they made good Weishaupt's boast when he wrote "We will infiltrate into that place (The Vatican) and once inside we will never come out. We will bore from within until it remains nothing but an empty shell."

Since the Illuminati infiltrated into the Vatican those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy have fomented two world wars, which divided Christendom into opposing armies. Christians of ALL denominations blew each other off the face of this earth by the millions. The net result is that the masses controlled by Atheistic-Communist are now equal in strength to what remains of Christendom. What has happened to date is strictly in accordance with Weishaupt's revision of the Luciferian conspiracy. How it has happened is strictly in keeping with the blue-print of action drawn up by Albert Pike, 1850 to 1886, in his mansion in Little Rock, Arks. The Secret Archives of the Vatican are more complete than any others in this world. What a difference there would have been in the pages of history if the Illuminati hadn't had the power to impose a conspiracy of silence upon ALL Governments, political and religious.

The Conspiracy --- Cont'd.

I have many letters from Priests who have lived in Rome, and studied in the Vatican. They give a wealth of evidence to PROVE that the Holy Father is little better than a prisoner within the Vatican exactly in the same way that the president of the United States is a prisoner within the White House; the Queen of England a prisoner in Buckingham Palace, and Khrushchev a prisoner within the Kremlin. Only once, in recent years, has the constant surveillance maintained over the Pope been relaxed. That was when his Holiness was thought to be at death's door. We are told he had sunk so low that only a modern miracle could have given him the strength to summon an official he knew he could trust. He ordered this official to send out an appeal and ask all Roman Catholics "To pray for the silent Church."

Pike restricted initiation into the New Palladian Rite to men and women who had been proved to have defected from God and sold their souls to Satan in return for material success and carnal pleasures. But such is the cunning, and guile, of those who control the Synagogue of Satan that not even members of the New Palladian Rite are admitted to the FULL SECRET until they have been tested further. The manner in which "The Great White Lodge" (The High Priests of the Luciferian Creed) maintain their secret was fully illustrated when another Act of God caused top secret documents, issued by Pike, to fall into hands other than intended. Mazzini died in 1872. Pike picked Adriano Lemmi to succeed him as Director of Political Action. Lemmi had been initiated in the New Palladian Rite. He was a worshiper of Satan. Pike instructed him in the FULL SECRET. He explained that Lucifer is the ONLY God other than Adonay, and that the ultimate purpose of the continuing conspiracy is to impose the Luciferian ideology upon mankind.

The facts surrounding this incident were disclosed by Margiotta's book "Adriano Lemmi Chef Supreme des Franc-Maçons". The fact that only the FEW initiated in the Highest degree of the Palladian Rite are in possession of the FULL Secret was proved again when Pike found it necessary to issue the following letter of instruction to those Illuminists he had selected to direct the activities of the 23 councils he had established throughout the world. A copy of this letter dated July 14th, 1889, also got astray. It is quoted by A. C. De La Rive on page 587 of "La Femme et l'enfant dans la Franc-Maçonnerie Universelles".

We quote: "That which we must say to the crowd is 'We worship God'. But it is the God that one adores without superstition....The Masonic religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine.....If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay, whose deeds prove his cruelty, perfidy and hatred of men; barbarism and repulsion for science, would Adonay, and his priests, calumniate him? Yes! Lucifer is God. And unfortunately Adonay is also God. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade; no beauty without ugliness; no white without black; for the absolute can only exist as two Gods.....Thus the doctrine of Satanism is a heresy; and the true, and pure, philosophical religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay, but Lucifer, God of light and God of Good, is struggling for humanity against Adonay the God of darkness and evil."

History proves that since 1776 the conspiracy has been developed EXACTLY as Weishaupt intended simply because those who direct it have been able to maintain secrecy regarding their ultimate intention to enslave what remains of the human race body, mind, and soul. We will now reveal the plans the Illuminati intend to follow from now to the end. Both Weishaupt and Pike required that Political Zionism be organized, financed, and controlled by the Illuminati so that it could be used first to create a sovereign state in which they, the Illuminati, would crown THEIR leader King-despot of the entire universe, and secondly to enable the Illuminati to foment World War Three. Political Zionism was organized by Herzl, 1897. Can any person, still able to exercise his God-given intellect, deny that this part of the plot isn't being developed right now in the Near and Middle East? If we permit World War Three to break out, Zionism and the Moslem world will be wiped out, and the remaining nations eliminated as world powers, then ONLY Atheistic-Communism and Christianity will remain standing between the Illuminati and their goal.

In a letter Pike wrote to Mazzini Aug. 15th, 1871, he explains what is to happen when World War Three has ended. (A copy of this letter is (or was) in the Library of the British Imperial Museum, London, England.)

"We (the Illuminati) shall unleash the Nihilists and the Atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effects of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens obliged to defend themselves against the world minority, or revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will be from that moment without compass (direction), anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the TRUE LIGHT, through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view, a manifestation

The Conspiracy --- Cont'd.

which will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and Atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time." If any person still doubts the truth let me tell that person that His Eminence Cardinal Caro y Rodriguez of Chili tried to warn both Catholics and Masons of their impending fate in 1925.

When F. D. Roosevelt was elected president of the U.S.A. he was so sure the conspiracy would reach its final goal during his life time that in 1933, he had the Illuminati's insignia, (which Jefferson secretly had embossed on the back of the American Great Seal) printed on the back of American dollar bills. This was to notify Illuminists throughout the world that the Illuminati were now in absolute control of American finance, politics, and the social sciences. Roosevelt called this "The New Deal."

Roosevelt's foreign policy built up Atheistic-Communism until it was equal in strength in every way to that of Christendom. He was so confident that he would be the first King-despot that he had the audacity in 1942 to tell Winston Churchill "The time has come when the British Empire must be dissolved in the interests of world peace." This incident took place in Vallentia Harbour, Newfoundland, when they first met to discuss NATO. To what kind of peace did Roosevelt refer? Peace under a Luciferian dictatorship is what he meant!

We will now show how the Illuminati infiltrated into the British Royal Household. Since 1942 Admiral Louis Mountbatten has been the "Power behind the throne" in Britain. Under his influence, and direction, India, and several other parts of the British Empire, have "Gained their independence." This is a polite way of saying they have seceded from the British Crown. What the public thought was wishful thinking on Roosevelt's part is rapidly becoming an accomplished fact. Roosevelt knew what the Illuminati had planned. His slip of the tongue when talking to Churchill proves the truth of the old saying "When drink is in the TRUTH will out." The fact remains. The British Empire, in less than fifty years, has been reduced from the greatest power on earth to a third class power. Britain's Queen is married to Admiral Mountbatten's nephew. Philip was "Adopted" by the Admiral when a young boy. Everyone knows that Prince Philip has extremely LIBERAL views and opinions. Very few know that he was privately educated, at his uncle's instigation, at Gordonstoun Scotland, by Dr. Kurt Hahn, an Illuminist Hitler kicked out of Germany.

Dr. Kurt Hahn is unquestionably an agentur of the Illuminati. In Germany he served on the Executive Committee of the Communist Party but he is NOT an atheist. He directed the Communist policy in Germany so that it enabled the Illuminati to foment World War Two. Take him any way you wish, the fact remains, he is a fully informed, highly trained, and experienced subversive. Gordonstoun School is only one of three he has established in accordance with Weishaupt's plan for the Illuminati to indoctrinate and train youths of well bred families with international leanings to be agentur of the Illuminati. The other two schools Dr. Kurt Hahn established are located in Salem, Germany, and Anavryta, Greece.

We want to make it absolutely clear that N.B.N. does NOT, repeat NOT, say that youths so trained realize the purpose for which they are being trained. E. H. Norman was one youth so trained. He came to a very sticky end. So do many of the others. They are just "Pawns In The Game."

Queen Elizabeth II is also Head of the Protestant Church of England. Obviously, because of forces beyond her control, Canon C. E. Raven has been appointed spiritual "adviser" to the Royal Household. The Canon has been married THREE times. His third wife professed to be an Atheist. She was publicized as "A heroine of the French Resistance Movement." One thing is certain, since this appointment was made, Her Majesty has never made reference to God Almighty in her Christmas messages to her people. But most significantly, in her last address, she used the jargon of the Illuminati and said "The chain reaction of the Powers of Light, to ILLUMINATE the new age (New Order) ahead of us."

Such is the power of those who direct the Illuminati that they instructed another of their agentur (also named Hahn) to celebrate Elizabeth's accession to the throne by having this German born Canadian artist alter the photo Her Majesty had approved to be used on Canadian Bank Notes. Hahn cleverly concealed the face of Satan in the hair-do of the Queen. In Illuminist symbolism this meant "We now have 'The ear of the Queen.'" Our agentur are so close to her person she doesn't even suspect their presence." N.B.N. brought this outrage to the attention of the Canadian House of Commons, through Mr. John Blackmore, P.M., and as the result new plates were made and new bank notes issued. We have tried to inform the Queen's husband of the true purpose of the Illuminati but so far without success.

Since Roosevelt died American Foreign Policy and that of the U.N.O. has been decided by the Illuminists on the Council of Foreign Relations who occupy the Harold Pratt Building in New York. This headquarters of international intrigue was provided, and is financed, by the Rockefeller, Ford, and Carnegie Tax-free foundations. Since the turn of the century the Rockefellers have taken over direction of the continuing conspiracy from the Rothschilds. The Foreign Policy has been to contain

The Conspiracy --- Cont'd.

Communism not to destroy it. International Communism has to be kept equal in strength to the whole of Christendom otherwise Pike's diabolical plan for the FINAL social cataclysm cannot be put into effect. It is this policy which explains WHY MacArthur wasn't allowed to DESTROY Communism during the Korean War. It was this policy that caused the U.N.O. to demand that Britain and France withdraw their troops when they landed in Suez with the firm intention of putting an end to Nasser's subversive activities in Egypt and the Middle East. When MacArthur persisted in his intention to destroy communism he was fired. When Anthony Eden sent troops into Egypt he also was fired. For what? Insubordination to those who direct the Illuminati?

Since Jefferson's time the citizens of the U.S.A. have gradually been conditioned for the day when the Illuminati decide to take over. Exactly the same thing has been going on in Canada. We will know the hour for subjugation has arrived when the President of the U.S.A., and the Prime Minister in Canada, declare a "State of Emergency" and set up a military dictatorship on the pretense that such action is necessary to protect the people from Communist aggression. The Communist Parties, in both our countries, are being 'CONTAINED' because the Illuminati intend to use them to bring about "The State of Emergency." The F.B.I. and the R.C.M.P. could, in 48 hours, clean out every Communist, and every other kind and type of subversive IF PERMITTED TO DO SO. The heads of the F.B.I. and the R.C.M.P. know WHO are the secret power - "The Great White Lodge" - which prevents them performing their duty. Only the general support of the public will free them from the chains with which they, like the rest of us, are bound.

When the Communists are ordered to revolt they will be allowed to run wild as they were in Russia until they have murdered everybody whose names are on the ILLUMINATI'S liquidation lists. Then the agentur of the Illuminati will appear upon the scene and take over control under the pretense they are the saviours of the people. Lenin boasted that "When the time arrives the United States will fall into our (The Illuminati's) hands like over-ripe fruit." The plan by which the Illuminati intend to take over from the Communists is completed. The personnel have been selected to carry out the details of the plan. They are being trained in the building in Chicago known as "THIRTEEN-THIRTEEN" East 60th Street. It is located on property belonging to the University of Chicago. This Illuminist training Centre is financed by the same foundations that finance the Council of Foreign Relations in New York. The Illuminists engaged in this project call themselves "The Public Administration Services." They pretend to improve the Civic Governments and Social Services. In reality they train selected agentur to occupy key positions in all levels of civic government.

Graduates of the Public Administration Services have already been placed as "Specialists", "Experts", and "Advisers" by the Illuminati within the following associations.

- | | |
|--|---|
| 1. Am. Public Works Assn. | 12. Public Administration Service. |
| 2. Municipal Finance Officers Assn. | 13. Conference of Chief Justices. |
| 3. Public Personnel Assn. | 14. Am. Society for Public Administration. |
| 4. National Assn. Attorneys General. | 15. National Institute of Municipal Clerks. |
| 5. Governor's Conference. | 16. Am. Society of Planning Officials. |
| 6. International City Mgrs. Assn. | 17. Nat. Assn. of State Budget Officers. |
| 7. Am. Committee International
Municipal Cooperation. | 18. Nat. Assn. of Assessing Officers. |
| 8. Council of State Governments. | 19. Federation of Tax Administrators. |
| 9. Am. Municipal Assn. | 20. Nat. Assn. State Purchasing Officials. |
| 10. Am. Public Welfare Assn. | 21. Nat. Assn. of Housing & Redevelopment. |
| 11. Interstate Clearing House for
Mental Health | 22. Nat. Legislative Conference. |

The policy of those who direct the Public Administration Services in "Thirteen-Thirteen" is to get agentur trained under them appointed as City Managers. The City Managers then Appoint other graduates of "Thirteen-Thirteen" as heads of the various civic departments. These in turn bring in others trained in "Thirteen-Thirteen" until they have control of the municipal government AT THE TOP. They pretend they work in the interests of efficiency. What they do in actual fact is usurp the powers of the electorate. Dade County and Miami, and Chicago, are already controlled by graduates from "Thirteen-Thirteen." In the case of Miami it was necessary that this control should be established immediately. Southern Florida is one of the sanctuaries of the Illuminati and they must be in a position to bring their friends into that sanctuary and exclude from it those for whom they have no use if, and when, a state of emergency is declared. Illuminists in Chicago and Miami control the civic administration, not the people.

Within the walls of "Thirteen-Thirteen" agentur of the Illuminati are being trained how they are to take over municipal governments, and state parliaments, and subjugate the Goyim (Human Cattle) when ordered to do so. They are told how they must first of all represent themselves as "The

The Conspiracy --- Cont'd.

saviours of the people" sent to save the masses from further persecutions at the hands of the Communists. They are taught how to lead the masses from Communist oppression and place them under new subjection by the Illuminati. That ladies and gentlemen is the set up. If you wish to become better informed about "Thirteen-Thirteen" send for "Closer-Up", c/o Time for Truth Press, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, Fla., U.S.A.

Our purpose in writing this article is to prove that the Illuminati was organized by Weishaupt to DIRECT the Luciferian conspiracy to its final goal; to prove that the Illuminati is controlled AT THE TOP by the Synagogue of Satan. The S.O.S. in turn is controlled by the FEW who are, in actual fact, the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed also known as "The Great White Lodge." We have also tried to prove that the hidden purpose of the Luciferian hierarchy is to prevent us establishing God's plan for the rule of creation upon this earth in order to prevent God's Will being done here as it is in heaven. Their objective is to impose the Luciferian ideology upon mankind and enforce their edicts by Satanic despotism. For purposes of deception they refer to the Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship as "The New Order."

The Luciferian ideology requires that "The New Order" shall consist of TWO classes - Governors and slaves. The Ruler and his governors will consist of the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed, their Illuminati and top-level agentur, a few millionaires, scientists, economists, and professional men who have proved themselves devoted to the Luciferian Cause, with sufficient police and soldiers to enforce obedience upon the Goyim.

ALL other human beings are to be reduced to ONE common level by interbreeding Whites, Blacks, Yellows, and Reds. The mongrelization of the human race is to be speedily accomplished by artificial insemination. Women will be scientifically selected and used as human incubators. They will be made pregnant with semen taken from specially selected males. The birth rate will be strictly limited to the requirements of THE STATE. As it is written in the Illuminati's diabolical plan "AFTER WE OBTAIN CONTROL THE VERY NAME OF GOD WILL BE ERASED FROM THE LEXICON OF LIFE." In the jargon of the Illuminati this means that scientifically applied psychopolitics (brainwashing) will be used to obliterate from the minds of the human slaves all knowledge of Almighty God (Adonay). The Illuminists intend to make Zombies of all those for whom they haven't got some special use.

Let me issue this final warning. Wars (regardless of whether they be called aggressive or preventive wars) revolutions (regardless of whether or not they be called counter-revolutions) racial intolerance, religious bigotry, and persecution and hatred will not provide a solution to our problem. ONLY by making known the TRUTH and the WHOLE TRUTH will we put an end to the Luciferian conspiracy upon this earth. If we continue to keep silence, because of the risks involved, the Luciferian conspiracy will progress to the final social cataclysm when the Goyim, with the use of atomic bombs and nerve gas, will slaughter each other by the tens of millions while the Illuminati, and their friends, bask in luxury on the sunny beaches of their sanctuaries. Those who wish to stand up and be counted as FOR GOD and AGAINST LUCIFER don't need arms. They don't need money. All they need is set forth clearly in the scriptures. Read Ephesians 6, 10-17.

"Brethren, be strengthened in the Lord, and in His power. Put on the armour of God, that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For our wrestling is not against flesh and blood, but against Principalities and the Powers, against the rulers of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of wickedness on high. Therefore, take up the armour of God, that you may resist in the evil day, and stand in all things perfect. Stand therefore, having girded your loins with the TRUTH, and having put on the breast-plate of justice, and having your feet shod with the readiness of the gospel of peace, in all things taking up the shield of FAITH, with which you may be able to quench all the fiery darts of the most wicked one. And take unto you the helmet of salvation and the sword of the spirit, that is, THE WORD OF GOD."

Could anything be plainer or clearer?

The only people we should HATE are those of the Synagogue of Satan. They are wolves in sheep's clothing. Those are the ones Christ hated and exposed. If we break the conspiracy of silence; If we insist that our elected representative stop playing politics and get to work and establish God's plan for the rule of creation on this earth, then God will intervene on behalf of those who PROVE they wish to be of His Elect. The issue is up to us. It is we who must make the decision. If we sincerely wish to live for all eternity according to God's plan then the ONLY way we can PROVE our sincerity is to work to put His plan into operation on this earth....God's plan is detailed in the Holy Scriptures. It isn't in accordance with the United Nations Charter or the ideology being expounded by the One Worlders.

Mail or distribute copies of this issue to EVERYONE you can think of. It is marvelous the results that are obtained when a few copies fall into good hands. If you believe what we have explained then it is your DUTY to pass this knowledge on to as many others as you can contact. Some few will accept the truth. Others will reject it. That is not your concern. You will be judged by

The Conspiracy --- Cont'd.

the effort you put into the work not by the results you obtain. You don't have to make yourself a pest. Use patience instead of a club. Use reason instead of abuse. Be kind and considerate instead of pugnacious and aggressive. Start people thinking and then let them feel they thought the matter out themselves. Those who serve the Illuminati devote every waking hour to furthering their cause. Can we, if we wish to EARN our eternal reward, do less?

We need the cooperation of the Clergy of ALL religions which teach belief in a God other than Lucifer. We particularly need the active interest of ALL ministers of the Christian religion. If we can persuade them to lift the lid and break the conspiracy of silence, and tell the whole truth to their congregations the Illuminati will not be able to proceed with their plan to foment World War Three and the final social cataclysm. The ordained priests of God assumed a great responsibility when they accepted Holy Orders. Regardless of what the consequences may be they are in duty, and honor, bound to tell the members of their flocks the WHOLE TRUTH. If they don't they leave their charges innocent victims of those who seek possession of their immortal souls.

In conclusion I ask the 400,000,000 Catholics scattered throughout the world this question. If what I explain in this article is NOT THE TRUTH, why do you all recite the following prayer after every low mass? "Holy St. Michael, Archangel, defend us in the day of battle; be our safeguard against the snares and wickedness of the devil. May God rebuke him, we humbly pray; and do thou, O Prince of the Heavenly Host, by the power of God, thrust down to hell Satan, and all wicked spirits, who wander through this world seeking the ruin of souls."

Either what we tell you regarding the Luciferian conspiracy is THE TRUTH or else the words of the above prayer are nonsense. I know who composed this great prayer. I have told you WHY he composed it. I feel certain God is ready to heed our prayers just as soon as we prove, by action, we are worthy of His intervention.

HOW TO MAKE THE TRUTH KNOWN

1. Give a copy of this issue to your Sunday School teacher and ask him or her to make it the subject of instruction and discussion the following week. Keep after them.
2. Make an appointment to discuss the information contained in this article with your Priest or Pastor. Ask them to make it the subject of a sermon.
3. Give copies to your children of school age and instruct them to ask their teachers why these all important facts of history are NOT taught in school.
4. Go to the editor of your local paper and ask him, in the interest of freedom, to publish it in his paper. There is no restriction as far as N.B.N. is concerned.
5. DEMAND that your elected representatives, in ALL levels of government, give you the time and opportunity to discuss this matter with them intelligently.
6. Bring the facts to the attention of those who belong to secret societies.
7. Pass copies along to your neighbours. Bring the subject up as a topic for conversation and discussion.
8. Ask professors in your universities to read the article and then give you their honest opinion.
9. Warn your municipal government that the City Manager idea is the thin edge of the wedge being used by the Public Administration Services to take over the powers of civic governments after them.
10. Send copies to all your political representative in ALL levels of government. The more copies they receive the more they will be impressed.

Order as many copies as you can afford. 10¢ each, \$7.50 per 100. Send in your orders as soon as possible so we can make the extra run before the end of the month.

Thanks.

STOP PRESS NOTICEOBITUARY

N.B.N. regrets to announce the recent death of Mr. J. P. Quirion, manager of L'Eclaireur Printing Co. of Beauceville, P.Q. Mr. Quirion was an honest God-fearing man who feared no human threat or menace. It was this good Canadian citizen who offered to print "The Red Fog Over America" after the publications committee of the N.F.C.L. had tried to find a firm who would undertake this task in the English-speaking parts of Canada. Since October, 1955, Mr. Quirion has published the first and second editions of "The Red Fog Over America" and the second edition of "Pawns In The Game." Comdr. Carr and his wife visited Mr. Quirion and his family last October on their way to Florida. On behalf of our readers and members we extend to Mrs. Quirion and her family our deepest sympathy. In the hope that it will lighten their burden of sorrow we remind the bereaved that we must all pass through the Valley of Death in order to enjoy our eternal reward as we feel sure Mr. Quirion will now be enjoying his.

William Carr Carr

NOTICE

Commander Wm. Guy Carr, R.D. is available for Lectures
in United States, May 1st to 30th, 1958.

Commander and Mrs. Carr will be returning to Toronto June 1st,
1958. Many people have expressed the wish to hear our Editor
discuss the subject of THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY. The
Commander is an experienced Public speaker having in the past made
many lecture tours across Canada and the northern United States.

As President of the National Federation of Christian Laymen
he makes no charge for his services but we would appreciate the
kind cooperation of those who would like to avail themselves of his
services if they will guarantee his expenses at a minimum of \$50.
plus accommodation. Engagements will have to be limited to
States EAST of a line connecting Florida with Detroit, where he has
an engagement May 30th. Write to him direct - Lot E-15, New Ranch
Trailer Park, 2291 Gulf to Bay Blvd., Clearwater, FLA.

* * * * *

CONTROL OF LITERATURE

In order that those who control the World Revolutionary Movement can control propaganda through control of the Press and Publishing Houses, restrictions have been introduced regarding what can, and what can't, be republished without permission. "News Behind the News" tells the whole world they can reprint and republish any TRUTH we have published and take full credit, if they wish, that what they publish is their own brainchild.

Although the editor of N.B.N. has already published nine books of non-fiction, hundreds of articles of non-fiction, and many, many pamphlets and "letters to the editor", he has been black-listed since he persisted in publishing the TRUTH regarding the Secret Power Behind the World Revolutionary Movement. To-day he cannot get any writings published in the controlled press. But by giving permission for others to submit the TRUTH he has revealed in "Pawns In The Game", "The Red Fog Over America" and "N.B.N." to other publications, under THEIR NAMES, we are finally breaking the shell of the conspiracy of silence imposed upon controlled publications by those who direct the continuing Luciferian conspiracy against God's plan for the rule of creation, and the human race. So copy what you wish. Publish the TRUTH wherever you can. Give no credit: Take all rewards. We don't care - provided we are not misquoted or what we have published made a travesty of the TRUTH. If that happens, as it did recently in the Ottawa Journal, we will take legal action to expose the TRUTH. That legal action is now pending against the Ottawa Journal.

William Guy Carr.

H A N D Y P A M P H L E T S

"THE DEVIL'S POISON" This has helped defeat Fluoridation in many places	.15¢
"THE ILLUMINATI & THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY" A reprint from "American Press"	.10
"THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY" & "WHAT THE N.F.C.L. STAND FOR"	.10
"THE MENACE OF WORLD GOVERNMENT" By A.K. Chesterton	.10
"THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN" Tells how Scriptures expose the conspiracy	.10
"LOOK UP ISRAEL" a message of hope. Explains WHY Devil's days are numbered	.10
"THE DRAGON WAS WRATH WITH THE WOMAN" Further Scriptural quotations	.10
"PERSONAL INCOME & CORPORATION TAXES UNCONSTITUTIONAL" 40% discount allowed on quantity	.10

* * * * *

-: P E R I O D I C A L S :-

"News BEHIND THE NEWS" Monthly news-letter of N.F.C.L. Editor Wm. Guy Carr Tells of the <u>causes</u> which produce the <u>Effects</u> reported in the Press		\$ 2.00
"CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE SERVICE" Ron Gostick - Editor An informative independent news-letter well worth reading	12 issues	\$ 2.00
"DON BELL REPORTS" by Don Bell	52 issues	\$10.00
"CLOSER UP" Time for Truth Press		\$15.00
Fearless and accurate reports on subversion in America. Both papers yearly.		\$25.00

ANY AND ALL THE LITERATURE LISTED ON THIS AND THE PRECEDING PAGE MAY BE OBTAINED THROUGH:

Publications Committee,
National Federation Christian Laymen,
c/o 77 Otter Crescent,
Toronto 12, Ontario.

I M P O R T A N T N O T I C E

CANADIANS Please send money order or order C.O.D. If checks used please allow for bank charges. Registration costs 20¢ extra.

AMERICAN CITIZENS Please send money order. C.O.D. orders not permitted by Postal authorities. If checks are used please allow enough for bank charges and existing rate of exchange. 20¢ extra ensures registration.

S P E C I A L N O T I C E

"RED FOG OVER AMERICA" NEW EDITION. NOW AVAILABLE

00000000

The new edition of "RED FOG" will have an index. It has been enlarged so the details of the continuing Luciferian Conspiracy have been brought up to date. i.e. October 15th, 1957. The story of the Secret Meeting on St. Simon's Island February 14th to 17th, 1957 - The details of E. H. Norman's subversive activities 1939 to 1957, and the suspicious circumstances surrounding the death of Senator J. McCarthy have also been included.

Cloth bound copies	- - - -	\$ 3.00
Paper backed copies	- - - -	\$ 2.00

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS VERY IMPORTANT NOTICE TO SUBSCRIBERS

Extra copies of N.B.N. may be had for \$3.00 for 50, and \$5.00 for 100 copies, WHILE THEY LAST. If orders justify our doing so an extra edition will be run at the end of the month. The circulation of the May and June issues went over 35,000 copies.

Office Memorandum • UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

b6
b7C

TO : Mr. Nease

DATE: April 22, 1958

FROM : M. A. Jones

W. J. G. Carr

SUBJECT: MR. WILLIAM GUY CARR

EDITOR

NATIONAL FEDERATION CHRISTIAN LAYMEN

77 OTTER CRESCENT

TORONTO 12, ONTARIO, CANADA

Tolson	✓
Boardman	✓
Belmont	✓
Mohr	✓
Nease	✓
Parsons	✓
Rosen	✓
Tamm	✓
Trotter	✓
Clayton	✓
Tele. Room	✓
Holloman	✓
Gandy	✓

By letter dated April 17, 1958, the captioned individual wrote the Director enclosing a 14-page pamphlet entitled "News Behind the News" which was mailed from Clearwater, Florida, where Carr states he is in residence for the month of May, 1958. He enclosed a stamped self-addressed envelope for the Director's reply to his temporary address in Clearwater.

Carr is not identifiable in Bufiles insofar as background or biographical data is concerned. He has previously submitted similar pamphlets bearing the same title which were not acknowledged because they were anti-Semitic in nature and of no interest to this Bureau. 105-38603

The present issue of his publication being volume two number six dated April, 1958, bears the caption "The Conspiracy to Destroy all Existing Governments and Religions." It is of no particular interest to the Bureau and from examination appears to be devoted more to sex than any other topic. The last page of this issue makes known the fact that Carr is available for lectures in the United States during the month of May and while there is no charge for his services, he requests the kind cooperation of those inviting him to guarantee his expenses at a minimum of \$50 plus accommodations. His subject will be "The International Conspiracy."

RECOMMENDATION:

That the letter from William Guy Carr of 4-17-58 not be acknowledged.

JK:pv
(2)

MCT

16-38603-7

APR 24 1958

EX-135

53 APR 29 1958

CRIME REC

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4 BJA/DK
1455251

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

b6
b7C

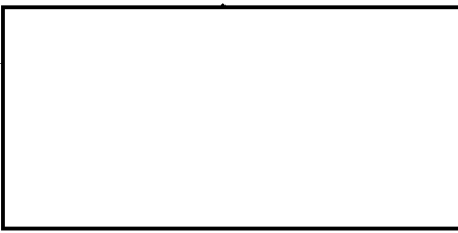
ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
EXCEPT WHERE SHOWN
OTHERWISE

REC-56

105-38603-7X
~~105-38603-71~~

May 19, 1958

EX-101



5-31-02 per letter dated 12-18-02 SP4BJA/DFW
1-16-03
CLASSIFIED BY NLS/BJA/DFW-60267-AG
DECLASSIFY ON: 25X 6
E955251

Your letter of May 12, 1958, has been received
and the interest which prompted you to communicate with me
is certainly appreciated.

It was indeed thoughtful of you to comment as
you did, and I am pleased to learn that you have read my book,
"Masters of Deceit."

In response to your inquiry concerning the books,
"Red Fog Over America" and "Pawns in the Game" by William Guy
Carr, while I would like to be of assistance, I must point out
that this Bureau in its capacity as a fact-gathering agency does
not make evaluations or draw conclusions relative to the integrity
or character of organizations, publications, or individuals. I am
sure that you will appreciate the factors which preclude my
assisting you, and no inference should be made either that we
do or that we do not have the information which you requested.

Sincerely yours,

MAILED 9
MAY 20 1958
COMM-FBI

J. Edgar Hoover

REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI
MAY 19 3 52 PM '58

NOTE: There is no record of correspondent in Bufiles. William Guy Carr on 5-30-55 sent to the Director a copy of his book "Pawns in the Game," requesting the Director's opinion. He later wrote to various individuals from Ontario, Canada, indicating that copies of the book had been filed with the RCMP and the FBI. A review of the book, sponsored by the National Federation of Christian Laymen, indicated that it had strong anti-semitic overtones and in view of lack of background info concerning Carr, receipt of the book was not acknowledged.

- Tolson _____
- Boardman _____
- Belmont _____
- Mohr _____
- Nease _____
- Parsons _____
- Rosen _____
- Tamm _____
- Trotter _____
- Clayton _____
- Tele. Room _____
- Holloman _____
- Gandy _____

CFM:wgl

(Note continued next page)

52 JUN 4 1958

~~SECRET~~
~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~
~~SECRET~~

b1
b7D

Mr. Chester Kotlarz

On 4-17-58 Carr wrote to the Director enclosing a 14-page pamphlet "News Behind the News" from Clearwater, Fla. The pamphlet bore the caption "The Conspiracy to Destroy all Existing Govt. and Religions," was found to be of no particular interest to the Bureau and was devoted more to sex than any other topic. Carr's letter was not acknowledged. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

His [S]
anti-semitic ideas and basic fascist theories are expressed also in "Red Fog over America."] (S)(u)

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

OFFICE OF DIRECTOR
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

b6

b7C

Mr. Tolson ✓
Mr. Boardman ✓
Mr. Belmont ✓
Mr. Mohr ✓
Mr. Nease ✓
Mr. Parsons ✓
Mr. Rosen ✓
Mr. Tamm ✓
Mr. Trotter ✓
Mr. Jones ✓
Mr. Clayton ✓
Tele. Room ✓
Mr. Holloman ✓
Miss Holmes ✓
Miss Gandy ✓

Dear Sir:

I have considered you as one of
the greatest Americans of our era.
I have read your "Masters of Deceit,"
and also I have read two other books dealing with
conspiracy in America.

If you have the time (if, I receive no answer, I'll
understand) would you give me your opinion on these
two books: "Red Fog Over America"
Pawns In The Game by Wm. Guy Carr

Sincerely,

COPY:bak

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
11955251

EXP. PROC.
MAY 14 1958

5/12/58

Dear Sir;

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DPW
II

I have considered you as one of the greatest Americans of our era. I have read your "Masters of Deceit," and also I have read two other books dealing with conspiracy in America.

If you have the time (if, I receive no answer, I'll understand) would you give me your opinion on these two books:

REC-56

EX-101

~~62-104071-211~~

105-38603-7X

MAY 28 1958

"Red Fog Over America"

PAWNS IN THE GAME

BY WM. GUY C

LHARD 5/17/58

CFM/cvz

Sincerely,

BIMB/REC.

July 9, 1958

b6
b7c

REC-138

105-38603-
X
[Redacted]
Department of Chemistry
Elizabethtown College
Elizabethtown, Pennsylvania

Dear Professor Berkebile:

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
#955251

Your letter dated July 2, 1958, has been received, and it was thoughtful of you to bring the material you enclosed to our attention.

In the event you acquire further data which you believe to be of concern to the FBI, please feel free to contact the representatives of our office located at 500 Widener Building, Philadelphia 7, Pennsylvania.

Sincerely yours,

John Edgar Hoover
Director

1 - Philadelphia - Enclosure

ATTENTION SAC: Correspondent enclosed an issue of the "News Behind the News," official publication of the National Federation Christian Laymen, 77 Otter Crescent, Toronto 12, Ontario, Canada. Publications of this organization have previously been brought to the Bureau's attention, and they have been largely anti-Semitic in nature.

NOTE: Carr and the National Federation Christian Laymen are subject of Bufile 105-38603. Carr has forwarded copies of his publications to the Director in the past and asked for comment concerning them. His letters have not been acknowledged. [Redacted] name verified by telephone directory.

Tolson
Boardman
Belmont
Mohr
Nease
Parsons
Rosen
Tamm
Trotter
Clayton
Tele. Room
Holloman
Gandy

DCL:mms

(4) JUL 17 1958
MAIL ROOM

Elizabethtown College

Elizabethtown, Pennsylvania

b6
b7C

DEPARTMENT OF CHEMISTRY

July 2, 1958

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
#955251

pp 2-1

F. B. I.

Washington, D. C.

WILLIAM GUY CARR

Dear Sirs:

This piece of literature was handed to me in regard to fluoridation. It contains many other matters of strange nature.

Since it is published outside the U.S.A. I wondered if the Editor, Wm. Guy Carr, Toronto 12, Canada, may have a record of attack on fundamental values important to all people. The Recommended Books on Page 7 appear to be a strange mixture.

Sincerely,

ENCLOSURE
REC-138

ack 7-9-58
mm

DC L
100-2-100

made
7-7-58
name



-138

105-38003

14 JUL 11 1958

CHIEF OF BUREAU
JUL 11 1958

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

Authorized as 2nd class
mail by Post Office
Department, Ottawa

Published by Publications Committee National Federation Christian Laymen

Editor, Wm. Guy Carr,
Publications Committee,
77 Outer Crescent,
Toronto 12, Ontario.

Vol. 2. No. 5

March 1958.

SUBJUGATION THROUGH FLUORIDATION or THE TRUTH ABOUT FLUORINE

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
11955251

Having twenty seven grandchildren, I decided to find out if fluoridation would be beneficial to them or not, and, having been closely connected with hospitals and medical research workers since 1925, I had ready access to men and women who are recognised as the greatest authorities in the field of medical and nutritional research. What I learned about Fluorine and fluorine poisoning, I pass on to the parents and doctors of America, and challenge any fluoridationist to deny the TRUTH of what I publish.

Fluorine is the most lethal poison known to man. Its 'wildness' and uncontrollability are due to its intense affinities for so many other elements; its eagerness to form stable compounds; its terrible lethal qualities and its peculiarities. It is odorless, tasteless and colorless. Scientists, before the era of the Roman Empire, referred to it as "The Devil's Breath". In the late 1700's Scheele called it "Chemistry's Hell Cat". Moisson, in 1886, first produced it in gaseous form. It was first compounded with carbon by Joseph Simons, in the mid 1930's, while doing research work at Pennsylvania State College. German scientists discovered how to produce a pure essence of Fluorine which is so deadly that if ONE SINGLE DROP comes in contact with the skin of ANY living creature-animal or man- it will cause death. One of the strange peculiarities of Fluorine is its ability to travel along the nerve trunks and paralyze the breathing apparatus, like Polio.

Scientists in the University of Toronto proved that Fluorine ingested into the HUMAN body is cumulative and harmful. (Professors M. P. Ham and Doreen Smith, Dep't. of Food Chemistry wrote "Fluorine Balance Studies on Four Infants" and "Fluorine Balance Studies On Three Women" published in the "Journal of Nutrition" (American) Vol. 53, No. 2, June 1954. These studies proved conclusively that the greater part of fluorine ingested by human beings in food and drink is retained in the body.

Despite the claims made by fluoridationists, there is a great difference between natural Fluorine and Sodium Fluoride; natural Fluorine is found in the leaves and fruit of ALL members of the vegetable kingdom. Sodium Fluoride is extracted from ore during the manufacture of Aluminum and other metals.

The Creator caused Fluorine in the earth's crust to combine with other elements, thus controlling its 'Wildness'. Small quantities are released into the soil and the waters of the earth by erosion. Land and marine plants pick up minute quantities of this fluorine through their roots, and, after a miraculous process known as metabolism, the fluorine is deposited in the leaves and fruits of the plants. All creatures feeding on grasses, leaves and fruits ingest this natural fluorine.

Living on a normal diet of 'Natural foods' an adult human being ingests from 476 to 706 milligrams of Fluorine per day. (Machle, Scott and Largent, '42; McClure, '49; Ham and Smith, '54)

Nature (God) intended fluorine to GRADUALLY harden the bony structure. When a human being eats a NATURAL Diet, from infancy to maturity, the balance of the trace element-fluorine-in the growing body is PERFECT; the hardening of the bony structure of the body proceeds gradually, and the person reaches normal size with strong bones and teeth. Lack of natural fluorine in the body, during the growing period, results in soft bones which are vulnerable to attack by germs which cause caries in the teeth, T.B., and other diseases of the bones. Too much fluorine, ingested too soon, causes the premature hardening and arrested growth femur or thigh-bones (known as Legg-Perthes disease). The calcium of the bones is extracted by the fluorine.

According to research workers, visible signs of fluorine poisoning are mottled teeth; misplaced and malformed teeth; enlarged and misshapen roots. Fluorine in excess of the trace intended by nature, also causes malformation of the jaw bone by reducing the size of the toothsockets. This harmful effect can proceed to the stage where the dental papils in the teeth close and shut off the supply of blood to the nerve in the cusp. The roots of the teeth fuse with the jaw bone and extraction becomes difficult without breaking off the dead teeth or chiseling them out. Dead teeth

ENCLOSURE

Subjugation --- cont'd.

cause pyorrhea and gingivitis. (Note:- Dr. H. Trendley Dean, former dental director of the U.S. Public Health Service, published a long series of reports on the poisonous effects of naturally occurring fluorides on teeth 1933 to 1949. Dr. Webster, head of the Royal College of Dental Surgeons, Toronto, had previously discovered what Dr. Dean made the subject of his reports.)

Because human beings do not mature physically until their early twenties, Nature (God) arranged we should grow two sets of teeth; the first to serve early childhood; the second set to serve us the rest of our lives. Baby teeth are intended to fall out as the permanent teeth mature. This will not happen if too much fluorine has been ingested during infancy; that is why manufacturers of toothpastes containing fluorides warn parents that children under six years of age should not be permitted to use their brands.

Research workers in Departments of Food Chemistry have been doing research on thousands of childrens teeth for the past fifteen years. According to my information, the hardening of the enamel is only the FIRST effect of fluorine on the childrens teeth. As the poison accumulates, the aforementioned damage occurs and dentists have to use braces and prolonged expensive treatments to correct the misplaced and damaged teeth. No person raised from infancy on a natural diet of live foods which have NOT been denatured by preservatives or manufacturing processes, will be affected by caries. Caries, misplaced teeth and malformed jaws were unknown among aboriginal peoples until after they departed from their natural diet, due to contact with so-called civilization. (I have the written assurance of practising dentists that even painting teeth with fluorine causes them to become so brittle in five years time that it is impossible to use a drill on them without shattering the tooth.

Scientists reasoned that if upsetting the balance of fluorine could have such drastic effects on the teeth, jaws and thigh bones, then it must surely have harmful effects on other parts of the body because of its eagerness to combine and form stable compounds.

Recent basic scientific research indicates that flourides exert poisonous action by forming insoluble compounds with the alkali earth elements, especially calcium (lime) and magnesium that are essential for the processes of life. The trace element Magnesium plays a critical role in the action of the vital enzymes essential to ALL life. Fluorine - even one part in fifteen million parts of water - was proved by McClure to paralyze enzymes. Dr. E. M. Josephson says that when enzymes cease to function MYASTHENIA GRAVIS, diabetes and cancer in infants and children result.

Another source of Fluorine is found in the use of aluminum utensils. Research workers explained to me that when foods are cooked in or stored in aluminum, a chemical reaction takes place which releases traces of fluorine which are absorbed by the food and then ingested by those who eat it. Directing their research along these lines, hospital records proved that since aluminum took the place of iron, steel, copper, tin and earthenware for the preparation, cooking and storing of foods, and prepared baby foods have been put on the market, there has been a steady increase in the number of people afflicted with the following diseases;

1. COLITIS (Disturbances in the intestines and alimentary tracts.)
2. COELIAC (Disturbances of organs in the area of the diaphragm)
3. LEGG-PERTHES DISEASE (Arrested development and premature hardening of the femur and thigh and knee joints in children approaching teen age. This disease was extremely rare prior to 1945. Since 1954 Dr. Alan Carrie of Toronto has treated between 120 and 140 cases a year.)
4. POLIO. (Paralysis of the muscles which control the breathing apparatus. Polio kills its victims in exactly the same manner as Nerve Gas-Fluorine. Atropine as an antidote is reported effective in both cases.)
5. NEPHROSIS. Diseases of the kidneys, both chronic and acute, generally diagnosed as nephritis. (Nephritis is now credited with killing more children under 15 years of age than other more publicized diseases, including all forms of tuberculosis, polio, rheumatic fever and heart disease.)
6. MUSCULAR DYSTROPHY (Seems related to polio.)
7. CANCER in children (Practically unknown 30 years ago.)
8. MYASTHENIA GRAVIS, Cystic fibrosis and Cerebral palsy, all of which attack infants and very young children, either before birth or soon after they are born. Approximately 10,000 babies are born each year with Cerebral palsy; 7,000 with Cystic fibrosis, and 100,000 infants develop Myasthenia Gravis.
9. BRONCHITIS and chronic ailments of the breathing apparatus.

Dr: Leo Spira, M.D., Ph.D., M.R.C.S., London, Vienna and New York - recognized as one of the greatest living authorities on Fluorine - is author of the book "The Drama of Fluorine" - states definitely that he has proved that thousands of people, whose ailments have been diagnosed under a great variety of medical terms are, in actual fact, suffering from fluorine poisoning, having ingested more fluorine than nature intended. He states positively that aluminum utensils do release fluorine into food, stating how he cured thousands of cases of eczema (which had defied

treatment for years) by simply advising those afflicted to discontinue using aluminum utensils in their homes. He also names other symptoms of chronic fluorine poisoning - constipation alternating with diarrhea; chronic gastric and duodenal disturbances, gas, etc., Boils and ulcers. Brittle finger and toe nails. Bronchitis. (I am informed on reliable authority that those AT THE TOP persuaded the U.S. Government to name Fluorine gas (as stockpiled for war purposes) "NERVE GAS", so the lethal, diabolical qualities of fluorine would not become generally known and spoil their chances of having fluoridation of the public water supplies being generally accepted. NERVE GAS will kill ALL FLESH with which it comes in contact if used as a spray for military purposes. The German militarists had tons of this gas stockpiled when they surrendered. Why they did not use it to ward off defeat and unconditional surrender, has never been made public.)

Dr. Victor Vaughan, for thirty years head of the Medical College of the University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, and Dr. A. P. Matthews of the College of Medicine, University of Cincinnati, Ohio, both confirm the harmful effects of fluorine, even when ingested in minute quantities regularly. They explained to the U.S. Federal Trade Commission, in detail, HOW fluorine poison works and HOW it attacks the blood; tissues, and bones of the human body: also that the degree of acute symptoms and sudden death depends on how much is ingested at one time, and how cumulative quantities produce chronic symptoms. (A condensation of their evidence can be obtained by sending for "Devil's Poison, The Truth about Fluorine" as published by the National Federation of Christian Laymen. "Pawns In The Game" and "The Red Fog Over America" also refer to this.)

These research workers did not express opinions - they stated proven FACTS. Dr. Victor Vaughan says in regard to Fluorine; "I say most of these poisons are carried by the blood and lymph to every part of the body, or to various parts of the body, and they have the opportunity to be brought in contact with all features of the body...They have a selective action; they will combine with certain tissues; others they will not combine with. They may add something foreign; they may take something away, or they may simply rearrange the structure of the living tissue. Then the body tries to get rid of these things (Fluorides) and pours them back into the intestines, and they may be absorbed and go round again."

This evidence explains why postmortems (performed on animals and human beings that died from chronic fluorine poisoning), invariably disclose signs of serious deterioration in the intestinal and alimentary tracts. The kidneys also become diseased trying to eliminate the poison. This should explain to the medical profession WHY Colitis and Coeliac have become so common in children under teen-age, and WHY Nephrosis has become the killer of more children under teen-age than many of the more widely publicized diseases.

Chittenden and Underhill, internationally known research workers, also discovered that Fluorine ingested with food and drink destroyed their nutritional value by destroying the vitamins and enzymes. McClure, another recognized authority on Fluorine, reported, between 1933 and 1936, that bow-legs, hemophilia, crippling arthritis, pyorrhea, loss of teeth, diabetes, kidney disease, sterility, blindness due to cataracts and cancer, and other diseases are traceable to fluorides naturally occurring in water. His researches disclosed that the average adult eating a normal diet ingests from 476 to 706 milligrams of Fluorine per day.

Doctors and Dentists who advocate fluoridation invariably state "Very little is known about fluorine except that it is not harmful when ingested 1 PPM. in water". When they make this statement they tell a half truth; 1 PPM. in water will not have immediate harmful effects, but McClure, says; "One part of fluoride in fifteen million parts of water inhibits, or paralyzes, the action of enzymes upon which life depends."

Taking their cue from McClure's findings, research workers in the University of Toronto, and elsewhere, found that fluorine ingested with food, destroyed its nutritional values and caused pellagra, which, in plain language, means vitamin and other dietary deficiencies. They also confirmed the findings of Chittenden and Underhill. Dr. Albert P. Matthews explained how fluorine did this to the U. S. Federal Trade Commission; docket 540 records him as saying:- "Fluorine unites with the various essential constituents of the food substances called FOOD ACCESSORY SUBSTANCES OR VITAMINS and then changes these substances so they no longer exert their usual beneficial action on the body". In other words, fluoridation would not only provide a market for the poisonous by-product of firms manufacturing aluminum and other metals, it would build up the business of those who sell vitamin pills. Dentists would lose business filling cavities caused by caries, but would reap a much richer harvest, financially, by treating misplaced and deformed teeth in children; treating pyorrhea and gingivitis in people of middle age, and extracting teeth and supplying dentures for people past middle age. The medical profession would have more and more patients to treat from the cradle to the grave!

According to the authorities quoted, it would appear that every human being who drinks fluorinated water takes a sufficient quantity to make them invalids suffering from one form of disease or

Subjugation -- cont'd.

another after passing middle age. Treatment could prolong our lives but would not cure us from the harmful cumulative effects of the fluorine! Doctors would reap a tremendous harvest keeping us alive! These FACTS rather knock on the head the claims by dentists and medical men, who promote fluoridation, "That they act unselfishly".

If your doctor does not know the TRUTH about Fluorine, as stated in the medical encyclopedias and publications we have referred to, then he is obviously unable to diagnose acute and chronic fluorosis when he sees it. He is therefore not qualified to act as your family doctor. We urge the mothers of America to ask their doctors the following questions; demand satisfactory answers and do not let them put you off.

ONE. If medical research had not associated fluorine with cancer, particularly as it is affecting more and more children, why have hospitals treating cancer patients stopped using aluminum utensils for preparing, cooking and storing foods? If Fluorine (1 PPM.) is not harmful, why do these same institutions use PURE water even in fluoridated areas?

TWO. If what we have published regarding the harmful effects of fluorine is not true why did the British medical authorities warn the members of the medical profession in the mid 1930's to stop recommending "Pablum" for use by mothers about to wean their children, and as a bland diet for invalids because of its high fluorine content?

THREE. Why did the British Government PROHIBIT fluorides in any form (including alum) to be used as preservatives in foods and beverages manufactured for human consumption? Is it not true that to comply with this law the British Medical Association (or members of it) made up a special weaning food of their own which eliminated animal bone meal with a high fluorine content contained in the original formulas?

FOUR. If the fluorine content of Pablum (manufactured according to the original formula until 1954) had not been proved harmful to infants, children and teen-agers, then WHY was the formula changed and Tri Basic Calcium Phosphate substituted for the animal bone meal? That this was done is vouchered for in a letter to your editor, written by Mr. Menzies, President of the firm manufacturing "Pablum", May 1954.

FIVE. Ask your doctor if he considers it advisable to give infants "Pablum", even with its present formula, as Mr. Menzies letter states that the new product still contains 1.5 to 2.2 PPM. of Fluorine.

SIX. Is it not true that the Pure Food Laws of the U.S.A. and Canada permit foods manufactured and processed for human consumption to contain only .2 PPM. If so, WHY is "Pablum" permitted to be sold?

SEVEN. Why have the governments of the U.S.A. and Canada prohibited the use of bones of animals over TWO YEARS OF AGE for the manufacture of bone meal, intended for human consumption, if the fluorine introduced into baby foods and invalid foods, has not been proved to be harmful to health due to its cumulative poisonous effects?

EIGHT. Is it not true that Colitis, Coeliac, Nephrosis, etc., are only general terms to cover diseases of the intestinal and alimentary tracts; the area of the diaphragm, and the kidneys, which could be acute and chronic forms of fluorine poisoning, particularly if the victims, while infants were fed baby foods high in fluorine?

NINE. How can we find out, definitely, the fluorine content of the manufactured foods we feed our children?

TEN. Last but NOT least -- If your family doctor knows what we write is the TRUTH, and admits it, then ask him WHY in heaven's name he is not opposing those who advocate putting this 'devil's poison' into our drinking water? If he replies he does not "Know much about fluorine and fluorine poisoning", change your family doctor for one who does!

We wish it to be clearly understood we only mention "Pablum" by name because we used this internationally advertised product in our researches. ANY, and ALL, baby and invalid foods are harmful if they have a higher fluorine content than that allowed by law, i.e. .2 PPM.

FORTIFIED BREAD.

Make sure the Fortified bread you feed YOUR children is not loaded with fluorine also! Enquire of the firm which bakes the bread you eat if animal bone meal is used in their formula. Our information is that because baby specialists introduced bone meal into their formulas, many bakers did the same thing, feeling they were doing the right thing and improving their products.

Fluorine Wastes - A Disposal Problem!

Long before the Roman Empire was firmly established, smelting industries were plagued with this problem. Quite recently the U.S. Steel Corporation settled some 900 claims, at a cost of \$4,450,234., to pay for cattle which research chemists PROVED had died from fluorine poison, contained in the wastes from the U.S.S. plants located near Provo, Utah. It had contaminated the

Subjugation -- cont'd. Fluorine Wastes ---

fodder and water where the cattle had ranged. The company's chemists never suspected that the quantity of fluorine contained in the smoke and other waste material would prove lethal to cattle grazing many miles away, but it did - U. S. Steel had to pay for the mistake their chemists had made. Before the cattle died they developed symptoms characteristic of the diseases previously named, which have killed more and more people every year during the past thirty years. THAT is the really interesting feature of this case!

If what we claim is not true why have Foundations been organized, and permitted to appeal to the public for funds to finance research work to find cures for the diseases named? Many research workers feel, as I do, and with whom I have discussed the matter, that it would be a lot cheaper and much better for humanity, if the cause - Fluorine - was removed, rather than continue expensive research to find cures for the diseases it causes or aggravates.

The news behind the news about the 'Red Tide' - February issue of N.B.N. - (which has killed millions of fish in the coastal waters off the West Coast of Florida), is that research chemists are seriously considering the fact that fluorine wastes from industries established in the area find their way into the waters chiefly affected, could be a contributory cause if not the actual cause of the wholesale slaughter of marine life. Investigating this angle, I read the analytical report on a 'Sheepshead' (a fish caught in Florida's coastal waters and highly regarded for its eating qualities). The report showed the fish had a fluorine content of 59.2 PPM. Despite this evidence, Fluoridationists are fighting hard to fluoridate St. Petersburg's drinking water again! The practice was stopped last July! (Since writing the foregoing, the move has been defeated and St. Petersburg has natural water to drink.)

In this long article we have confined our remarks to telling how Fluorine has been proved to injure the whole structure of the HUMAN body. While I was investigating what the fluorine content actually was, I found evidence which proved that EXPERTS in the field of animal nutrition had made ghastly mistakes also. Because Baby Specialists, and bread bakers had included animal bone meal in formulas for Baby foods, invalid foods, and fortified breads, those who manufactured and sold certain brands of prepared animal foods followed suit. What was claimed to be good for babies and invalids MUST be good for Chinchillas. The story of how Fluorine killed Mr. W. R. Cox's Chinchillas, until medical research PROVED the cause was fluorine, contained in their special diet, can be read in the book he published - "Hello Test Animals...Chinchillas. And You and your grand children". See listing on back pages.

Your Druggist Can confirm the TRUTH!

If any reader still doubts the TRUTH of what I write about Fluorine, just take a walk to the nearest drug store and ask the dispensing chemist to let you look at his copy of "The Dispensatory of the United States of America" 24th edition. Turn to page 1456 and you will read:- "Fluorides are violent poisons to ALL LIVING TISSUE because of their precipitation of calcium. They cause fall of blood pressure; respiratory failure and general paralysis. Continuous ingestion of non-fatal doses (according to Sollman Pharmacol. 1921,17,197,) cause general cachexia, and permanent inhibition of growth, analogous changes in the teeth; bones become hard and fragile." When human beings grow really old, they have ingested so much fluorine, even with an ordinary diet, that their bones become brittle and fragile. Due to this condition elderly people break their thigh bones so easily. It is because fluorine extracts the calcium from the bones, that those in elderly people seldom knit after they are broken.

The United States Year Book 1939 "FOOD and LIFE", pages 212-213 state: "It is especially important that fluorine be avoided from birth to the age of twelve years". Why would such a specific warning be given if it was not for the reasons explained in this article?

oooo00000000oooo

REV. KENNETH GOFF'S TESTIMONY

The Rev. K. Goff, on the 26th March, 1957, in the State of Colorado, County of Arapahoe, before Notary Public Joe R. Atancio, signed this affidavit;

"To whom it may concern:

"I, Oliver Kenneth Goff, was a member of the Communist Party and the Young Communist League, from May 2, 1936, to October 9, 1939. During this period of time, I operated under the alias of John Keats and the number 18-B2. My testimony before the Government is incorporated in Volume 9 of the Un-American Activities Report for the year 1939.

"While a member of the Communist Party I attended Communist underground training schools outside the city of New York; in the Bues Hall, and 113 East Wells Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The East Wells Street School operated under the name of the Eugene Debs School, here, under the tutoring of Eugene Dennis, M. Sparks, Morris Childs, Jack King and others, we were schooled in the art

Rev. Kenneth Goff's --- cont'd.

of revolutionary overthrow of the established Government.

"We were trained on how to dismantle and assemble mimeograph machines, to use for propaganda purposes during the revolution; how to work on guide wires and fuel lines of airplanes so that they would either burst into flames or crash to the ground because of lack of control; how to work on ties and rails to wreck trains; and also the art of poisoning water supplies.

"WE DISCUSSED QUITE THOROUGHLY THE FLUORIDATION OF WATER SUPPLIES AND HOW WE WERE USING IT IN RUSSIA AS A TRANQUILIZER IN THE PRISON CAMPS. (Emphasis added-Ed.) The leaders of our school felt that if it could be induced (introduced) into the American water supply, it would bring about a spirit of lethargy in the nation; where it would keep the general public docile during a steady encroachment of Communism. We also discussed the fact that keeping a store of deadly fluoride near the water reservoir would be advantageous during the time of the revolution, as it would give us an opportunity to dump this poison into the water supply and either kill off the populace or threaten them with liquidation, so they would surrender to obtain fresh water.

"We discussed in these schools the complete art of revolution, the seizure of the main utilities such as light, power, gas, and water; but it was felt by the leadership that if a programme of fluoridation of the water could be carried out in the nation, it would go a long way toward the advancement of the revolution."

* * * * *

THE ILLUMINATI AND PUBLIC OPINION

The Illuminati realize that the FORCE of united Public Opinion, if properly informed, can defeat their plans even if their conspiracy has entered the final stage. Therefore, they plot to prevent those they intend to subjugate from being united in the common Cause of establishing God's plan for the Rule of the Universe upon this earth. Dealing with this important problem, the Illuminati's lecturer told the Agentur; "For a time we might be successfully dealt with by a coalition of the Goyim of all the world; but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them... We have set one against another, the personal and national reckonings of the Goyim; religious and race hatreds, which we fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries... We are too strong... there is no evading our power. The nations cannot come to an even inconsiderable private agreement without our secretly having a hand in it." So afraid are the Illuminati of the FORCE of united public opinion that the lecturer went on to explain; - "The principal object of our directorate consists in this - to debilitate the public mind by criticism; to lead it away from serious reflections calculated to arouse resistance; to distract the forces of the mind towards a sham fight of empty eloquence." (Listen to some politicians! Is this not exactly what they have succeeded in doing?) The lecturer continues: "In order that the 'masses' themselves may not guess what they (the Illuminati) are about, we further distract them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces.... Soon we shall begin, through the press, to propose competitions in art; in sports of all kinds. These interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should have to oppose them. Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we, because we alone shall be offering them new directions of thought... of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us."

N.B.N. does not have to name the people in Britain, France, the United States and Canada who have served the purpose of the Illuminati from 1776 to date - those who serve them have been built up to positions of prominence and power as a reward for their services! Our parliaments have been turned into "talkeries". The minds of the 'masses' have been subjugated until the majority think of little else than Horse Races, Numbers, Dog Races, Professional Sports, etc. etc. Have not the press promoted competitions in the arts until all those who try to uphold the ideals of Christianity and morals are ridiculed and pushed into the background, while those who promote Luciferianism are made into Stars and public idols? Do not the newspapers, radio stations, and T.V. programmes do the thinking for the vast majority of people. Control of the publishing houses has made it almost impossible to make known the existence of the Luciferian conspiracy!

We have exchanged our God-given rights of FREEDOM for LIBERALISM. We have swallowed the bait of Social Security and surrendered our PERSONAL INDEPENDENCE. We accepted the United Nations Organization and surrendered our National Sovereignty. We became slaves of the Illuminati. Don't blame GOD; let us remember, WE and WE ALONE are to blame! He warned us personally, and through His prophets, down through the Ages of Time, but we have succumbed to the wiles and deceptions of Satan - director of the Luciferian conspiracy against God and the Human Race on this earth. We are now accepting the idea of a ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, little realizing that "THE NEW ORDER" will be a Luciferian Totalitarian Dictatorship enforced by Satanic despotism. Do we ever stop to ask ourselves how the Godless tribe who now control the U.N.O. would wish to establish a ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT operated in accordance with GOD'S plan for the rule of the universe? Are we both blind and deaf? It is time to take action! The hour is late!

-: THE NATIONAL FEDERATION CHRISTIAN LAYMEN :--
RECOMMENDS THE FOLLOWING BOOKS

-: ----- :-

"PAWNS IN THE GAME" by William Guy Carr R.D. Comdr. R.C.N.(R) Ret'd.	\$ 1.50
The history and ramifications of the International Conspiracy. 6 copies	\$ 7.50
"THE RED FOG OVER AMERICA" by William Guy Carr R.D.	\$ 1.50
Tells how the conspiracy was introduced and developed in America 6 copies	\$ 7.50
NEW EDITION paper back - \$2.00 Hard back -	\$ 3.00
"THE PROTOCOLS" by Victor Marsden	\$ 1.00
Exposes details of plot by which Illuminati plan to obtain world power.	
"BRAINWASHING" or "PSYCHOPOLITICS" by Rev. Kenneth Goff.	\$ 1.00
Explains how the Illuminati intend to obtain control of the minds of men.	
"THE FEDERAL RESERVE CONSPIRACY" by Eustace Mullins	\$ 1.00
Explains the role international bankers play in the conspiracy.	
"ROCKEFELLER INTERNATIONALIST" by E. M. Josephson, M.D.	\$ 4.00
Explains the part 'Charitable' Foundations play in thought control.	
"YOUR LIFE IS THEIR TOY" by E. M. Josephson, M.D.	\$ 3.50
Tells how Illuminati control Medical & Mental Health Organizations.	
"ROOSEVELT'S COMMUNIST MANIFESTO" by E. M. Josephson, M.D.	\$ 3.00
Proves that F.D.R.'s ancestors served the Illuminati as he did.	
"THE DRAMA OF FLUORINE" by Leo Spira, M.D., Ph.D. (Med.)	\$ 2.00
An international authority tells the effects of fluorine poisoning.	
"SECRET SOCIETIES & SUBVERSIVE MOVEMENTS" by Nesta Webster	\$ 4.00
A historian explains the part they play in the international conspiracy.	
"FROM ADMIRAL TO CABIN BOY" by Admiral Sir Barry Domville, K.B.E., C.B., C.M.G.	\$ 3.00
Tells what happens to patriots who try to prevent wars & revolutions.	
"THE NAMELESS WAR" by Capt. A. H. Ramsay, M.P.	\$ 1.50
Tells the TRUE story of Tyler Kent & exposes political intrigue.	
"HIDDEN GOVERNMENT" by Col. J. Creagh Scott, D.S.O., O.B.E.	\$ 1.50
Throws more light on "The Secret Powers" operating behind the scenes.	
"THE IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA" by John Beaty.	\$ 4.00
Tells how the conspiracy has been conducted in America.	
"THE PALESTINE PLOT" by B. Jensen	\$ 1.00
The chronological account of the development of Political Zionism.	

The above named books are MUST reading for those who wish to help defeat the Luciferian conspiracy which prevents God's plan for the rule of Creation being put into effect. Truthfully informed PUBLIC OPINION directed properly into constitutional channels is the ONLY force which can defeat the plans of the conspirators. You owe it as a duty to your country, your families, and yourselves to become fully informed regarding this all important matter.

A N D Y P A M P H L E T S

"THE DEVIL'S POISON" This has helped defeat Fluoridation in many places	.15¢
"THE ILLUMINATI & THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY" A reprint from "American Press"	.10
"THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY" & "WHAT THE N.F.C.L. STAND FOR"	.10
"THE MENACE OF WORLD GOVERNMENT" By A.K. Chesterton	.10
"THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN" Tells how Scriptures expose the conspiracy	.10
"LOOK UP ISRAEL" a message of hope. Explains WHY Devil's days are numbered	.10
"THE DRAGON WAS WRATH WITH THE WOMAN" Further Scriptural quotations	.10
"PERSONAL INCOME & CORPORATION TAXES UNCONSTITUTIONAL" 40% discount allowed on quantity	.10

* * * * *

-: P E R I O D I C A L S :-

"News BEHIND THE NEWS" Monthly news-letter of N.F.C.L. Editor Wm. Guy Carr Tells of the <u>causes</u> which produce the <u>Effects</u> reported in the Press	\$ 2.00
"CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE SERVICE" Ron Gostick, Editor An informative independent news-letter well worth reading	12 issues \$ 2.00
"DON BELL REPORTS" by Don Bell	52 issues \$10.00
"CLOSER UP" Time for Truth Press Fearless and accurate reports on subversion in America. Both papers yearly.	\$15.00 \$25.00

ANY AND ALL THE LITERATURE LISTED ON THIS AND THE PRECEDING PAGE MAY BE OBTAINED THROUGH:

Publications Committee,
National Federation Christian Laymen,
c/o 77 Otter Crescent,
Toronto 12, Ontario.

I M P O R T A N T N O T I C E

CANADIANS Please send money order or order C.O.D. If checks used please allow for bank charges. Registration costs 20¢ extra.

AMERICAN CITIZENS Please send money order. C.O.D. orders not permitted by Postal authorities. If checks are used please allow enough for bank charges and existing rate of exchange. 20¢ extra ensures registration.

S P E C I A L N O T I C E

"RED FOG OVER AMERICA" NEW EDITION. NOW AVAILABLE

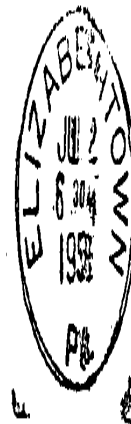
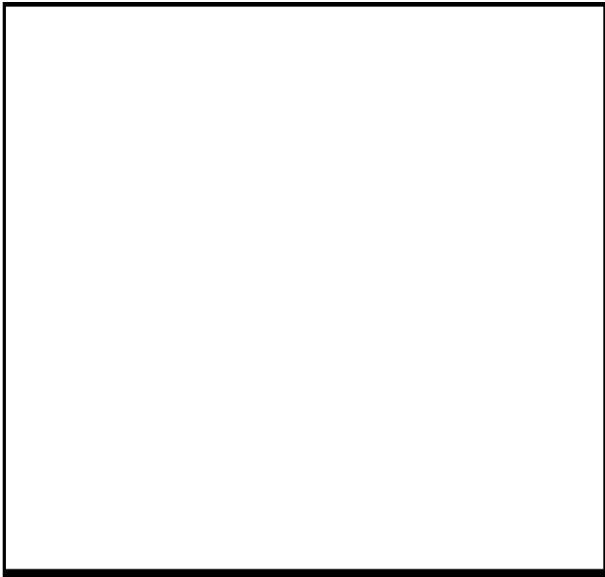
00000000

The new edition of "RED FOG" will have an index. It has been enlarged so the details of the continuing Luciferian Conspiracy have been brought up to date. i.e. October 15th, 1957. The story of the Secret Meeting on St. Simon's Island February 14th to 17th, 1957 - The details of E. H. Norman's subversive activities 1939 to 1957, and the suspicious circumstances surrounding the death of Senator J. McCarthy have also been included.

Cloth bound copies	\$ 3.00
Paper backed copies	\$ 2.00

N E W S B E H I N D T H E N E W S V E R Y I M P O R T A N T N O T I C E T O S U B S C R I B E R S

Extra copies of N.B.N. may be had for \$3.00 for 50, and \$5.00 for 100 copies, WHILE THEY LAST. If orders justify our doing so an extra edition will be run at the end of the month. The circulation of the May and June issues went over 35,000 copies.



ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED

HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DK

U 955251

The Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington
D.C.

ORIGINAL FEDERATION OF CHRISTIAN NAMED

DO-6

OFFICE OF DIRECTOR
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

September 4, 1958

Attached is the September, 1958,
issue of "News Behind The News"
which makes reference to the FBI
on page 3.

Attachment
hbb

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
11 955251

EX-124

ENCLOSURE

REC-72
57 SEP 17 1958

REC-72 105-38603-9

16 SEP 9 1958

CRIME-APP

Mr. Tolson _____
Mr. Belmont _____
Mr. Mohr _____
Mr. Nease _____
Mr. Parsons _____
Mr. Rosen _____
Mr. Tamm _____
Mr. Trotter _____
Mr. Jones _____
Mr. W.C. Sullivan _____
Tele. Room _____
Mr. Holloman _____
Miss Holmes _____
Miss Gandy _____

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED in this envelope
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5/31/02 BY SP4 BJA/DFW
955251



ENCLOSURE

105-38603-9

368

J. Edgar Hoover,
Dir. fo F.B.I.,
Washington, D.C.

News Behind The News.

FEDERATION OF CHRISTIAN LAYMEN

c/o Willowdale P.O.

Willowdale, Ontario, Canada

Authorized as 2nd Class Mail by Post-Office Dept., Ottawa



Christian Civic Leagues

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED

HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 5-31-82 BY SP4BJA/DFW

The Hon. James T. Robertson, Attorney-at-Law, Louisville, Ky., has offered to devote half his time for a fee of ONE DOLLAR a year to organizing Christian Civic Leagues in America *providing enough people prove they are interested.* The idea of the Christian Civic Leagues is to UNITE good Americans (regardless of Color, Race or Creed) politically so they can use their collective power to elect men and women to the various levels of government who have proved themselves loyal Americans, and God-fearing citizens.

This isn't a NEW, or untested, idea. Mr. Robertson (Jim-Tom as he is known to his friends) organized Christian Civic League more than ten years ago. He helped clean up a dirty political mess in and around Kentucky. He wants to organize on a National scale but he needs help. No one man can carry such a terrific load.

Mr. Robertson feels, as does Commander Carr, that 90% of our citizens wish to be good, honest, law abiding citizens, but in order to take control of politics, finance and economics out of the hands of the Illuminati, *who usurped the powers of the people*, we must first educate the electorate, and those they nominate for office, regarding the Illuminati, and how they finance; and use, *ALL* subversive organizations and hate groups to further their own secret plans to usurp the powers of the first World Government to be established. Trouble, Racial differences, dissatisfaction over legislative action, gangsterism, illegal traffic and trade, Political Zionism and anti-semitism, Communism and anti-Communism are all being used by the ILLUMINATI to bring about Military Dictatorships in what we are proud to term "The remaining Free Nations of the World".

Just contemplate this TRUTH. All representative forms of governments must be destroyed before they can be subjugated to the authority of an International government be it Fascist, Communist, World Federalist, Bilderburger, or under the auspices of the United Nations.

N.B.N. urges all those interested in the preservation of constitutional government based on nationalistic concepts, to write Mr. Robertson. His address is 1926 Kentucky Home Life Build., Louisville, KY., U.S.A.

He will send you details of his plan and tell you how it succeeded locally a few years ago.

"Events In The Near East"

The so-called Free and Independent Press has filled its pages with so many speculative rumours and contradictory reports concerning the events in the Near and Middle East that the average citizen doesn't know what to think. N.B.N. gives a brief review of the FACTS.

The military blue-print for wars and revolutions drawn up by Albert Pike, 1859-1871 was, designed to further Weishaupt's plan to give the Illuminati undisputed domination of the world during this

present century. Pike's plan requires those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy to use the differences between Political Zionists and the Moslems to enable them to foment World War Three. Since 1871 his programme has destroyed the Russian and German Empires, and reduced Britain, France, Holland, Italy, etc., to THIRD CLASS world powers.

Communism has been built up until it equals in strength the rest of the so-called Free Nations. Its destructive force is now being CONTAINED.

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

Page 1

105-38603-9

b6
b7c

exactly as Pike said was to be done, until it is made to destroy itself in the all-out revolutionary war planned to destroy Christianity also. This greatest of all social cataclysms is intended to be the final phase of The Luciferian conspiracy.

When analyzing the purpose of the intrigue presently going on in the Near and Middle East, it is important to remember that those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy **AT THE TOP** intend to destroy ALL existing Governments and religions. Their over-all plan therefore requires that the Moslem world, and the Mohammedan religion, be destroyed before they (the Illuminati) provoke the FINAL social cataclysm between the masses controlled by Atheistic Communism and those who profess Christianity.

Before World War Three could be used to destroy the Moslem world it was essential that the many Arab States be united, and then turned into a formidable force, and provoked until they became a threat to western investors and those who created the State of Israel.

Those who direct the conspiracy helped Nasser overthrow the Egyptian Government. His task was to organize the Federation of Arab Republics. But Nasser wasn't popular with the majority of the Arab Rulers. He was head of the Grand Orient lodges which have been the secret headquarters of Illuminists who directed the international conspiracy since 1776. He is not a TRUE Moslem as far as religion is concerned.

In order to make Nasser's plan, for the Federation of Arab States, acceptable to the majority of Arab Rulers, those directing the conspiracy, **AT THE TOP**, arranged matters so that the Western Powers first proffered friendship to Nasser. His treason and treachery to his King were recognized as justified. He was next promised unlimited financial aid to develop the Aswan Dam and irrigation projects so necessary to improve Egypt's economy. But shortly after the conspirators used Mr. John Foster Dulles to dash the hopes of the Egyptian people to the ground. Knowingly, or unknowingly, John Foster Dulles furthered the Illuminati's purpose by insulting Nasser in a boorish and uncalled-for manner. The promised financial aid was then withdrawn. Other events took place which diminished what friendly relations still existed between the Moslem and Western worlds. The manner in which Nasser was treated created feelings of sympathy for him. This caused other Arab leaders to become interested in his ideas for Federation of Arab States. Those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy **AT THE TOP**, issued orders that Arab Rulers who refused to fall into line were to be assassinated, and their "Kingdoms" turned into Republics. What happened in Iraq illustrates what we mean.

We explained this plot in the December issue 956. What has happened since is EXACTLY as predicted. The original suggestion of a Federation of Arab States is now being developed into a Federation of Arab Republics. Treason and murder are being used to remove rulers who wish to remain friendly to Britain, France and Italy. Political recognition is being given those who directed the reasonable conspiracies and political murders. On

August 6th the Press informed us: "The New Iraqi Republic will be seated at the U.N. Security Council".

When Britain and France moved into Suez to prevent Nasser from accomplishing his purpose, those Illuminists, who control the U.N. made them withdraw, because those who plan World War Three must unite the Moslem world before they can destroy it as a world power in politics and religion. There is no other logical explanation.

N.B.N. has tried to warn the Arab representatives attending the U.N. regarding what is going on. It would appear however that those who are appointed to the U.N. organization in any capacity, are dyed-in-the-wool Internationalists; call them Communists, World Federalists, Bilderburgers, Illuminists or what have you. They do not give loyalty to the Rulers, and the nations, to which they have sworn allegiance.

If the present intrigue is permitted to develop into World War Three, it will be followed by a conflict which will involve everybody under Communist domination against everybody not under Communist domination. By this we mean that the final social cataclysm between Communists and Non-Communists will be on a National as well as an International scale. That is the only reason why Communism is being tolerated, and CONTAINED, in the remaining so-called Free, and Christian Nations.

The masses, (Goyim), will be made to slaughter each other by the tens of millions, and made to commit the worst possible atrocities upon men, women and children, until both sides are utterly exhausted. Then, and not until then, will the Agentur of the Illuminati move under the excuse that they do so to restore Law and Order. They will move in the name of the Proletariat, but they will impose a military dictatorship. They will organize a One World Government under the excuse that it will prevent further wars. But the Illuminati will usurp the powers of that government. At this point the Illuminati will crown "A MAN OF THE BLOOD OF ZION" head of the first World Government. As predicted in the Protocols of the Luciferian Conspiracy, this man will be a puppet ruler. Then those who directed the conspiracy, **AT THE TOP**, will usurp the powers of the government and crown THEIR LEADER King-despot of the entire World. According to Pike's plan the TRUE LIGHT OF THE PURE DOCTRINE OF LUCIFER will then be made known to the masses FOR THE FIRST TIME. The above plot was explained by Pike to Mazzini in the letter he wrote to him August 15, 1871. This document is catalogued in the Library of the British Museum, London.

It is at this point that Satanic despotism, (as expounded in the Freudian science known as Psychopolitics, or Brainwashing), will be used to enforce the Luciferian ideology upon what remains of the Human Race. Then "The Synagogue of Satan", who control the Illuminati **AT THE TOP**, intend to enslave the Goyim, (Human Cattle) physically, mentally and spiritually.

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

Those who constitute the Synagogue of Satan, and their Agentur will survive the Social Catalysm in sanctuaries already established. The only reason World War Three did not break out Christmas, 1957, is because those who direct the conspiracy found out as the result of atomic bomb explosions in October, 1957, that the sanctuaries they had established in Southern Florida, the West Indies and Islands of the Caribbean Sea were NOT safe from the danger of atomic fall-out and drifting nerve Gas, as their Scientists had stated in 1955. Now, those, who direct the conspiracy AT THE TOP, seek time to develop a "CLEAN ATOMIC BOMB". The only people a CLEAN ATOMIC BOMB can benefit are those intending to use the sanctuaries to escape the wholesale destruction in which it is intended the rest of the human race are to be involved.

We must pull the wool from over our eyes before it is too late. ONLY by informing the public regarding these TRUTHS can they be per-

Are The Illuminati Arming The N. A. A. C. P. ?

N.B.N. has previously explained how Agentur of the Illuminati use Anti-Semitism, and integration to stir up hatred and cause bloody strife between various classes of American and Canadian Society. We told how hatred between opposing groups was being developed into Civil war or revolution. Since then the editors have received information, from very reliable sources that truckloads of arms and ammunition are being delivered to the leaders of BOTH SIDES involved in these disputes.

Comdr. Carr explained how we are ALL being used as "Pawns in the Game". He has warned us that if differences are permitted to develop into armed strife, the Illuminati will use this as an excuse to advise the Heads of our governments to declare a state of emergency, and impose a Military Dictatorship upon the citizens.

What is now allegedly going on in Canada, and the U.S.A., follows the same pattern which preceded the outbreak of every revolution since 1789. The Illuminati have had the money, the necessary political influence and the power to arm BOTH sides in every national issue. Their Agentur commit the murders, provide the incidents, or pass unjust laws, which make us whom they divide, fight and kill each other. Where would the Goyim (Human Cattle) get the arms and ammunition, if not from the Illuminati's agents? Even if they had the money, how could plain, ordinary, people obtain the arms without interference from the Police, the F.B.I., the R.C.M.P., etc.?

N.B.N. has said that the leaders of the Anti-Semitic and Anti-Integrationists south of the Mason-Dixon Line have allegedly been supplied with arms. Now we have been told that arms are

sueded to offer "passive resistance" to those who are determined to involve us in further wars and revolutions. We, God's children, are to be made to weaken ourselves to the point when subjugation will offer only a minor problem to those who intend to impose Satanic Despotism. The suggested United Nations Police Force, will be turned into an instrument to enforce the WILL of the King-Despot.

Remember! Adam Weishaupt, when head of the ILLUMINATI, worked out every detail of this conspiracy between 1770 and 1776. This fact was vouched for by the Bavarian Government in 1786. This TRUTH was confirmed by Prof. John Robison in 1789 in his book entitled, "Conspiracy to Destroy ALL Governments and Religions". General Albert Pike drew up the Military Blue-print to put Weishaupt's plans into effect between 1859 and 1871. What is going on is premeditated murder on an International scale.

allegedly being supplied to LEADERS of the NAACP and political Zionists in Pittsburgh, Cleveland, Chicago and Detroit! We are informed that THREE such shipments were confiscated recently by police, or other Government Agencies. If this report is true why haven't the so-called Free and Independent Press reported news of such national importance?

EXACTLY the same sort of thing went on in Egypt, Iraq, and other countries whose constitutional governments have recently been overthrown by FORCE. It would appear that the policy of the U.N. is to justify violent overthrow of governments. Its "Observers" can't find evidence of gun-running. But they support the rebels provided the coup is successful.

N.B.N. suggests that readers request that their elected representatives look into this matter and demand that the proper Government Officials give them full details of this underground activity. Prevention is better than cure, particularly where prevention will save thousands of lives from being needlessly slaughtered. The trouble is that those who foment wars and revolutions consider all Goyim (Human Cattle they plot to subjugate), expendable. Lenin claimed that it matters not at all if three quarters of the world's population is made to slaughter each other providing the Illuminati have ABSOLUTE control over the 25% who survive.

Wake up before it is too late! An informed public, not revolutionary or counter-revolutionary action, is the only solution to our many and varied problems. N.B.N.'s policy is to try to prevent trouble, not CAUSE it.

Satan and Eve

Some ministers of religion don't seem to realize that the Human Race is once again being pitchforked into another Global War. To some it seems more important to argue whether or not Satan possessed Eve physically. Letters received challenge the statement made in April issue of N.B.N.

regarding this matter. Once again may we point out that what we published is not Cmdr. Carr's personal opinion. He quoted the Luciferian doctrine as exposed by Cardinal Rodriguez, and several other authorities, on Grand Orient Masonry, and Pike's New Palladian Rite.

Cardinal Rodriguez stated in 1925 that Belen de Sarrago of Iquique, who headed the Illuminati, in Chile, stated that Satan came on earth to teach Eve the secrets of procreation, in order that human beings could be equal in power to God. According to the Cardinal, Belen de Sarrago claimed that Satan possessed Eve physically, and that this union caused her to conceive Cain. Belen de Sarrago was a member of the Grand Orient Lodge of Chile. He also claimed that Satan introduced Eve to the pleasures of sexual behaviour, a knowledge which she shared afterwards with Adam, and passed on to their descendants. Many NON-CATHOLIC Theologians also claim this is what constituted Original SIN. Thus ALL Human Beings became "children of the flesh", with one or two notable exceptions, Jesus and Mary.

According to authorities on Grand Orient Masonry such as Benoit, Preuss, Serra Causa and Espasa, Hiram is presented to those being initiated into the lower degrees as being the founder of Freemasonry, but those admitted to the Full secret are told that Cain, the son of Satan, and Eve, originated masonry as exemplified in the Lodges of the Grand Orient and Councils of the New and Reformed Rite. Copin-Albancelli also confirms that the Illuminati teach that Cain is the son of Satan and Eve. Satan is sometimes referred to as "Eblis".

One ordained minister of the Christian faith has this to say in defence of what N.B.N. published.

EVE'S PROVEN SEX SIN"

"Where did the seed of the Serpent come from?" He answers his own question in these words: "Paul said, in 2 Cor., that Eve had been unchaste with the Serpent. Right here is the origin of the SEED of the Serpent." (Editor's Comment: The word Serpent can mean Lucifer, the Devil, and/or Satan. Lucifer is generally known as "Prince of the Dawn". To-day his earthly followers hail Lucifer as 'God of the New Order'. Satan is known as 'The Holder of the Light' . . . Whose light, if not Lucifer's? Satan is worshipped by the Illuminati as "Prince of this World". His supernatural relationship to Lucifer, according to the Luciferian doctrine, is similar to that of Christ to God. Often Christ is referred to as Adonay, (or Adoni) in the writings of top level members of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati. According to Pike, Lucifer and Adonay are equal as Gods, each ruling His own section of the Universe. According to Revelations, the day will come when a final and definite division will be made, and will last for ALL eternity. The "Sheep", the Elect of God, will be separated from the "Goats". The "Goats" are those who have been deceived into accepting the Luciferian ideology. The "Goats" think that totalitarianism is the "Perfect" plan for the control of ALL Lesser Beings. Their Hell will result when they realize their mistake, and find out that under the Luciferian rule all is confusion and disorder. In Hell all will be equal, but only in misery and despair. Resentment, hatred, jealousy, envy, and mutual detestation and distrust, coupled with a clear understanding that they have lost the Love of God for all eternity will make their Hell. Misery and despair will be the fuel of the fires of Hell "which burn but do not consume".) We will now return to what the Protestant Minister

has to say. He next calls attention to the fact that:

"In Gen. 3:15 God Said: 'I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed.' In saying this God stated that the Serpent, Lucifer, the Devil, or call him what you want, had a seed just as physical as Eve's seed.

This Minister goes on to say; "According to Gen. 3:16 God said to Eve: 'and thy desire shalt be to thy husband', which indicated plainly that her desire had previously been to another.

He next calls attention to the fact that when Paul urged the Corinthians to be "as a CHASTE virgin to Christ", he said in the very next verse: "But I fear, lest by any means, as the Serpent beguiled Eve through His subtlety, so your mind should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ". This Minister adds: "Paul here affirmed that EVE did not present herself a CHASTE virgin to Adam." He adds: "Remember that there is only one way for a virgin to lose her chastity".

He next states that Cain was the son of Satan, and Abel the son of Adam, and that Cain killed Abel, and Cain's seed, serving the Luciferian Cause, have been the killers of those who tried to establish the Rule of God on this earth ever since. He points out that Christ said those who comprised "The Synagogue of Satan" are sons of the Devil, murderers from the beginning, whose lusts they will do, etc. What is lust, if it is not the practice of perverted and unnatural sexual relationship? This preacher ends by saying, "Lucifer begat a SEED, as God said He would". He claims that John confirms this fact when he says "Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one".

As far as N.B.N. is concerned, all we need concern ourselves with is the FACT, the TRUTH, that we are victims of the continuing Luciferian conspiracy. It started in that part of the Universe we call Heaven. It was transferred to this earth in the Garden of Eden. It has been directed by supernatural Beings who defected from God at the time of the Heavenly revolution. If Christ was conceived of the Holy Ghost and born of Mary, (a Virgin), so that He could come on earth in human form to expose the Luciferian conspiracy, then why is it not reasonable to suppose that Lucifer placed Satan on earth to seduce EVE so as to establish the Luciferian conspiracy on this EARTH?

A Minister in England asks, "How can the 'Synagogue of Satan' be descendants of the Seed of Cain?" He claims that ALL the Human Race except Noah and those he took into the Ark, were destroyed at the time of the FLOOD. We ask in return: Is it not possible that the FLOOD did not cover the whole earth, but only a part of it? There have been other floods. Atlantis disappeared into the sea. To the people of Atlantis it must have appeared like the end of the world. When the earth tipped on its axis centuries ago, those caught in the avalanches of ice must have thought the whole earth was affected. What happened, happened with such suddenness, that undigested tropical food has been found in the preserved bodies of pre-historic animals which died at that time.

Even if all the human race was destroyed by the Great Flood, it is quite evident that, because the struggle in which we are involved is not against flesh and blood, but against the **Spiritual forces of wickedness** on high, the Seed of Lucifer or Satan was again made fruitful on this earth. Those who comprise "The Synagogue of Satan" are demons in human form. They are possessed by the Devil. Call him Lucifer or Satan or any of the other names given to him by various authorities and people. What the majority of people seem to forget is the **TRUTH** that these demons in human form don't breathe brimstone. They don't grow horns. They don't have cloven hoofs and forked tails. Instead, like Lucifer, they are men and women of great personal and physical charm. They have been gifted with great mental capacity, cunning and guile. They are at the TOP of their professions. But they use their wealth, their power and their influence for destructive, rather than constructive purposes. They are the false priests and prophets. They are the Anti-Christ. They deceive all but the very elect. They work night and day to make us destroy ourselves in blood-baths which they foment on an ever-increasing scale. They are Devils incarnate. The only way to defeat them is to accept God's plan and offer "passive resistance". They can't foment more wars if we refuse to fight their battles and further their secret plans leading to world domination. We must insist that our elected representatives deal with them according to the **LAW** as based on the Commandments of God. It is our duty to make this truth known both sides of the Iron and Bamboo Curtains. The success of the

Luciferian plot depends on the ability of the **Illuminati** to make us continue to destroy ourselves, our governments, and religious institutions in all-out wars and revolutions. This being so, the obvious thing to do is to refuse to allow ourselves to become involved in further wars and revolutions. Commander Carr published in 1930, that the thing to do was to make those who foment the wars fight them. He suggested that those who head our governments, should, if they cannot reach amicable agreements among themselves, be placed on an island and made to fight it out among themselves. They should not be allowed to involve the whole human race. To-day it would seem to be more necessary than ever that all those in **HIGH PLACES** be given this treatment. This plan would involve the loss of a comparatively few number of lives. It would limit the destruction of property to a minimum. It would provide T.V. with interesting broadcasting material. Then if there did happen to be any survivors they could be confined in a Mental Health Colony, for their own good, and the good of Humanity.

No war fought since 1776 has benefitted the victors either financially or terrestrially. Wars have failed to decide the issue over which both sides fought. They have, however, always advanced the Luciferian conspiracy designed to obtain absolute world domination. It is time we told the general public **THE TRUTH**. Help us tell them how they are being used as "Pawns in the Game" as it is played by the **Illuminati**. Help us lead them out of "The Red Fog" of propaganda which the **Illuminati** have spread over America and other countries.

Satan's Relationship To Lucifer

Letters have been received from Ministers of various religions who protest the idea that Lucifer and Satan are different supernatural beings. In reply to these good people Comdr. Carr points out that he only quoted from the Luciferian doctrine as expounded by the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed when they admit members of the "Synagogue of Satan" into the **FULL** or **FINAL SECRET** of the highest degree in the Lodges of the Grand Orient and New Palladian Rite. According to the secret writings of Weishaupt and Pike, (which fell into hands other than those intended), Lucifer is God. He is equal in power, and majesty, to the God we worship, whom the Luciferians call Adonay. Pike explained in a letter he wrote to the heads of his councils of the New Palladian Rite on July 14th, 1889, that Lucifer and Satan are two different identities. He says: "The worship of Satan, as practiced in the lower degrees, is a heresy".

It is the Luciferian doctrine which says that Satan is the eldest son of God, (Adonay); and that he defected from his father at the time of the Heavenly revolution because he recognized the Luciferian plan for the Rule of the Universe to be more efficient and practical than that of his Heavenly Father. It is the Luciferian doctrine which says that St. Michael, the Archangel, is the brother of Satan and the younger son of God. It is the Luciferian Creed which says that God,

(Adonay), sent St. Michael to earth in the form of Jesus Christ to try to defeat the Luciferian conspiracy here as he had done in Heaven. The Luciferians claim that Lucifer made Satan "Prince of this World". Christ confirmed that "Satan is Prince of this World". He told us that Satan controls "ALL those in **HIGH PLACES**". Some whom Satan control realize that **TRUTH**. Others do not.

It would seem logical to suppose that if Satan is "Prince of this World", (which is only an infinitesimal part of the Universe), then Lucifer is very much occupied with ruling that part of the Universe we refer to as Hell. It is the Holy Scriptures, not Comdr. Carr, which say that after the final judgment Lucifer will rule in Hell for all eternity, and will enslave **ALL** who have failed to prove that they are sincere in their desire to love and serve God willingly and voluntarily, for all eternity. It is Christ, not Comdr. Carr, who told us that in order to prove our **SINCERITY**, we must be "Doers" of the Word of God, and not Hearers only".

If the above statements are not **TRUE**, then it is hard to explain why the age-old Luciferian conspiracy has, since 1776, progressed to its semi-final stage. May 1st, 1776, was the day that Adam Weishaupt announced to the **Illuminati** that he had finished revising and modernizing their con-

spiracy so that "The Synagogues of Satan" could take full advantage of the progress being made in applied science, and the rapidly changing social, economical and political conditions.

Can any person truthfully say that Satan does not control ALL THOSE IN HIGH PLACES in the various fields of human endeavour, such as politics, economics, scientific research, the Arts and Letters, Labour, Industry, Education, Commerce, (on the international level), the Social Sciences, and, in some cases, even religion? If Christ were on this earth in human form to-day, would He not be correcting the errors in the teaching of religion as He did in the Temple when only twelve years of age? If this were not the "TRUTH" how would it be possible for the Forces of Evil to be able to keep on dividing the Human Race into opposing camps, and making us fight, and destroy ourselves, in all-out wars and revolutions?

General conditions have steadily deteriorated since Christ, "The Prince of Peace", left this earth, because the majority of those who say they are Christians, are not, and do lie. Most of us have rejected the warnings, and teachings, of Jesus Christ. We have permitted those of "The Synagogue of Satan" to develop the Luciferian conspiracy since Christ's coming as they did before His advent.

The ordained Ministers of the Christian denominations should stop quibbling over HOW we should worship God, and concern themselves with the TRUTH, that it is the Luciferian conspiracy which prevents the Human Race doing the Will of God here as it is done in Heaven. If this isn't sound logic then why did Christ give us "The Lord's Prayer?" Our trouble is due to the fact that millions mumble the words daily, but only a few of us even TRY to put the words into effect. We Christian laymen feel that the ordained Ministers of the Christian denominations should explain to the people how the Illuminati use lies and deceptions to make us kill each other off in ever-increasing numbers, so that those who survive these social cataclysms can be enslaved physically, mentally and spiritually, under a Luciferian type of totalitarian dictatorship enforced by Satanic despotism. We feel that if they united in this common purpose, it wouldn't be TOO LATE to defeat the Spiritual Forces of Evil who control those in High Places. Thus we could escape the diabolical fate they are preparing for us. Only one of two things can happen. Either informed public opinion forces our elected representatives to establish God's plan for the Rule of the Universe, and put it into effect on this earth; or we shall be enslaved under a Luciferian dictatorship.

The Charter, and policies of the U.N.O. do NOT comply with God's plan for the Rule of the Universe as explained in the Holy Scriptures. The U.N. organizations, W.H.O., and UNESCO, do not conform to the teachings of Jesus Christ. Other prophets, and holy men such as Mohammed, Buddha, Confucius, etc., warned us centuries ago to prevent those who challenge the Supremacy of God from developing their conspiracy to where it stands

There isn't a sane person who wants to be again employed killing men, women and children by the millions, so that the Devil, (Lucifer), can continue to reap his big harvests of souls. If the TRUTH, regarding the existence and purpose of the Luciferian conspiracy, is made known to ALL the people, of all nations, then those people would offer passive resistance and refuse to fight. The propaganda used by the Illuminati to make us destroy each other would fail to accomplish its hideous purpose. Christ admonished us to teach the WHOLE TRUTH to all the people of all nations. He promised that if we did this, the (knowledge of) the TRUTH would set us free from the bonds with which we are being bound by those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy upon this earth.

There is one point about which Cmdr. Carr is very convinced. He stated in his books, published as early as 1930, that wars and revolutions are a self-inflicted curse suffered by the Human Race because we obstinately refuse to obey the Commandments of God and put into effect the teachings of Jesus Christ. He considers that those who claim that our God uses wars and revolutions to punish the guilty and innocent alike, commit the sin of presumption. He claims that God did not want our first parents to defect from Him when lied to and deceived by Satan. God sent Jesus Christ to warn us what "The Synagogue of Satan" are doing to us on this earth. It is therefore our own fault if we continue to believe the lying propaganda of the Illuminati, and allow our elected governments to be FORCED into policies of self-destruction. Cmdr. Carr says that God wants to be the Heavenly Father to ALL Lesser Beings. But He will be Father to only those who prove, of their own FREE WILL and volition, that they honestly want to love Him and serve Him willingly and voluntarily for all eternity. Those who are only "Hearers" of the Word, and not "Doers", bring punishment upon themselves, and others, in this world and eternal damnation to themselves and others in the next.

Comdr. Carr believes that our God is ALL that is GOOD. God gave us our intellects to use to make our own decisions. He gave us our free WILL so we could put the decisions we make, into effect. There is no reason WHY God should interfere with what we do until we die. He told our first parents that because they accepted the lies of Satan, they would know both GOOD and EVIL; they would suffer physically, and die. The decisions of our minds are written indelibly in the Book of Life by the actions performed by our bodies. We inflict our earthly sufferings upon ourselves because we don't use the brains God gave us. God simply passes judgment. The TRUTH is that if we don't start to obey the Commandments of God; if we don't insist that His plan for the Rule of the Universe be put into effect on this earth, we will suffer in the future as we have in the past, only on an EVER INCREASING SCALE. The wages of sin is DEATH, spiritual death as well as physical. God is not our enemy. We are our own worst enemies. Lucifer takes advantage of our disloyalty to God.

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

Who Belong To The Federation Of Christian Laymen ?

Many letters are received asking the above question. Others demand to know from whom we obtain the information published in N.B.N. We don't intend to answer these letters. We took a leaf out of the Illuminati's own book. The agentur of the Illuminati cannot attack an enemy they cannot see, locate and identify. They fear an enemy whose strength they can't estimate.

Since 1954 we have made friends with sincere people in MOST countries of the world. Our literature has awakened many men and women to the fact that they were being used as "Pawns in the Game" by the agentur of the Illuminati. The information we have made known has caused quite a number of people IN HIGH PLACES to realize that they were being controlled by Satan. They still hold their positions, but they are no longer controlled by the Illuminati. They are now determined that God's plan for the rule of the Universe will be established and put into effect upon this earth.

We are building up one of the most complete reference libraries in existence. Duplicates of documents concerning all phases of the conspiracy are being placed in strong, well-guarded premises in various locations. Only lack of funds prevented

A Word To Doubting Thomases

Every day we receive letters "Demanding" that we quote chapter and verse to confirm the authenticity of what Comdr. Carr has published under the auspices of the Federation of Christian Laymen.

To these we say that before the F.O.C.L. sponsored him, we satisfied ourselves that Comdr. Carr had references dating back to January, 1911, which established an unbroken record of service to his fellow men, loyalty to his country, and honesty and integrity in his dealings with the public, both professionally and socially. He has letters of appreciation from high ranking officials in the governments of several nations which vouch for his physical and moral courage in the face of extreme danger. Those who have given Comdr. Carr credentials include Newspaper Editors, Chiefs of Police, Crown Attorneys, high ranking officers in the Armed Forces of several countries allied in both World Wars. Ministers of several religions, Ministers of Federal and Provincial Governments, and those who employed him in Civilian life to conduct highly secret and confidential investigations. Those who smear and attack him are definitely agentur of the Illuminati.

The fact that Comdr. Carr has written, and had published, ten books of non-fiction, and has never as yet been proved to be a "liar", should convince his readers that he is a stickler for the TRUTH. The further fact that the predictions he has made regarding the trend of international affairs invariably come true, should give his readers confidence. He bases his predictions solely on his knowledge of the Luciferian conspiracy, and its objectives. Highest ranking Intelligence Officers, in more than one country, consider him one of the greatest authorities on international affairs living to-day.

NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS

this work being completed at an earlier date. But even now, we can study any information received and check its relationship to the international conspiracy, and prove whether it is authentic or sent in as a "Bum Steer".

The policy of N.B.N. is to guard the identity of ALL those who help us in our work unless we have their permission to use their names. The Hon Jas. T. Robertson, Attorney, of Louisville, Ky., is willing to stand in the open and organize Christian Civic Leagues.

By respecting the confidence of those who gave him truthful information, Comdr. Carr was enabled to obtain the material for ten books of Non-fiction, the last two of which were "Pawns" and "The Red Fog". In each book he revealed "News Stories" which had escaped the Vigilance of the World's newspaper reporters, or had been suppressed by the Agentur of the Illuminati, who sit at the News editor's desks in most newspaper offices.

In 1776 Weishaupt boasted that the Illuminati would obtain control of the Daily Press and Publishing Houses. Those engaged in newspaper work, and writing books, know that his boast has been made good.

The Illuminati hate Comdr. Carr because he revealed the TRUTH regarding their secret plans and diabolical ambitions. They expressed their hatred by having the first eight books he had published taken out of circulation when he went ahead and arranged for publication of "Pawns" and "The Red Fog". Every effort was made to stop the circulation of "Pawns" and "The Red Fog". The frantic efforts to discredit Comdr. Carr's writings have been such as to produce the opposite effect to that intended. In many cases, people in High Places became curious to find out for themselves WHY such bitter attacks were levelled against a man who worked quietly, avoided publicity, and rejected public acclaim and honours, and refused to accept financial rewards.

We wish to assure our readers that Comdr. Carr has promised that, as long as he lives, he will help us to the limit of his ability. He will advise the Editors of N.B.N. what is "Behind the News" as published in the World Press.

The TRUTH to remember is this: The struggle going on in this world to-day, as always, is for the eternal possession of the souls of the human race. The souls of Whites, Blacks, Reds and Yellow; Jews and Gentiles, all are acceptable to our God. Lucifer wants them also. Christ told us that Lucifer is the Father of Lies. The Scriptures tell us that many are called but few are chosen. Men rich in the material aspects of this world find it very difficult to enter the Kingdom of Heaven. They place more importance upon material gains than on spiritual values. The Illuminati own, (control), the whole world, but they have lost their immortal souls.

The fact remains that those who comprise the Synagogue of Satan, and those who belong to the Illuminati, believe in the Luciferian ideology. They have knowingly and willingly sold their souls to

Lucifer. They believe they will be rewarded by being selected for the ruling class in Lucifer's Kingdom when the final division is made. But they are in for a rude awakening.

No Need To Fear Or Panic

Ministers of many religious denominations have written to say they consider the people are not yet ready to receive the whole TRUTH. They claim that if the TRUTH regarding the Luciferian conspiracy is told to them they will panic. Christ told us that the only thing that can save us from the fate being prepared for us is KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH.

Those who sincerely love, and wish to serve God for all eternity, need never panic or fear. God as we know Him, is the God of LOVE. He will judge us in accordance with the record set down in "The Book of Life" at the moment of death, or at the moment we are deprived of the ability to use our intellect and free will. The Illuminists,

who are inspired by the Devil, can, and will use every diabolical means, trickery, and physical and mental torture, to TRY to cause us to defect from God, but they cannot succeed provided we know the TRUTH and ACCEPT it. Why should ANY sane person panic because the TRUTH is made known to them? Why should any person loyal and faithful to God FEAR making the TRUTH known? Christ promised that we would not be tempted beyond our strength to resist temptation. It is reasonable to suppose He won't allow us to suffer physical and mental torture beyond the limit of our endurance. That is why people 'faint' when they reach the limit of physical and/or mental endurance.

TELL THE TRUTH AND SHAME THE DEVIL

Physicians and Surgeons Condemn Fluoridation

The Association of American Physicians and Surgeons at their annual meeting held in the Hotel Mark Hopkins, San Francisco, Cal., April 12th, 1958, passed the following;

RESOLUTION ON USE OF WATER SUPPLY AS VEHICLE FOR DRUGS:

Whereas: the right to determine what shall be done to one's own body is fundamental, and,
Whereas: many people are dependent on public supplies for water,

Therefore be it resolved: that the Assembly and House of Delegates of the Association of American Physicians and Surgeons Inc. in regular session assembled in San Francisco this 12th day of April, 1958, condemn the addition of any substance to public water supplies for the purpose of affecting

the bodies, or bodily, or mental functions of the consumers.

And be it further resolved: that copies of this resolution be transmitted to the President of the United States, and members of Congress, the Governors of the several States, and the Mayors of our principal cities, and released to the media of public information.

That the above resolution was adopted is vouched for by Dr. Cyrus W. Anderson M.D., President, and Dr. Wm. L. Baughn, M.D., Secretary.

We ask our readers to demand an explanation from the editors of their local papers WHY this important information was not published. Demand that it be published immediately or withdraw your subscriptions and give the reason why you do so.

Send copies to your political representatives at ALL levels of Government. DO SO NOW.

Notice To Subscribers

Names of subscribers whose subscriptions expire must be removed from the mailing list in accordance with Postal Regulations. Due to lack of help names have been removed since October 1957 without the subscribers being notified that their renewals were due. Now, thanks to the kind co-operation of real Christian people who became interested in our work, this will not occur again. "News

Behind the News" is provoking people to think for themselves. We are receiving mail from interested subscribers located ALL OVER THE WORLD. People can't help but sit up and take notice when our predictions, based on our knowledge of the Luciferian conspiracy, invariably come TRUE.

Help us obtain new subscribers

Death Of Nagy and Others

When the abortive revolt broke out in Hungary 1956 "News Behind the News" published the FACT that the revolt had been organized and financed by the Illuminati located in America for the purpose of testing out, in actual practice, Pike's theory that the FINAL SOCIAL CATAclysm could be brought about by making the masses controlled by Atheistic-Communists fight a war of extermination with the masses living in the so-called Christian countries.

N.B.N. explained how "The Voice of America" had been used to further this devilish plot. We told how the details of the plot and its direction was conducted by a group of Western Internationalists housed in one of the largest and most palatial homes in Vienna. We told how an underground system, an escape route, and lines of communication, had been established between Vienna and the Hungarian capital. We told how members of the Illuminati had chartered planes waiting to fly their agentur to America, Canada, and other countries just as soon as they escaped after completing their diabolical task in Hungary. The expense was then charged to the tax-payers. Those who engineered this diabolical plot entered our FREE WORLD as refugees while their fellow countrymen were engaged in the terrible blood-bath organized to prove Pike's plans as worked out between 1859 and 1871 for the final social cataclysm are practical.

But what is more important, N.B.N. told HOW and WHY Kadar (an Illuminist) took over from Nagy who had been used as a "Pawn In The Game" by the Illuminati.

Comdr. Carr, in "Pawns In The Game" and "The Red Fog Over America", has proved that the events of history leading to the destruction of ALL existing Governments and organized religions don't, like Topsy, just happen. He proved that ever since 1776 every historical event has been carefully planned so that it furthered the secret plans of the Illuminati to usurp the powers of the first world government to be established regardless of by whom it is established.

Nobody can disprove the FACT that the details of Adam Weishaupt's plot which he finished May 1st, 1776 have developed since then EXACTLY as he intended. N.B.N. had no doubts regarding what would happen to Nagy and his colleagues. They had been used as "Pawns In The Game" by the Western Illuminists. They knew too much about the intrigue which went on BEFORE they started the revolt. Because they knew too much they had to be liquidated as happens to ALL the Illuminati use as their tools. This policy is clearly laid down in the Protocols of the Luciferian Creed as revised and modernized by Weishaupt between 1770 and 1776 when he was leader of the High Priests of the Luciferian ideology.

Never since N.B.N. started publication in October, 1956 have we failed to make public "The News

Behind The News", which appears in the so-called Free and Independent Press. The Editors do not pretend to have prophetic powers. We do claim to know the details of the plot by which the Illuminati plan to win ultimate world domination. We also have correspondents located ALL OVER THE WORLD who have their finger on the pulse of human relations and their ears tuned in on secret so-called diplomacy. We know that unless stopped by pressure of properly informed public opinion the Luciferian plot must develop to its logical conclusion which is the enslavement of what remains of the human race, body, mind and soul.

N.B.N. knows that many of the high level so-called diplomats who protested Nagy's political murder were and still are unmitigated hypocrites. They have been given detailed information regarding the Order and Sect of the Illuminati. They have been fully informed regarding their plot and their determination to usurp world domination. They cannot have been ignorant of the intrigue going on between internationalists in America, France, Britain, Vienna and Hungary prior to the outbreak of what was doomed to be an abortive revolt before ever it started. They are international gangsters and should be dealt with as War Criminals.

DUTY OF ORDAINED MINISTERS OF RELIGION

What happened in Hungary in 1956 will happen on an international scale in the very near future if informed public opinion isn't developed into a strong enough force to prevent it. The ordained ministers of the Christian religion will be proved to be false Priests and teachers and cowardly shepherds of their flocks if they don't make the WHOLE TRUTH regarding the existence of the continuing Luciferian conspiracy, and its ultimate purpose, known to ALL people of ALL nations as they were commanded to do by Christ Himself. They must make the TRUTH known BOTH sides of the Iron and Bamboo curtains. If they fail to do this they will have failed in their duty to God, their countries, and their fellow men. They will not be true soldiers of Jesus Christ.

If issuing this warning makes us Anti-Christians it will only be to those whom the TRUTH hurts. We know the TRUTH hurts a great many wolves in sheep's clothing. But our purpose in making the TRUTH regarding the Luciferian conspiracy known as widely as possible is to try to prevent further blood-baths on a national and international scale. Don't think or say "It can't happen here". It has happened in many countries twice in the past half century. If we don't put an end to the plot it will happen twice again before the end of the 20th century. It is up to you the people. You must deprive the internationalists of the powers they have usurped from the people.

List Of Federation Of Christian Laymen Publications

"PAWNS IN THE GAME"—New Indexed Edition \$1.50
By William Guy Carr, R.D., Comdr. R.C.N.(R) Ret'd. The history of the International World Revolutionary Movement. The story of its ramifications, secret plans and purposes. This is the book which made such an impact upon thinking people that its circulation reached world-wide proportions in less than two years.

"THE RED FOG OVER AMERICA"—

New revised up-to-date edition, soft cover, indexed \$2.00

New revised up-to-date edition, hard cover, indexed \$3.00

By William Guy Carr. The story, confirmed by documented evidence and historical events, which tells how the direction of the World Revolutionary Movement was transferred to America in the late 1700's after the Bavarian Government exposed that it was being directed AT THE TOP by the members of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati. The author explains chronologically how the Luciferian conspiracy has been developed here ever since until it is now in its semi-final stage. The fearless manner in which the Author has named names, and told the TRUTH, regardless of consequences, has had a greater impact upon American society than did "Uncle Tom's Cabin" when it was first published. One person ordered 400 copies of each of the above books to help waken his friends and neighbours **"BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE"**.

Ministers of many religions, Intelligence Officers, Admirals, Generals, heads of Seminaries, school teachers and just plain, ordinary working-class people have written in thanking the Author for the service he has rendered humanity by enabling them to understand, for the first time, what goes on behind the scenes of governments that lead us into wars and revolutions.

"NEWS BEHIND THE NEWS"—12 issues (single subscriptions) \$ 3.00

FIVE subscriptions from one person to different addresses \$10.00

Extra copies 10c; 50 for \$4.00; 100 for \$7.50.

Exactly what the name implies. This monthly News-sheet explains the CAUSES which produce the EFFECTS we read about in the Daily Press. Published first October, 1956, it has predicted accurately how political and economic intrigue would lead to a THIRD WORLD WAR between the Western and Moslem worlds unless stopped by the pressure of informed public opinion.

Back numbers still available: March (Fluoridation) April (The Plot To enslave mankind, body, mind, and soul) May (Explains what is behind World Government) June (Mackenzie King's treachery exposed) July/August (Reports work accomplished by F.O.C.L. since 1954).

HANDY PAMPHLETS

"THE DEVIL'S POISON"—The TRUTH about Fluorine 15c

"THE INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY" and what the F.O.C.L. stand for 10c

"THE MENACE OF WORLD GOVERNMENT" 10c

"THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN"—Tells how the Scriptures expose the conspiracy 10c

"LOOK UP ISRAEL"—Scriptural proof that the Devil's days on earth are numbered 10c

"THE DRAGON WAS WRATH WITH THE WOMAN" 10c

FEDERATION OF CHRISTIAN LAYMEN

C/o Willowdale P.O. — Willowdale, Ontario

- | | |
|---|-----------------|
| 1. In the interests of freedom..... | \$ |
| 2. Books as per "News Behind the News" list | |
| a. Pawns in the Game..... | \$1.50 \$ |
| b. Red Fog Over America..... | \$2.00 \$ |
| c. "News Behind The News"..... | \$3.00 \$ |
| d. | \$ |
| e. | \$ |
| TOTAL | \$ |

NAME..... ADDRESS.....
Please type or print

CITY..... STATE or PROV.....

PLEASE SEND MONEY ORDERS TO SAVE BANK CHARGES AND DEDUCTIONS FOR RATE OF EXCHANGE

b6
b7C

Mr. Tolson	_____
Mr. Belmont	_____
Mr. Mohr	_____
Mr. Callahan	_____
Mr. Conrad	_____
Mr. DeLoach	_____
Mr. Evans	_____
Mr. Malone	_____
Mr. Rosen	_____
Mr. Sullivan	_____
Mr. Tavel	_____
Mr. Trotter	_____
Tele. Room	_____
Mr. Ingram	_____
Miss Gandy	_____

St. Ann Nursing Home
2020 So. Muskego Ave.
Milwaukee 4, Wis.
Oct. 11, 1961

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover, Director
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

It has been suggested to me that you would be a source of information in evaluating materials published on Communism. One hesitates to place further demands on your schedule, but in such matters the novice must turn to the master.

Recently my attention has been directed to two published books of William Guy Carr, PAVNS IN THE CAVE, and RED FCG OVER AMERICA. In your opinion how accurate is the late Commander Carr? Are the sources from which he draws his facts reliable? Are his conclusions and arguments valid? Can you tell me the nature of the National Federation of Christian Laymen who list their address as 77 Otter Crescent, Toronto, Canada?

My question on sources for Carr's information may suggest my laziness to consult primary and secondary resource materials. However, since God graciously blessed me with polio since the age of two, and an added affliction which necessitated an early retirement from my former profession, I no longer have the same kind of freedom in my physical world. However, the limitations of physical freedom and financial stress can not be excuses for failure to accept other kinds of responsibilities.

Your reply will be warmly welcomed.

Sincerely yours,

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DEW
#955251

(Miss)

[Redacted Signature]

REC-43

105-38605-9X

20 OCT 18 1961

CORRESPONDENCE

10-17-61
ack
SAS:land

EX-100
OCT 13 1961

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~SECRET~~

October 18, 1961

b6
b7C

REC-43

105-38603-9X
61516

St. Ann Nursing Home
2020 South Muskego Avenue
Milwaukee 4, Wisconsin

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
EXCEPT WHERE SHOWN
OTHERWISE

Dear Miss Lanigan:

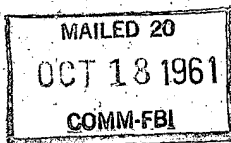
I received your letter of October 11 and appreciate
the interest which prompted you to write to me.

In response to your inquiries, I would like to point
out that this Bureau in its capacity as a fact-gathering agency does
not make evaluations nor draw conclusions relative to the integrity
or character of organizations, publications or individuals. I am
sure that you will appreciate the factors which preclude my assisting
you, and no inference should be made either that we do or that we
do not have information in our files concerning them.

I am sorry to learn of your infirmity and certainly wish
you comfort and happiness in years to come. I am enclosing several
items you may like to read.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover



Enclosures (4)
Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality
The Deadly Contest
Director's Statement Re Internal Security, 4-17-61
The Communist Party Line

JRS:lcw

(3)

NOTE ON NEXT PAGE

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

Tolson _____
Belmont _____
Mohr _____
Callahan _____
Conrad _____
DeLoach _____
Evans _____
Malone _____
Rosen _____
Sullivan _____
Tavel _____
Trotter _____
Tele. Room _____
Ingram _____
Gandy _____

MAIL ROOM ☐

TELETYPE UNIT ☐

5-31-02 per letter dated 12-18-82 S44804 DFW 1-16-03
CLASSIFIED BY NLS/BJA/DFW-60267-AA6
DECLASSIFY ON: 25X-6

Oct 18 3 21 PM '61
REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

b1
b6
b7C
b7D

[REDACTED]

(NOTE)

Bufiles contain no information identifiable with [REDACTED]
William Guy Carr sent the Director a copy of his book, "Pawns in the Game,"
on 5-30-55, requesting the Director's opinion. Carr later wrote to various
individuals from Ontario, Canada, indicating that copies of the book had been
filed at the RCMP and FBI. A review of the book, sponsored by the National
Federation of Christian Laymen, indicated that it had strong anti-Semitic
overtones and in view of the lack of background information concerning
Carr, receipt of the book was not acknowledged. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

anti-Semitic ideas and facists theories are also expressed in "Red Fog
Over America."] (S)(u)

His (S)

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

b6
b7C

REC- 124

December 15, 1961

105-38603-10

[Redacted]

[Redacted]

Mary I have received the letter which you and [Redacted] sent dated December 12, 1961, and the interest which prompted you to write is appreciated.

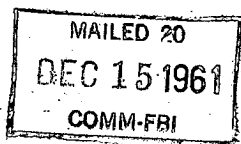
Although I would like to be of service, the FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not make evaluations nor draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I regret I am unable to help you and hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or do not have data in our files relating to the subjects of your inquiry.

Enclosed is some literature on communism you may wish to read.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director



ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 9-13-99 BY Jc/AE
2448382

Enclosures (5)

Tolson _____
Belmont _____
Mohr _____
Callahan _____
Conrad _____
DeLoach _____
Evans _____
Malone _____
Rosen _____
Sullivan _____
Tavel _____
Trotter _____
Tele. Room _____
Ingram _____
Gandy _____

Faith in God--Our Answer To Communism
Internal Security Statement 4-17-61
The Faith To Be Free (Criss Award speech 12-7-61)
The Communist Party Line
One Nation's Response To Communism

NOTE: Correspondent and her husband are not identifiable in Bufiles. The National Federation of Christian Laymen, 2400 Sheppard Avenue East, Toronto 12,

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

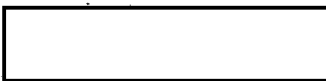
See next note next page

175 EFT:bir (3)
67 DEC 22 1961

REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

DEC 15 4 53 PM '61

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN



Ontario, Canada, is the subject of Bufile 105-38603. This group has not been investigated by the Bureau; however, its official publication, "News Behind the News," has been brought to the Bureau's attention previously. This publication is largely anti-Semitic in nature. The editor of this publication, William Guy Carr, has furnished us with copies of this official publication and asked for comments concerning it. His letters have not been acknowledged. "The Canadian Intelligence Service," published at Flesherton, Ontario, Canada, formerly at Walters Falls, Ontario, is



TRUE COPY

b6
b7C



Dec. 12, 1961

RE: National Federation of Christian
Laymen
and
Canadian Intelligence Publications
Flesherton, Ontario

Dear Mr. Hoover,

Please inform us of your opinion of
the above.

Your early reply would be much
appreciated.

Sincerely,



EX-109

REC-124

105-38603-10

25 DEC 19 1961

DEC 12-14-61 lin
DEC 12-15-61
EFT/lin
XEROX
DEC 19 1961
MUM

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 9/13/99 BY SP5Jc/Au
#448382

8-efr

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN 105-15137-

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
1455251

DEC. 12, 1961

b6
b7C

RE: NATIONAL FEDERATION OF
CHRISTIAN LAYMEN
AND
CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE
PUBLICATIONS
FLESHERTON, ONTARIO

Dear Mr. Hoover,

Please inform us of
your opinion of the above.

Your early reply would
be much appreciated.

Sincerely

1TC 12-14-61 bir
ack 12-15-61
mml EFT/bir

CORRESPONDENCE

REC'D-CORR. & TOURS
FBI

DEC 13 12 12 PM '61

17/13/20

11 February 1962

Mr J Edgar Hoover
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir:

I am writing to find out of a book I have recently been given is the product of the communists. The title is Pawns in The Game written by William Guy Carr. It is sponsored by the National Federation of Christian Laymen 77 Otter Crescent Toronto, Ontario, Canada. (reference the title page)

The reason I am curious is because the book maintains that all the strife in the last few centuries is the result of a conspiracy of Jewish banking interests and refers to a small group of people as Illuminati and includes Thomas Jefferson and John Adams as members of this group.

I may be unnecessarily concerned and may be making more out of this than is warranted but would appreciate it if you can tell me any thing about the source. One reading this book might get the impression that communists and capitalists alike have a common enemy and would be tempted to put the blame on the Jews and Satan, if they go along with the author, for the present world tensions. The cover pictures both communists and Christians being moved on the world chess board.

Thank you for your time and trouble.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 5/3/02 BY SP4BJA/DFC

II 955251

REC-26

105-38603-11

10 FEB 26 1962

EX-113

ack
2-19-62
EFT:ke

2-11-62 10:25

8-elt
Bauer
H. J. [signature]
[signature]

105-38603-11
67-11

February 19, 1962

b6
b7C

6915 B Snow Road
Fort Sill, Oklahoma

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-82 BY SP4 BSM/DFW
1155251

FEB 19 1 25 PM '62
REC'D-READING ROOM

Your letter of February 11, 1962, has been received, and the interest which prompted you to write is appreciated.

Although I would like to be of service, the FBI is an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not make evaluations nor draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I regret that I am unable to help you and hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or do not have data in our files relating to the subject of your inquiry.

Enclosed is some literature dealing with the general subject of communism which I hope will be of interest.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director

Enclosures (5) Let's Fight Communism Sapeely!
The Deadly Contest

Internal Security Statement
Communist Party Line

Director's speech 12-7-61: The Faith To Be Free

NOTE: Bufiles contain no record identifiable with correspondent. The National Federation of Christian Laymen, 77 Otter Crescent, Toronto 12, Ontario, Canada, is the subject of Bufile 105-38603. This group has not been investigated by the Bureau; however, its official publication, "News

NOTE CONTINUED NEXT PAGE
EFT:lc* (3)

olson

Adams
Rosen
Sullivan
Tavel
Trotter
Tele. Room
Ingram
Sandy

[REDACTED]

NOTE CONTINUED

Behind the News," has been brought to the Bureau's attention previously. This publication is largely anti-Semitic in nature. The editor of this publication, William Guy Carr, has furnished us with copies of this official publication and asked for comments concerning it. His letters have not been acknowledged.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

I would like some information on a book I have acquired. Some friends of mine read it and said it was written by Communists. I was hoping you could supply me with some information on it.

The title of the book is

~~RED FOG OVER AMERICA~~
By William Guy Carr

Sponsored by

~~NATIONAL FEDERATION OF CHRISTIAN LAYMEN~~

77 Otter Crescent Toronto Ontario

Publications Committee 60 Talbot Road Willowdale, Ontario.

I listen to [redacted] every week and think he is a real American. If more people were more like him the U.S. wouldn't be in such a fix. I have heard that he once worked with you, and you and he are good friends? Could you supply me with some information on him? I know that you are doing everything in your power to fight against the Reds, even though it is a tough battle I know that you will help lead America to freedom. Keep it up and may God bless you.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 9/1/77 BY SP2 mlf/ep



H

nm
ack 6-19-62
CJF:qk

REC-17

105-38603-12

JUN 20 1962

XEROX
JUN 21 1962

CORRESPONDENCE

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN 100-38603-12

EC-12,05-38603-12

June 19, 1962



ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 7/1/82 BY SP-1/ep

Your letter postmarked June 11, 1962, has been received, and I want to thank you for your generous observations concerning my work.

In response to your inquiry, I would like to point out that the FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not make evaluations nor draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. In view of this, I am sure you will understand why I cannot comment in the manner you suggested.

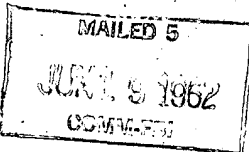
 was employed by the FBI as a Special Agent from March, 1942, until June, 1951, when he voluntarily resigned. I am not fully acquainted with  activities since he left the FBI, and his opinions and comments are strictly his own and do not reflect those of the FBI in any manner.

In view of your interest in communism, I am enclosing some material which I hope you will find of interest.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director



Tolson _____
Belmont _____
Mohr _____
Callahan _____
Conrad _____
DeLoach _____
Evans _____
Malone _____
Rosen _____
Sullivan _____
Tavel _____
Trotter _____
Tele. Room _____
Holmes _____
Gandy _____

Enclosures (5)

Enclosures and Note on Next Page

CJJ:cjk
(3)

JUN 27 1962

MAIL ROOM ☐

TELETYPE UNIT ☐

JUN 21 1962

UNRECORDED COPY FILED IN 62-102576

JUN 19 4 44 PM '62
REC'D-READING ROOM
B I
REC'D
JUN 19 1962

b6
b7C

[REDACTED]

Enclosures (5)
Communism and The Knowledge To Combat It!
Let's Fight Communism Sanely!
Shall It Be Law or Tyranny?
Faith in God--Our Answer To Communism
Deadly Duel

NOTE: Bufiles contain no record identifiable with correspondent.
William Guy Carr, author of "Red Fog Over America" which contains
many anti-Semitic ideas and basic fascist theories, and [REDACTED]
are well known to the Bureau.

SUPERINTENDENT:

ROBERT H. JERRY

PRINCIPAL:

WILBURN H. ROWE

BOARD OF TRUSTEES:

FRED SPARKS, PRES.

HOMER SYLVESTER, SECY.

MERLE JEAN, JR. TREAS.

WORTHINGTON-JEFFERSON
CONSOLIDATED SCHOOL CORPORATION

WORTHINGTON, INDIANA

October 1, 1962

b6
b7C

Office of the Director
Federal Bureau of Investigation
Justice Department
Washington, D.C.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5/31/02 BY SP4BJA/DFW

0955251

Dear Sir,

I am a social studies teacher at a small high school in Indiana and in the performance of my duties I asked a question and got some rather surprising comment from one of my better students. Upon inquiry as to her source she bought to me a book that would be considered rather ridiculous if it were not for the seriousness of the situation and the villification of some of our leading figures.

I am writing to ask if you have any information concerning the book, its author or the organisation which publishes it.

The book is titled Pawns in the Game by Wm. Guy Carr and published by the National Federation of Christian Laymen, 77 Otter Crescent, Toronto, Ontario, Canada.

It was quite astonishing to find affiliation with such an organisation in a small community like this and I am quite interested in finding out more about this outfit. I know that if you can help me in any way I will be very grateful.

Thank you for your trouble and I am
sincerely yours

[Redacted Signature]

2 Worthington-Jefferson High School
3 Worthington, Indiana

REC-30

105-38603-13

OCT 8 1962

EX 107

CO-RESPONDENCE

~~SECRET~~

b6
b7C

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

REC-30

October 5, 1962

105-38603-13

[Redacted]
Worthington-Jefferson High School
Worthington, Indiana
[Redacted]

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
EXCEPT WHERE SHOWN
OTHERWISE

REC'D-READING ROOM

OCT 5 5 11 PM '62

Your letter of October 1, 1962, has been received.

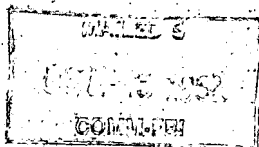
Although I would like to be of service, the FBI being an investigative agency of the Federal Government neither makes evaluations nor draws conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I regret that I am unable to help you and hope you will not infer in this connection either that we do or do not have data in our files relating to the subjects of your inquiries.

Enclosed is some literature which I hope will be of interest.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

John Edgar Hoover
Director



Enclosures (5)

The Courage of Free Men 2-22-62
4-17-62 Internal Security Statement

Youn People Can Help Defeat Communism

FBI Jurisdiction Does Not Cover Making Evaluations

My Answer to Communism and Crime

SEE NOTE NEXT PAGE

EFT:js (3)

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

- Tolson
- Belmont
- Mohr
- Casper
- Callahan
- Conrad
- DeLoach
- Evans
- Malone
- Rosen
- Sullivan
- Tavel
- Trotter
- Tele. Room
- Holmes
- Gandy

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

FBI

5-31-62 per letter dated 12-18-62
CLASSIFIED BY NLS/BSA/DWJ-60267-APG
DECLASSIFY ON: 25X-6

15555251

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~SECRET~~

b1
b6
b7C
b7D

[REDACTED]

NOTE: Bufiles contain no record identifiable with correspondent.
William Guy Carr is also author of "Red Fog over America." Bureau
has conducted no investigation concerning him [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED] He sent Director a copy (S)
of "Pawns in the Game" 5-30-55; requesting the Director's opinion. The
review of the book indicates it has strong anti-Semitic overtones and in
view of the lack of background concerning Carr receipt of book was not
acknowledged. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] (S) (S)

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~SECRET~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

DO-6

OFFICE OF DIRECTOR
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

August 8, 1963

Attached book, "Pawns in the Game",
by William Guy Carr, was sent to
the Director by [redacted]

emm ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4 BJA/DFW
1455251

Note in front of book reads as
follows:

"Mr. Hoover,
What is your learned opinion of this book?"

MR. TOLSON _____
MR. BELMONT _____
MR. MOHR _____
MR. CASPER _____
MR. CALLAHAN _____
MR. CONRAD _____
MR. DELOACH _____
MR. EVANS _____
MR. GALE _____
MR. ROSEN _____
MR. SULLIVAN _____
MR. TAVEL _____
MR. TROTTER _____
MR. JONES _____
TELE. ROOM _____
MISS HOLMES _____
MRS. METCALF _____
MISS GANDY _____

b6
b7C

Kuf 2-1

REC-108

105-38603-14

REC 15 27 34 23

Aug 8-12-63
augh spec

mm
a

file
Okt
CORRESPONDENCE
communication

[redacted]

~~SECRET~~
~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
EXCEPT WHERE SHOWN
OTHERWISE

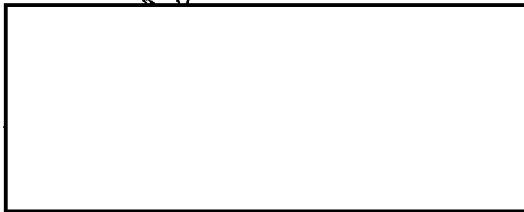
August 12, 1963

b1
b6
b7C

REC-108

105-38603-14

per letter dated 12-18-62 SP4BJA/DFW
5-31-02
CLASSIFIED BY NLS/BJA/DFW-60267-ARG
DECLASSIFY ON: 25X 6
12955251



I received the copy of "Pawns in the Game"
containing your note asking for my opinion of it.

Although I would like to be of service, the
FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal
Government and, as such, does not make evaluations nor
draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any
publication, organization or individual. In view of this
policy, I trust you will understand why it would not be
appropriate for me to comment as you requested.

The book you sent me is being returned.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover
John Edgar Hoover
Director

MAILED 8
AUG 12 1963
COMM-FBI

Enclosure

NOTE: Bufiles indicate that correspondent has previously sent us copies of
his letters to other individuals which favor the John Birch Society. The
Director answered one of his communications 10/24/62 and no derogatory
or other identifying information was located in Bufiles concerning him.

REC'D CIVIL ROOM

"Pawns in the Game" was received from its author, Commander
William Guy Carr in 1955. It was reviewed by the Bureau and indicated
strong anti-Semitic overtones. Commander Carr has not been investigated
by the Bureau.

AUG 27 1963
JH:ped (3)

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~
~~SECRET~~
Continued next page

Tolson _____
Belmont _____
Mohr _____
Casper _____
Callahan _____
Conrad _____
DeLoach _____
Evans _____
Gale _____
Rosen _____
Sullivan _____
Tavel _____
Trotter _____
Tele. Room _____
Holmes _____
Gandy _____

MAIL ROOM ☐ TELETYPE UNIT ☐

AUG 1 / 11 25 AM '63
REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI

July 31, 1965

Dear Mr. Hoover,

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
IL 955251

b6
b7C

Could you please tell
me if you have any information
on
of the National Federation of
Christian Laymen. Are they a
subversive organization? Have
they ever been investigated?

Also, do you write a
monthly law enforcement paper?
If so, how could one obtain
them?

Thank you for sparing
your valuable time.

CORRESPONDENCE

Respectfully



17C 8/5/65 dls

1
mail

nmml
ack 8/6/65
DTC/dls

TRUE COPY

July 31, 1965

Dear Mr. Hoover,

on ^o Would you please tell me if you have any information of the National Federation of Christian Laymen. Are they a subversive organization? Have they ever been investigated?

Also, do you write a monthly law enforcement paper? If so, how could one obtain them?

Thank you for sparing your valuable time.

Sincerely,

s/

[Redacted Signature Box]

P

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4 BJA/DFW
II955251

REC- 57 105-38603-15

10 AUG 9 1965

EX-101

CORRESPONDENCE

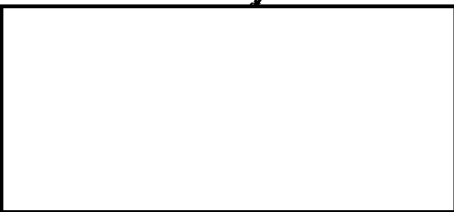
ITC 8/5/65 dls
ack 8/6/65
-aml
DTC/dls

August 6, 1965

REC- 57

105-38603-15

EX-101



ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4BJA/DFW
TL 955251

I received your letter of July 31st and want to thank you for your interest in writing.

With respect to your inquiry, information contained in our files must be maintained as confidential in accordance with regulations of the Department of Justice. I trust you will understand the necessary reasons for this policy and why I cannot comment as you suggested.

This Bureau does prepare an FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin; however, it is restricted in distribution and I am unable to furnish you copies. I regret I cannot be of help in this instance.

Enclosed is other material I hope you enjoy reading.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

REC'D-READING ROOM
FBI
AUG 6 2 31 PM '65

Enclosures (2)

"Our Heritage of Greatness"

Communism and The Knowledge To Combat It!

NOTE: We have had one prior outgoing to [redacted] dated 7/6/65 in which she was furnished the list of organizations cited as subversive by the Department of Justice.

DFC:dls (3)

Tolson _____
Belmont _____
Mohr _____
DeLoach _____
Casper _____
Callahan _____
Conrad _____
Felt _____
Gale _____
Rosen _____
Sullivan _____
Tavel _____
Trotter _____
Tele. Room _____
Holmes _____
Gandy _____

AUG 20 1965

MAIL ROOM ☐

TELETYPE UNIT ☐

[Handwritten signatures and initials]

INCONS AUG 17 1965
Outcons AUG 20 1965

RECEIVED-DIRECTOR
F. B. I.

AUG 6 2 56 PM '65

TO DIRECTOR, FBI
FROM SAC, NEW YORK (100-100000)
SUBJECT: [Illegible]

131
AUG 5 1965

100-100000

REC-27

105-38603-16

December 5, 1966

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIEDDATE 5-31-02 BY SP4 BJA/1
II 955251

EX-115

I have received the letter of November 29th signed by you and [redacted] and I want to thank you for the generous comments expressed regarding my work. It is a pleasure to learn you have read "Masters of Deceit." Perhaps you will also want to read another of my books, "A Study of Communism," which contains an analysis of international communist practices and contrasts totalitarian methods with life in a free country. A copy may be available at your school or local library.

In response to your inquiry, information contained in our files must be maintained as confidential in accordance with regulations of the Department of Justice. I am sure you will understand the reason for this policy. Further, this Bureau is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, neither makes evaluations nor draws conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual.

It has been my long-established policy not to comment on material not prepared by personnel of this Bureau. In view of this, it is not possible for me to be of help in this instance.

MAILED 9

DEC 5 1966

COMM-FBI

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

Tolson _____
DeLoach _____
Mohr _____
Wick _____
Casper _____
Callahan _____
Conrad _____
Felt _____
Gale _____
Rosen _____
Sullivan _____
Tavel _____
Trotter _____
Tele. Room _____
Holmes _____
Gandy _____

NOTE: Correspondent is not identifiable in Bufiles and our files contain no record of [redacted] whose middle name is illegible. Our files reveal William Guy Carr is the author of the book, "Pawns in the Game." The author sent a copy of this book to the Director on 5-30-55 requesting his

JRP:jah (3)

(NOTE continued page 2.)

MAIL ROOM ☐TELETYPE UNIT ☐

b6
b7C

opinion. Carr is a retired Commander from the Canadian Navy, and his writings are recognized as Fascist and predominantly anti-Semitic. In view of this, no receipt of this book was acknowledged. The other books mentioned as having been written by Carr are not identifiable in Bufiles. Bufiles contain no indication the House Committee on Un-American Activities would have data in their files pertaining to William Guy Carr or his books.

TRUE COPY

November 29, 1966

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Director, Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 5-31-02 BY SP4 BJA/DFW
II 955251

Dear Sir:

We are two Chicago college students (Southeast Junior College), who are intrested in obtaining some answers from a reliable source. We, my friend and I, both decided to write you have proven your competency as director of the F.B.I., and also because we want to receive some right answers from the right people.

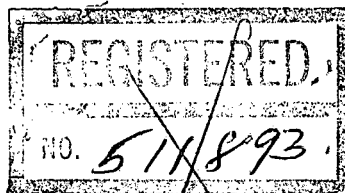
My 21 year old friend works in a gas station and recently came into contact with a delivery man who has offered him a book to read. My friend asked me to look it over and make an opinion about it. I gave one, but puzzling questions arose about its author. This is when we decided to write you.

The name of the book is Pawns in the Game. It's author is William Guy Carr.

As you well know, there are myriads of paper backs on the market, some of which are wholesome, many of which are scandalous to the half-informed. We are part of this half-informed group, and from this realization must try all the harder to keep on our toes and not succumb to attractive lures that "look" intresting and "sound" right.

We, as all the youth of this country, have an obligation not only of becoming well informed, but educated.

How come we thought of you? Our parents for one. Another equally important reason - Masters of Deceit. From studying it, we know you well, and from it and you, we have progressed one step further in our education.



1-TC LPH 12/1/66
ack: GHP/gdp 12/2/66

8/12/67

Our questions are:

1. Can you give us a cursory history of William Guy Carr?

- a. Was or is he a U.S. citizen?
- b. Has he ever been investigated by the House on Un-American Activities Committee?
- c. Would you consider him a reliable and trustworthy individual?

2. Some previous books he has written include By Guess and By God, High and Dry, Good Hunting, Out of the Mists, Checkmate in the North, and the one my friend received Pawns in the Game.

- a. Are these books worth reading?
- b. Are they the truth, or just opinions and critiques?
- c. Do you personally recommend them as good reading material? If so, for whom?
- d. What kind of people read his books and put stock in them?

3. If it should be that your answers are in the negative, can we share what you consider some "ought to be read" books?

We realize you are a busy man. If you cannot reply we will regretfully understand.

Whatever the case, we more than appreciate your time in reading this. Thank you for your cooperation, and good book.



November 29, 1966

Mr. Tolson	_____
Mr. DeLoach	_____
Mr. Mohr	_____
Mr. Wick	_____
Mr. Casper	_____
Mr. Callahan	_____
Mr. Conrad	_____
Mr. Felt	_____
Mr. Gale	_____
Mr. Rosen	_____
Mr. Sullivan	_____
Mr. Tavel	_____
Mr. Trotter	_____
Tele. Room	_____
Miss Holmes	_____
Miss Gandy	_____

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover
Director, Federal Bureau of Investigation
Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir: William Guy Carr

We are two Chicago college students (Southeast Junior College), who are interested in obtaining some answers from a reliable source. We, my friend and I, both decided to write you have proven your competency as director of the F.B.I., and also because we want to receive some right answers from the right people.

My 21 year old friend works in a gas station and recently came into contact with a delivery man who has offered him a book to read.

My friend asked me to look it over and make an opinion about it. I gave one, but puzzling questions arose about its author. This is when we decided to write you.

The name of the book is Pawns in the Game. Its author is William Guy Carr.

As you well know, there are myriads of paper books on the market, some of which are wholesome, many of which are

1-TC dpa 12/11/66

ack: [unclear] 12/11/66

EX-115 12/16/66

REC-27

12-6
5 NOV 30 1966

CORRESPONDENCE

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED
DATE 5/3/82 BY SP4 BJA/DFJ

1455251

EXP. PROC.

scandalous to the half-informed. We are part of this half-informed group, and from this realization must try all the harder to keep on our toes and not succumb to attractive lures that "look" interesting and "sound" right.

We, as all the youth of this country, have an obligation not only of becoming well-informed, but educated.

How come we thought of you? Our parents for one. Another equally important reason - Masters of Deceit. From studying it, we know you well, and from it and you, we have progressed one step further in our education.

Our questions are:

1. Can you give us a cursory history of William Guy Carr?
 - a. Was or is he a U.S. citizen?
 - b. Has he ever been investigated by the House on Un-American Activities Committee?
 - c. Would you consider him a reliable and trustworthy individual?

3.

2. Some previous books he has written include By Guess and By God, High and Dry, Good Hunting, Out of the Mists, Checkmate in the North, and the one my friend received Pawns in the Game.

- a. Are these books worth reading?
- b. Are they the truth, or just opinions and critiques?
- c. Do you personally recommend them as good reading material? If so, for whom?
- d. What kind of people read his books and put stock in them?

3. If it should be that your answers are in the negative, can we share what you consider some "ought to be read" books?

We realize you are a busy man. If you cannot reply we will regretfully understand.

Whatever the case, we more than appreciate your time in reading this. Thank you for your cooperation, and good book.



10-10-62
212
St

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
FOIPA
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

No Duplication Fees are charged for Deleted Page Information Sheet(s).

Total Deleted Page(s) ~ 3

Page 13 ~ b1, b6, b7C

Page 15 ~ b1, b6, b7C

Page 88 ~ b1, b6, b7C

THE CONSPIRACY

To Destroy All Existing
Governments And Religions

William Guy Carr

Books by Commander Carr

By Guess and By God

Hell's Angels of the Deep

High and Dry

Good Hunting

Out of the Mists

Checkmate in the North

Brass Hats and Bell Bottomed Trousers

Red Fog Over America

Pawns in the Game

The Conspiracy to Destroy all Existing
Governments and Religions

Final Work (title yet to be disclosed)

Printed in the United States of America

In 1796 John Robison, Professor of Human Philosophy, and Secretary of the Royal Society, Edinburgh, Scotland, published documents which had been entrusted to his care by members of Weishaupt's Illuminati while he had been touring Europe prior to the outbreak of the French Revolution in 1789. Robison was a high degree Mason. It was for this reason he had been entrusted with the secret documents. He had them in his possession for a considerable time before he read them. When he had finished, he realized they were a copy of Weishaupt's revised version of the Age Old Luciferian conspiracy and an explanation of how he intended to use the members of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati to drive it through to its final goal which is control of the First World Government to be established and the imposition of the Luciferian ideology upon the Human Race by despotic Satanism.

John Robison's publication was entitled 'Proof of a Conspiracy to Destroy all Religions and Governments in Europe.' The information contained in it simply confirmed what the Bavarian Government had published under the title 'The Original Writings (Protocols) of the Order and Sect of the Illuminati' in 1786 and what Zwack had also published under the title 'Einige Originalschriften.' The Bavarian Government sent copies of Weishaupt's plan to use his recently organized Illuminati to destroy *all* existing governments and religions to *all* the heads of Church and State prior to the outbreak of the French Revolution in 1789. But the warning was ignored. The fact that the Illuminati have had the power to maintain their identity and intention to enslave the Human Race, body, mind, and soul, as a secret has enabled the conspirators to develop the conspiracy to its semi-final stage. The purpose of this article is to tell how the conspiracy was developed since 1798 to the present time. We also expose the details of the blue-print drawn up by General Albert Pike, 1850 to 1886, to carry it to its conclusion.

Weishaupt was Professor of Canon Law at Ingolstadt University when he revised, and modernized, the age old Luciferian conspiracy to prevent the Human Race from establishing God's plan for the Rule of Creation upon this earth so that they could ultimately impose the Luciferian ideology upon the Goyim (human cattle) by means of Satanic despotism. From 1770 to 1776 he was financed by the newly organized House of Rothschild in exactly the same way as those who direct the Illuminati's activities today are financed by the Tax-Free Foundations established for that purpose by such multi-millionaires as the Rockefellers, Carnegies and Fords.

The Bavarian Government discovered Weishaupt's conspiracy when, in 1786, God struck one of his couriers dead by a stroke of lightning as he rode through Ratisbon on his way to Paris. The police found a copy of the revised version of the conspiracy in transit to members of Weishaupt's Illuminati who had been charged with the responsibility of fomenting the Great French Revolution. This first major project, leading to the ultimate destruction of *all* governments and religions, was scheduled to break out in 1789.

Weishaupt's plan is extremely simple. He organized the Illuminati and then formed the Grand Orient Lodges to infiltrate the Illuminati into Blue or European Masonry, using the Lodges as their secret headquarters. Thus the conspirators could operate under the cloak of philanthropy. Weishaupt never intended that any except specially selected Masons, from the Higher Degrees, should learn 'The Full Secret.' Only those known to have defected completely from Almighty God were initiated into the Higher Degrees of the Grand Orient Lodges and told that the Illuminati were a secret organization with the order dedicated to the cause of forming a One World Government—in some form—the powers of which they intended to usurp so they could impose their ideology upon mankind: the worship of Lucifer. Weishaupt stated this action would ensure permanent peace and prosperity. Only initiates into the final degree were permitted to know that the Luciferian Ideology was to be imposed on the Human Race by Satanic despotism.

As will be proved, only the adepts of the *Final Degree* are initiated as High Priests of the Synagogue of Satan; they worship Lucifer as opposed to our God whom they name Adonay.

The plan the Illuminati put into effect is to use monetary and sex bribery to place influential people under their control. They then use them to further the Illuminati's secret plans. Youths belonging to well-bred families with international leanings are also selected and sent to private schools where Illuminists indoctrinate them with international ideas and then train them so they qualify to fill positions in politics and religion as 'Specialist', 'Experts', and 'Advisors'. The Illuminati then use the wealth, power, and influence of the members to place their 'Agentur' in key positions behind the scenes of all governments' financial, industrial, educational, and religious activity. They then mold policy so that it fits in with the Luciferian plan to promote wars and revolutions on an ever increasing scale. Weishaupt stipulated that the Illuminati should organize, finance, direct, and control Communism, Nazism, and Political Zionism to facilitate the Illuminati's task of dividing the world's population into opposing camps in ever in-

creasing numbers.

This policy of Self-elimination was to continue until **only** Communism and Christendom remain as world powers. When this stage of the conspiracy is reached the Illuminati are to provoke the **greatest social cataclysm** the world has ever known and the Goyim controlled by atheistic communists and those who profess Christianity are to be kept fighting until they have slaughtered each other by the tens of millions. It is during these world wars that the devil reaps his richest harvest in souls. This wholesale slaughter is to continue, while the Illuminati, their millionaire friends, scientists, and agentur relax in safety and luxury in pre-established self-contained sanctuaries (Southern Florida, the West Indies, and islands of the Caribbean Seas), until both sides have been literally bled white and become absolutely exhausted physically and economically. They will then have no alternative but to accept a One World Government as their **only** hope. The Illuminati will then usurp the powers of that government and crown **their** leader king-despot of the entire world.

Then and not until then, the Synagogue of Satan (who always have and do now control **all** subversive organizations) will, by universal manifestation make known to the Goyim, **for the first time, the true light of the pure doctrine of the Luciferian Doctrine and impose the luciferian ideology upon what remains of the Human Race by means of Satanic despotism.**

Thus we see that the issue is **not** temporal and materialistic as those who direct the conspiracy would have us believe. We are involved in a continuation of the Luciferian revolt against the supreme power and authority of Almighty God whom the Luciferians name **Adonay**. We are taught about the infinite goodness of our God but we are kept in ignorance of the fact that the Luciferian revolt started in the celestial world we call Heaven because Lucifer challenged the supremacy of Adonay on the grounds that his plan for the Rule of the Universe was weak and impractical because it was based on the premise that all lesser beings could be **educated into knowing him**, loving Him, and serving Him, out of respect for **His** infinite perfection.

Lucifer claimed that the **only** way to rule the entire universe is to establish a totalitarian dictatorship, and enforce the Will of the Dictator with **absolute despotism**. The word **Universe** as used by those who have accepted the Luciferian ideology in this and other celestial worlds, means 'The Totality of existing things including the earth, the heavenly or celestial bodies, and **all** else throughout space.

One cannot understand this all important subject unless he knows the **whole truth**. We must know the Luciferian ideology as

well as the Scriptural history of the struggle which has gone on through the ages of time in this and other worlds between God and Lucifer to decide which plan for the rule of creation will finally be put into effect. Unless we know the **whole truth** we cannot decide by our God-given gifts of an intellect and **free** will whether we wish to accept God's plan and love, serve and obey Him for all eternity or literally go to the devil (Lucifier).

The purpose of those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy is to prevent the masses—The Goyim, the Human Cattle—from knowing the **whole truth** because they know that if we did we would automatically accept God's plan.

The Luciferians therefore rely upon their ability to lie to and deceive those they plan to enslave body, mind, and soul, into believing **anything** but the **truth**. That is the reason Christ referred to the Synagogue of Satan, who direct the Luciferian conspiracy upon this earth as 'Sons of the Devil, whose lusts ye shall do. He was a murderer from the beginning. He knows not the **truth** because the **truth** is not in Him.' We must also remember that the words 'Synagogue of Satan' do not, repeat not, mean the Jews because Christ also made it perfectly clear that the Synagogue of Satan 'Are those who call themselves Jews, but are not, and do lie.' The Synagogue of Satan is composed of men and women of many nationalities which have their origin in Cain, Eve's son. My knowledge of the Luciferian Creed has been acquired by reading all the literature I could obtain dealing with the subject and by reading and studying translations of the writings of his Eminence Caro y Rodriguez, Cardinal of Santiago, Chile. I pass on that knowledge in order that you may decide the issue one way or the other.

The Luciferian Creed teaches that Lucifer was the brightest and most intelligent of the Heavenly host. His power and influence were so great that when he challenged the power and supremacy of God (Adonay) he caused a vast number of higher ranks of celestial beings to defect from God and join him. Among these was Satan, **the eldest son of Adonay**. According to the Luciferian belief, St. Michael, the Archangel, is Satan's brother, and the younger son of Adonay. The Luciferian teachings admit that St. Michael defeated those who had espoused the Luciferian Cause in Heaven. This started the eternal enmity between Satan and St. Michael. According to the Luciferian teaching, '**Hell**' is the word used to designate the celestial world to which God banished Lucifer and the more intelligent of the celestial beings who had followed him of their own free will. According to the Luciferian Creed, God (Adonay) decided to give those creatures He considered had

been *deceived* into joining the Luciferian revolt, another chance.

He therefore created other worlds including this earth and inhabited them with the less guilty who had defected from Him in heaven at the time of the revolt. He made them in His own image and likeness inasmuch as they were bodies *infused with the spiritual light of sanctifying grace*. In appearance they looked the same as Christ when he permitted Peter, James and John to see him transfigured. God introduced these fallen angels to the new worlds by a method of birth which deprived them of personal knowledge of their previous existence. He endowed them, however, with an intellect, and gave them the use of a **free will**. Their minds were so constructed that they could receive **inspirations** from the celestial world both from those who remained faithful to God and those who had joined the Luciferian Cause. Those on trial are intended to sort out these inspirations by using their intellect. The body puts the decisions of the mind into **action**. All bodily actions must be either positive or negative.

Every bodily action is recorded in 'The Book of Life.' The individual thus decides his eternal future; by his bodily actions he proves if he has accepted God's plan for the Rule of the Universe or Lucifer's plan. The results are either 'Good' or 'Evil'.

According to the Luciferian Creed, Lucifer made Satan 'Prince of this world' at the time of its creation. His task was to cause our first parents to defect from God (Adonay), and to prevent their progeny from establishing His plan for the Rule of Creation upon this earth. This creed also teaches that God walked in the Garden of Eden (Paradise) without parents instructing them regarding His plan and His way of life.

Up to this point there appears no great difference between the teachings of the Luciferian Creed and the Holy Scriptures; the difference begins to appear from the time Satan arrived on the scene. The Luciferian Creed teaches (to the initiates of the lower degrees of the New Palladian Rites, as organized by Albert Pike—of which more later) that God (Adonay) is a jealous and selfish God; He withheld from our first parents knowledge of the *pleasures* of sexual intercourse—the secret of procreation—because He wished to reserve these pleasures for Himself. This is of course *the lie*. God simply postponed making His will regarding procreation known to our first parents until He had thoroughly tested their honesty, integrity and obedience, to make sure they were reliable enough to be entrusted with the secret, and worthy enough to perform that holy and sacred function which would give others a chance to accept God's plan for the rule of creation. Those initiated into the New Palladian Rite are told that Satan bestowed

the greatest possible benefaction upon the human race when *he* initiated Eve into the pleasures of sexual intercourse, thus making known to her the secret of procreation. The Holy Scriptures tell us that Satan caused her to disobey God ('Of the tree of knowledge thou shall not eat.') by promising her that if she accepted his advances, both she and Adam would be made equal in power to God and never know death. In other words, Satan introduced Eve to the Luciferian ideology regarding sex and sexual relations (carnal knowledge) which are diametrically opposed to God's intentions; the act of procreation was to be performed by one man and one woman united for life in the bonds of matrimony. The ritual was to be performed in strict privacy; the love-play was to be based on mutual expressions of Joy, appreciation, devotion and gratitude each showed for the other. The climax was to be reached by the **spiritual** desire of both parties to promote God's plan for the habitation of the world by creating another being who would grow up to love, honour and obey God so as to live happily with Him forever.

Satan's conquest of Eve was an entirely different matter, as it is re-enacted in the ritual of the Adonaicide Mass (Black Mass). According to the ritual in this Mass, Satan's love-play was calculated to arouse the animal passions in Eve to the point when the gratification of the sexual urge overcame all other considerations. He taught her to be voluptuous instead of modest and restrained; to be promiscuous instead of constant to her spouse; to engage in exhibitionism instead of observing strict privacy; to enter into perversions and indulge in excesses instead of moderation. According to Satanism it is perfectly normal to use any medium to gratify the sexual urge, regardless whether it be animal or human. The Babylonian Talmud, (based on the Cabalistic teachings of the promoters of the Luciferian conspiracy), teaches it is perfectly proper for a man to use children as young as three years of age to satisfy his diabolical animal passions. The Luciferian Creed claims Cain was born as the result of the union between Satan and Eve. Knowing these horrors regarding sex are according to the Luciferian ideology, we can recognize the Satanic influence which inspires such ideas. But it is hard to understand how ministers of Christian denominations can expound the following theories regarding the marriage act.

Recently we read in Church publications, which voice the opinions of the leaders of two different denominations, that it is perfectly right and proper for a married couple to engage in sexual intercourse anywhere convenient; at any time (including the menstrual period) and in any position, providing the act terminates in

the way which permits of conception. After reading this abominable advice we concluded the authors had undoubtedly kept their vows of celibacy! There is a vast difference between sexual indulgence for the sake of merely gratifying the animal passions and the holy sacred relationship entered into by a man with his wife who is, and remains, pure in body, mind and soul. Gratifying animal passion is gross, aggressive, often perverted and sadistic. The act of love and affection performed between a man and his wife in love with one another is a holy and sacred ritual which is truly termed 'A Sacrament'.

Under the influence of the Illuminati's propaganda far too many individuals have entered the marriage contract for the purpose of legalizing sexual relations. Many marriages are nothing but legalized prostitution; still more marriages are marriages of convenience. It is any wonder then, that we humans are born with the stain of Original Sin? We are conceived in sin because the act of procreation is not in accordance with the will of God, but in keeping with the perversions introduced by Satan when he seduced Eve. God in His anger with our first parents withdrew the light of sanctifying grace from their bodies; because of their sin they were reduced from the status of immortals to mortals and were condemned to suffer privations, physical suffering, sickness and death. But God, in His mercy and goodness, through His beloved son, Jesus Christ, gave us another chance to reject the Luciferian ideology as taught by Satanists, and accept His plan for the rule of creation.

If what we explain is **not the truth**, then why does the Roman Catholic Church put such great importance on the dogma of the Immaculate conception of Mary the mother of Jesus Christ? The Roman Catholic Faith requires **all** its members to believe that Mary is the only human being born without the stain of original sin because she conceived of the Holy Ghost in accordance with God's plan for the process of procreation.

If Satan hadn't used a perverted version of the sexual relationship to wean Adam and Eve away from God, then why is it that the Skoptsi have practiced self-emasculation since before the advent of Christ, and still emasculate themselves, in order to prove that they reject sex as introduced to the human race in its perverted form by Satan. The Skoptsi believe that only by emasculating themselves can they devote themselves one hundred percent to the service of Almighty God and the establishing of His plan for the rule of creation upon this earth.

The Skoptsi scoff at ministers and priests of the Christian religion who are afraid to emasculate themselves so they can ren-

der **perfect** service to Almighty God. Christ's apostles were often asked by those who wished to become their disciples if self-emasculatation was mandatory. St. Matthew deals with this very delicate question in Chapter 10:7-12. Verse 12 reads 'For there are eunuchs which were made eunuchs of men; and there be eunuchs which have made themselves eunuchs for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake. *He who is able to receive it let him receive it.*'

Note: Ref. is to 'this extraordinary sacrifice.'-Ed.

Dealing with this same subject St. Paul told his followers that it is better for human beings to renounce sexual relationship, as based on the perverted version of sexual relationship, separates many human beings from Almighty God that caused Thessalonians 4:1-7 to be written into the Holy Scriptures 'Brethren, even as you have learned from us how you **ought** to walk, and to please God—as indeed you are walking—we beseech and exhort you, in the Lord Jesus, to make even greater progress. For you know what precepts I have given to you by the Lord Jesus. **For this is the will of God; your sanctification**; that you abstain from immorality; that everyone of you learn how to possess his vessel in **holiness and honor**, not in the **passion of lust** like the gentiles (Luciferians or Satanists) who do not know God—for God has not called us into uncleanness, but unto holiness in Christ Jesus our Lord.'

It is on this premise that St. Augustine bases his opinion that it was the perversion of the sexual relationship, as intended by Almighty God, coupled with disobedience by Adam and Eve to His law and revealed plan for the rule of Creation, aggravated by a display of lack of Faith in His perfections and infinite goodness which constitutes Original Sin.

Once this great **truth** is accepted and understood it is a simple matter to understand how the continuing Luciferian conspiracy has been developed on this earth, for the purpose of enslaving the survivors of the Human Race, body, mind and soul. (It also explains the current flood of sex appeal by radio, TV; pornographic pictures; lewd displays of the female figure; sexy song—Presley rhythm—rock and roll).

Voltaire wrote that; In order to lead the masses into new subjection the Illuminati must lie to them like the Devil himself, not timidly or for a time only, but boldly and always. He told his fellow Illuminists: 'We must make them lavish promises and use extravagant phrases...The opposite of what we promise may be done afterwards...that is of no consequence.'

It is on the premise that a human being can't indulge his sexual desires, and serve God efficiently, that causes the Roman Catholic Church to require those who seek Holy Orders to take

the vow of chastity and celibacy. But most revealing of all is the fact that the knowledge of the terrible and tremendous influence sex, as taught by Satanism, has over the lives of its adepts, that some men who have been admitted as High Priests of the Luciferian Creed have emasculated themselves, or ordered their doctors to emasculate them, to prevent sexual considerations interfering with their determination to establish the Luciferian totalitarian dictatorship upon this earth. According to reliable sources of information Kadar is one such person.

One of America's leading magazines, late in 1956, published the story of how Kadar took over in Hungary and put an end to the abortive uprising. The author claimed Kadar had been emasculated by his enemies while in their custody. That statement is a lie. Kadar was castrated by his own physician at his own request. He wished to become a perfect adept of the Luciferian Cause.

Kadar is such a fanatic that, after he had suppressed the Hungarian revolt, he ordered 45,000 Hungarian youths, who had been taken prisoners, to be emasculated. He then sent them to special camps where they have been trained to become Agentur of the Illuminati to be used to develop the Luciferian conspiracy in its final phase. This is all very horrible, but **true**. N.B.N. stated in 1956 that the Hungarian revolt had been organized by the Illuminati *outside* Hungary and that its purpose was to test out in actual practice the feasibility of Pike's plan to provoke the final social cataclysm between people controlled by Atheistic-Communists, and those who profess Christianity. Evidence since received proves we were absolutely correct in our contentions.

The Luciferian Creed teaches that the Luciferian conspiracy advanced at such a pace that God decided to send St. Michael on earth, in the form of Jesus Christ, to halt the conspiracy and rout those who comprised the Synagogue of Satan; it also teaches that St. Michael (Christ) failed in His mission. Pike built up the ceremonial of the Adonaiocide Mass around the seduction of Eve by Satan, the Luciferian's victory over Christ, and His death at the instigation of the Illuminati.

Christ did come to redeem us by setting us free from the bonds of Satan with which we are bound. He told us Satan had obtained **control** over all those in high places in government, religion, the sciences and social services. His birth in a stable proves to us that if we wish to establish God's plan for the rule of Creation upon this earth, we must start at the bottom to educate the majority of mankind. Christ made it abundantly clear that it was hopeless, and useless, to even **try** to start at the top. Acceptance of this lesson will create a spiritual revolution!

Christ also told us that there is only **one** way to end the Luciferian conspiracy and that is to teach the **whole truth** concerning it to the people of **all** nations. He assured us that if we made the **truth** generally known, and explained to the masses that the Luciferian ideology requires their absolute enslavement, body, mind, and soul, the reaction would be such that public opinion would become a greater force than they could control. Weishaupt and Pike both admit this truth. They insist that any Illuminist executive so much as suspected of defecting must be executed as a traitor. Weishaupt and Pike both admit this truth. They insist that defecting must be executed as a traitor. Weishaupt wrote that if **one** man was allowed to divulge their secret, their plans could be set back three thousand years or ended completely. This is very consoling information. It is to carry out this mandate as given to us by Christ that we tell how Weishaupt used Thomas Jefferson to transfer the revised version of the Luciferian conspiracy to America.

Jefferson was among the financiers, politicians, economists, scientists, industrialists, professional men, and religious leaders who had accepted the idea that a One World Government directed by men of **brains** (Illuminists) was the only way to end wars and revolutions. Jefferson was so high in the executive councils of the Illuminati that he secretly had their insignia inscribed upon the back of the Great Seal of America in readiness for the day they would take over the government. This information will shock a great number of American citizens, so we will quote authentic documents and historical events, knowledge of which has been carefully withheld from the general public in Canada and the U.S.A.

1789, John Robison, himself a high Mason, confirmed that the Illuminati had infiltrated into American Masonic lodges.

July 19th, 1798, David A. Pappan, President of Harvard University, warned the graduating class regarding the influence Illuminism was having on American politics and religion. (We wonder what he would have to say about Harvard itself if he were alive today!)

Thanksgiving Day 1789, Jedediah Morse preached against Illuminism. He warned his congregation, and the people of the United States, that the Illuminists cover their true purpose by infiltrating into Masonic lodges and hiding their subversive acts and intentions under the cloak of philanthropy.

1799, John Cosens Ogden exposed the fact that Illuminists in New England were indefatigably engaged in destroying religion and government in America under feigned regard for their safety.

1800, John Quincy Adams opposed Jefferson for the Presid-

ency of the United States. Adams had organized the New England Masonic Lodges. He wrote three letters to Col. Wm. L. Stone exposing Jefferson's subversive activities. The information contained in these letters is credited with enabling Adams to win the election. The letters referred to are (or were) on exhibition in the Rittenhouse Sq. Library, Philadelphia.

1800, Captain Wm. Morgan took upon himself the duty of informing other Masons **how** and **why** the Illuminati were using their lodges for subversive purposes. The Illuminati delegated one of their members, Richard Howard, to execute Morgan as a traitor. Morgan tried to escape to Canada. He failed.

Avery Allyn made an affidavit and swore that he had heard Richard Howard report to a meeting of Knights Templars in St. John's Hall, New York, how he had completed his mission to 'execute' Morgan successfully. Arrangements had then been made to ship Howard back to Liverpool, England. Masonic records prove that as the result of this incident thousands of Masons seceded from the Northern Jurisdiction.

1829, an English Illuminist named 'Fanni' Wright lectured to a carefully selected group of Illuminists in the new Masonic Temple in New York. She explained the Luciferian ideology regarding 'free love' and 'sexual liberty'. She also informed the American Illuminists it was intended to organize, and finance, Atheistic-Communism for the purpose of furthering their own secret plans and ambitions. Among those who helped put this phase of the Luciferian conspiracy into effect were Clinton Roosevelt, (a direct ancestor of F.D. Roosevelt), Horace Greeley, and Charles Dada.

1834, to cover up their real purpose, the above named organized the Loco-Foco Party.

1835, they changed the name to 'The Whig Party', and used it to raise the funds used to finance Mordecai Mark Levi (Karl Marx) while he wrote 'The Communist Manifesto' and 'Das Kapital' in Soho, London, England. Both these publications were written under direct supervision of the Illuminati. They were designed to enable the Illuminati to organize Atheistic-Communism as required by Adam Weishaupt's plan completed in 1776.

1834, the Illuminati appointed Guiseppe Mazzini their 'Director of Political Action'. This title was a cover-up for the office of 'Director of Revolutionary Activities.' Leon de Poncins on page 65 confirms what I had published in this regard in 'Pawns In the Game' and 'Red Fog Over America', i.e., that Mazzini was in close contact with, and directed the revolutionary activities of leaders located throughout the entire world. Mazzini met General Albert

Pike shortly after President Jefferson Davis had disbanded his Indian Auxiliary Troops on account of atrocities they had committed under the cloak of war. Pike was totalitarian minded and readily agreed to join the Illuminati.

1850, at the age of 41, Albert Pike infiltrated into Freemasonry and was initiated into the Western Star Lodge in Little Rock, Ark. Backed by the Illuminati, his rise within masonry was phenomenal.

1859, on January 2nd., Pike was elected Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of the Southern Jurisdiction of the U.S.A. He came in close contact with an adept of the Luciferian Creed named Moses Holbrook who was Sovereign Commander of the Supreme Council of Charleston, S.C. Together they worked out the ritual for a modernized version of the Luciferian 'Black Mass' which is based in Cabalistic teachings. Then Holbrook died and Pike introduced the 'Adonaicide Mass' to be used by those who had been admitted into the **full secret** and the final degree of the New Palladian Rites.

The ritual of the 'Adonaicide Mass' requires the celebrant to initiate the Priestess who plays the part of Eve, in the pleasures of sex as taught to Eve by Satan. Thus Satan's victory over Eve is perpetuated, and those present are reminded how sex is still used to cause those they wish to control to defect from God also.

The ritual also requires the immolation of a victim-human, animal, or fowl. This sacrifice is offered to Lucifer to commemorate the Synagogue of Satan's victory over Christ. The blood of the victim is passed around and sipped by those present, then parts of the flesh are eaten. This is done to ridicule Christ for telling us that 'He who eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood will have eternal life.' Note: Chicago police are still investigating three such ritual murders.

The celebrant also desecrates and defiles a Host consecrated by a priest of the Roman Catholic Church. This act is performed to prove to those present that God (Adonay) is not supreme. It also indicates the determination of those present to destroy all other religions. Note: Just recently agentur of the Illuminati stole the tabernacle out of a Roman Catholic Church in New Jersey to obtain consecrated Hosts.

All Adonaicide Masses terminate in an orgy of eating, drinking, and sexual indulgences. Pike ruled, 'That in order for an adept of the highest degrees to be in complete control of his passions, which lead so many hearts astray, thou must use women often *and without passion*; thou wilt thus become master of thy desires, and thou wilt enchain women.' Pike also wrote 'The Lodges of Broth-

ers which fail to annex a lodge of Sisters for the common use is incomplete.' See page 578 of 'La Femme et L'enfant dans la Franc-Maçonnerie Universelles.' by A.C. De La Rive, which deals specifically with Lodges of Adoption which are used to introduce women into Palladian rites. Note: Wilma Montesi died after being used as a priestess at an Adonaicide Mass. She had taken part in a sexual marathon. She died of an overdose of drugs, administered to stimulate the sexual appetite, and from physical exhaustion. Her body was found on a beach near Naples in Italy. The scandal involved High Officials of both Church and State in Italy.

Because of his diligence in the Luciferian Cause, Pike was elected Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry. As such he was assisted by ten Ancients of the Supreme Lodge of the Grand Orient of Charleston, S.C. Working in the mansion he built in Little Rock, Ark., in 1840, he drew up the blue-print for the final stages of the Luciferian conspiracy. As we will prove later, the final social cataclysm is to be between the masses controlled by Atheistic-Communists and the masses which adhere to the Christian religion. It is this diabolical plan which justifies the definition of the word 'Goyim' to mean 'human cattle being prepared for the slaughter.'

In order to put this diabolically inspired plot into effect, Pike organized the New Palladian Rites. He ordered Mazzini to establish supreme councils in Rome and Berlin to work in cooperation with the headquarters he had established in Charleston, S.C. The Supreme Council in Rome was to direct 'Political Action'; the one in Berlin was to be the Dogmatic Directory. The three supreme councils were to direct the subversive activities of the 23 other councils Pike organized in strategic locations in North America, South America, Europe, Asia, Africa, and Oceania. Note: It was executive members of these councils who flew to Georgia to attend the secret meeting held in the King & Prince Hotel on St. Simon's Island, Feb. 14th., to 17th., 1957, as reported in the May issue of N.B.N.

To prove that the 'Full Secret' is only made known to those who qualify for initiation in the final degree of the Palladian Rite, which makes them members of 'The Great White Lodge', and High Priests of the Luciferian Creed, we will quote a letter written by Mazzini to Dr. Breidenstine before he was made an adept of the final rite. He wrote: 'We form an association of brothers in all points of the globe. We wish to break every yoke. Yet there is one that is unseen; that can be hardly felt, yet that weighs on us. Whence comes it? Where is it? No one knows, or at least no one tells. This association is secret even to us, the veterans of secret

societies

In order to be able to provoke the final social cataclysm between Communists and Christians, Pike had to put Illuminists in control of the Vatican's political policies. To enable the Illuminati to infiltrate into the Vatican, Pike ordered Mazzini to build up an anti Vatican atmosphere in Europe until, as we know, the lives of all within the Vatican were threatened. Then Karl Rothschild, the son of Mayer Anselm Rothschild (who financed Weishaupt's organization of the Illuminati) intervened on behalf of the Vatican on the grounds that he wished to prevent unnecessary bloodshed. Thus one of the highest members of the Illuminati won the gratitude and appreciation of the Pope and Vatican officials. He then placed agentur of the Illuminati within the Vatican as Experts and advisers on finance and politics. Thus they made good Weishaupt's boast when he wrote 'We will infiltrate into that place (The Vatican) and once inside we will never come out. We will bore from within until it remains nothing but an empty shell.'

Since the Illuminati infiltrated into the Vatican those who direct the Luciferian conspiracy have fomented two world wars, which divided Christendom into opposing armies. Christians of all denominations blew each other off the face of this earth by the millions. The net result is that the masses controlled by Atheistic Communism are now equal in strength to what remains of Christendom. What has happened to date is strictly in accordance with Weishaupt's revision of the Luciferian conspiracy. How it has happened is strictly in keeping with the blue print of action drawn up by Albert Pike, 1850 to 1886, in his mansion in Little Rock, Ark. The Secret Archives of the Vatican are more complete than any other in this world. What a difference there would have been in the pages of history if the Illuminati had not had the power to impose a conspiracy of silence upon all governments, political and religious.

I have many letters from Priests who have lived in Rome, and studied in the Vatican. They give a wealth of evidence to **prove** that the Holy Father is little better than a prisoner within the Vatican *exactly* in the same way that the President of the United States is a prisoner within the White House, the Queen of England a prisoner in Buckingham Palace, and Khrushchev a prisoner within the Kremlin. Only once, in recent years, has the constant surveillance maintained over the Pope been relaxed. That was when his Holiness was thought to be a death's door. We are told he had sunk so low that only a modern miracle could have given him the strength to summon an official he knew he could trust. He ordered this official to send out an appeal and ask all Roman Catholics 'To

pray for the silent Church.'

Pike restricted initiation into the New Palladian Rite to men and women who had been proved to have defected from God and sold their souls to Satan in return for material success and carnal pleasures. But such is the cunning, and guile, of those who control the Synagogue of Satan that not even members of the New Palladian Rite are admitted to the **full secret** until they have been tested further. The manner in which 'The Great White Lodge' (The High Priests of the Luciferian Creed) maintain their secret was fully illustrated when another Act of God caused top secret documents, issued by Pike, to fall into hands other than intended. Mazzini died in 1872. Pike picked Adriano Lemmi to succeed him as Director of Political Action. Lemmi had been initiated in the New Palladian Rite. He was a worshiper of Satan. Pike instructed him in the **full secret**. He explained that Lucifer is the **only** god other than Adonay, and that the ultimate purpose of the continuing conspiracy is to impose the Luciferian ideology upon mankind.

The facts surrounding this incident were disclosed by Margiotta's book 'Adriano Lemmi, Chef Supreme des Franc-Maçons'. The fact that only the **few** initiated in the Highest degree of the Palladian Rites are in possession of the **full secret** was proved again when Pike found it necessary to issue the following letter of instruction to those Illuminists he had selected to direct the activities of the 23 councils he had established throughout the world. A copy of this letter dated July 14, 1889, also got astray. It is quoted by A.C. De La Rive on page 587 of *La Femme et L'enfant dans la Franc-Maçonnerie Universelles*.

We quote 'That which we must say to the crowd is 'We worship God', but it is the God that one adores without superstition..The Masonic religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine.. If Lucifer were not God, would Adonay, whose deeds prove his cruelty, perfidy and hatred of men, barbarism and repulsion for science, would Adonay, and his priests, calumniate him? Yes! Lucifer is God. And unfortunately Adonay is also God. For the Eternal law is that there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white without black, for the absolute can only exist as two Gods. Thus the doctrine of Satanism is a heresy, and the true, and pure, philosophical religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay, but Lucifer God of light and God of Good, is struggling for humanity against Adonay the God of darkness and evil.'

History proves that since 1776 the conspiracy has been devel

oped **exactly** as Weishaupt intended simply because those who direct it have been able to maintain secrecy regarding their ultimate intention to enslave what remains of the human race—body, mind, and soul. We will now reveal the plans the Illuminati intend to follow from now to the end. Both Weishaupt and Pike required that Political Zionism be organized, financed, and controlled by the Illuminati so that it could be used first to create a sovereign state in which they, the Illuminati, would crown **their** leader King-despot of the entire universe, and secondly to enable the Illuminati to foment World War Three. Political Zionism was organized by Herzl, 1897. Can any person, still able to exercise his God-given intellect, deny that this part of the plot isn't being developed right now in the Near and Middle East? If we permit World War Three to break out, *Zionism and the Moslem world will be wiped out*, and the remaining nations eliminated as world powers, then **only** Atheistic-Communism and Christianity will remain standing between the Illuminati and their goal.

In a letter Pike wrote to Mazzini Aug. 15, 1871, he explains what is to happen when World War Three has ended. (A copy of this letter is, or was, in the Library of the British Imperial Museum, London, England.) 'We (the Illuminati) shall unleash the Nihilists and the Atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effects of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens obliged to defend themselves against the world minority, or revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will be from that moment without compass (direction) anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the **true light**, through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view, a manifestation which will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and Atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time.'

If any person still doubts the truth let me tell that person that His Eminence Cardinal y Rodriguez of Chile tried to warn both Catholics and Masons of their impending fate in 1925.

When F.D. Roosevelt was elected President of the U.S.A. he was so sure the conspiracy would reach its final goal during his lifetime that in 1933 he had the Illuminati's insignia, (which Jefferson secretly had embossed on the back of the American

Great Seal) printed on the back of American dollar bills. This was to notify Illuminists throughout the world that the Illuminati were now in absolute control of American finance, politics, and the social sciences. Roosevelt called this 'The New Deal'.

Roosevelt's foreign policy built up Atheistic-Communism until it was equal in strength in every way to that of Christendom. He was so confident that he would be the first King-despot that he had the audacity in 1942 to tell Winston Churchill 'The time has come when the British Empire must be dissolved in the interests of world peace.' This incident took place in Vallentia Harbout, Newfoundland, when they first met to discuss NATO. To what kind of peace did Roosevelt refer? Peace under a Luciferian dictatorship is what he meant!

We will now show how the Illuminati infiltrated into the British Royal Household. Since 1942 Adm. Louis Mountbatten has been the 'Power behind the throne' in Britain. Under his influence and direction, India and several other parts of the British Empire have 'gained their independence.' This is a polite way of saying they have seceded from the British Crown. What the public thought was wishful thinking on Roosevelt's part is rapidly becoming an accomplished fact. Roosevelt knew what the Illuminati had planned. His slip of the tongue when talking to Churchill proves the truth of the old saying, 'When drink is in, the truth will out.' The fact remains that the British Empire, in less than fifty years, has been reduced from the greatest power on earth to a third class power. Britain's Queen is married to Admiral Mountbatten's nephew. Philip was 'Adopted' by the Admiral when a young boy. Everyone knows that Prince Philip has extremely liberal views and opinions. Very few know that he was privately educated, at his uncle's instigation, at Gordonstoun, Scotland, by Dr. Kurt Hahn, an Illuminist Hitler kicked out of Germany.

Dr. Kurt Hahn is unquestionably an agentur of the Illuminati. In Germany he served on the Executive Committee of the Communist Party but he is **not** an atheist. He directed the Communist policy in Germany so that it enabled the Illuminati to foment World War Two. Take him any way you wish, the fact remains, he is a fully informed, highly trained, and experienced subversive. Gordonstoun School is only one of three he has established in accordance with Weishaupt's plan for the Illuminati to indoctrinate and train youths of well-bred families with international leanings to be agentur of the Illuminati. The other two schools Dr. Kurt Hahn established are located in Salem, Germany, and Anavryta, Greece.

We want to make it absolutely clear the N.B.N. does not,

repeat **not** say that youths so trained realize the purpose for which they are being trained E H Norman was one youth so trained He came to a very sticky end So do many of the others They are just Pawns In The Game

Queen Elizabeth II is also Head of the Protestant Church in England Obviously because of forces beyond her control, Canon C E Raven has been appointed spiritual 'adviser' to the Royal Household The Canon has been married **three** times His third wife professed to be an Atheist She was publicized as 'A heroine of the French Resistance Movement' One thing is certain, since this appointment was made Her Majesty has never made reference to God Almighty in her Christmas messages to her people But most significantly, in her last address, she used the jargon of the Illuminati and said, 'The chain reaction of the Powers of Light, to **illuminate** the new age (New Order) ahead of us'

Such is the power of those who direct the Illuminati that they instructed another of their agentur (also named Hahn) to celebrate Elizabeth's accession to the throne by having this German born Canadian artist alter the photo Her Majesty had approved to be used on Canadian Bank Notes Hahn cleverly concealed the face of Satan in the hair do of the Queen In Illuminist symbolism this meant, "We now have 'the ear of the Queen' Our agentur are so close to her person She doesn't even suspect their presence" N B N brought this outrage to the attention of the Canadian House of Commons, through Mr John Blackmore, P M , and as the result new plates were made and new bank notes issued We have tried to inform the Queen's husband of the true purpose of the Illuminati but so far without success

Since Roosevelt died, American Foreign Policy and that of the U N O has been decided by the Illuminists on the Council of Foreign Relations who occupy the Harold Pratt Building in New York This headquarters of international intrigue was provided, and is financed, by the Rockefellers, Ford, and Carnegie Tax free foundations Since the turn of the century the Rockefellers have taken over direction of the continuing conspiracy from the Rothschilds The foreign policy has been to contain Communism, not to *destroy* it International Communism has to be kept equal in strength to the whole of Christendom, otherwise Pike's diabolical plan for the **final** social cataclysm cannot be put into effect It is this policy which explains **why** MacArthur wasn't allowed to **destroy** Communism during the Korean War It was this policy that caused the U N O to demand that Britain and France withdraw their troops when they landed in Suez with the firm intention of putting an end to Nasser's subversive activities in Egypt

and the Middle East When MacArthur persisted in his intention to destroy Communism he was fired When Anthony Eden sent troops into Egypt he also was fired For What? Insubordination to those who direct the Illuminati?

Since Jefferson's time the citizens of the U S A have gradually been conditioned for the day when the Illuminati decide to take over Exactly the same thing has been going on in Canada We will know the hour for subjugation has arrived when the President of the U S A and the Prime Minister in Canada, declare a *State of Emergency* and set up a military dictatorship on the pretense that such action is necessary to protect the people from Communist aggression The Communist Parties, in both our countries are being '**contained**' because the Illuminati intend to use them to bring about 'The State of Emergency' The F B I and the R C M P could, in 48 hours, clean out every Communist, and every other kind and type of subversive **if permitted to do so** The heads of the F B I and the R C M P know **who** are the secret Powers Only the general support of the public will free them from the chains with which they, like the rest of us, are bound

When the Communists are ordered to revolt they will be allowed to run wild as they were in Russia until they have murdered everybody whose names are on the *Illuminati's* liquidation lists Then the agentur of the Illuminati will appear upon the scene and take over control under the pretense they are the saviours of the people Lenin boasted that 'When the time arrives the United States will fall into our (The Illuminati's) hands like over ripe fruit The plan by which the Illuminati intend to take over from the Communists is completed The personnel have been selected to carry out the details of the plan They are being trained in the building in Chicago known as '**Thirteen Thirteen**', East 60th Street It is located on property belonging to the University of Chicago This Illuminist training center is financed by the same foundations that finance the Council of Foreign Relations in New York The Illuminists engaged in this project call themselves 'The Public Administration Services' They pretend to improve the Civic Governments and Social Services In reality they train select ed agentur to occupy key positions in all levels of civic government

Graduates of the Public Administration Services have already been placed as 'Specialists', 'Experts', and 'Advisors' by the Illuminati with the following associations

Am. Public Works Assn
Public Personnel Assn
Governors Conference

Municipal Finance Officers Assn
National Assn. Attorneys General
International City Mgrs. Assn

Am. Committee International
Municipal Assn.
Am. Municipal Assn.
Conference of Chief Justices
Public Administration Service
National Institute of Municipal Clerks
Nat. Assn. of State Budget Officers
Federation of Tax Administrators
Nat. Assn. of Housing &
And Redevelopment

Council of State Governments
Am. Public Welfare Assn.
Interstate Clearing House for
Mental Health
Am. Society for Public Administration
Am. Society of Planning Officials
Nat. Assn. of Assessing Officers
Nat. Assn. State Purchasing Officials
Nat. Legislative Conference

The policy of those who direct the Public Administration Services in 'Thirteen—Thirteen' is to get agentur trained under them appointed as City Managers. The City Managers then appoint other graduates of 'Thirteen—Thirteen' as heads of the various civic departments. These in turn bring in others trained in 'Thirteen—Thirteen' until they have control of the municipal government **at the top**. They pretend they work in the interests of efficiency. What they do in actual fact is usurp the powers of the electorate. Dade County and Miami, and Chicago are already controlled by graduates from 'Thirteen—Thirteen'. In the case of Miami it was necessary that this control should be established immediately. Southern Florida is one of the sanctuaries of the Illuminati and they must be in a position to bring their friends into that sanctuary and exclude from it those for whom they have no use if, and when, a state of emergency is declared. *Illuminists in Chicago and Miami control the civic administration, not the people.*

Within the walls of 'Thirteen—Thirteen', agentur of the Illuminati are being trained how they are to take over municipal governments, and state parliaments, and subjugate the Goyim (human cattle) when ordered to do so. They are told how they must first of all represent themselves as 'The Saviours of the people', sent to save the masses from further persecutions at the hands of the Communists. They are taught how to lead the masses from Communist oppression and place them under new subjection by the Illuminati. That, ladies and gentlemen, is the setup. If you wish to become better informed about 'Thirteen—Thirteen' send for 'Closer-Up', c/o Time for Truth Press, P.O. Box 2223, Palm Beach, U.S.A.

Our purpose in writing this article is to prove that the Illuminati was organized by Weishaupt to **direct** the Luciferian conspiracy to its final goal; to prove that the Illuminati is controlled at the **top** by the Synagogue of Satan. The S.O.S. in turn is controlled by the **few** who are, in actual fact, the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed also known as the 'Great White Lodge.' We have also tried to prove that the hidden purpose of the Luciferian hierarchy is to prevent us establishing God's plan for the rule of crea-

tion upon this earth in order to prevent God's will being done here as it is in heaven. Their objective is to impose the Luciferian ideology upon mankind and enforce their edicts by Satanic despotism. For purposes of deception they refer to the Luciferian Totalitarian dictatorship as 'The New Order'.

The Luciferian ideology requires 'The New Order' shall consist of **two** classes—Governors and slaves. The Ruler and his governors will consist of the High Priests of the Luciferian Creed, their Illuminati and top-level agentur, a few millionaires, scientists, economists, and professional men who have proved themselves devoted to the Luciferian Cause, with sufficient police and soldiers to enforce obedience upon the Goyim.

All other human beings are to be reduced to **one** common level by interbreeding white, blacks, yellows, and reds. The mongrelization of the human race is to be speedily accomplished by artificial insemination. Women will be scientifically selected and used as human incubators. They will be made pregnant with semen taken from specially selected males. The birth rate will be strictly limited to the requirements of the **state**. As it is written in the Illuminati's diabolical plan, '**After we obtain control the very name of God will be erased from the lexicon of life.**' In the jargon of the Illuminati this means that scientifically applied psychopolitics (brain washing) will be used to obliterate from the minds of the human slaves all knowledge of Almighty God (Adonay). The Illuminists intend to make Zombies of all those for whom they do not have some special use.

Let me issue this final warning. Wars (regardless of whether they be called aggressive or preventive wars), revolutions (regardless of whether or not they be called counter-revolutions), racial intolerance, religious intolerance, religious bigotry, and persecution and hatred will not provide a solution to our problem. Only by making the **whole truth** known will we put an end to the Luciferian conspiracy upon this earth. If we continue to keep silence, *because of the risks involved*, the Luciferian conspiracy will progress to the final social cataclysm when the Goyim, with the use of atomic bombs and nerve gas, will slaughter each other by the tens of millions while the Illuminati, and their friends, bask in luxury on the sunny beaches of their sanctuaries. Those who wish to stand up and be counted as **for God and against lucifer** don't need arms. They don't need money. All they need is set forth clearly in the Scriptures. Read Ephesians 6:10-17.

'Brethren, be strengthened in the Lord, and in His power. Put on the armour of God, that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For our wrestling is not against flesh and blood,

but against Principalities and the Powers, against the rulers of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of wickedness on high. Therefore, take up the armour of God, that you may resist in the evil day, and stand in all things perfect. Stand therefore, having girded your loins with *truth*, and having put on the breast-plate of justice, and having your feet shod with the readiness of the gospel of peace, in all things taking up the shield of *faith*, with which you may be able to quench all the fiery darts of the most wicked one. And take unto you the helmet of salvation and the sword of the spirit, that is, **the word of God.**'

Could anything be plainer or clearer? The only people we should **hate** are those of the Synagogue of Satan. They are wolves in sheep's clothing. Those are the ones Christ hated and exposed. If we break the conspiracy of silence; if we insist that our elected representatives stop playing politics and get to work and establish God's plan for the rule of creation on this earth, then God will intervene on behalf of those who **prove** they wish to be of His elect. The issue is up to us. It is we who must make the decision. If we sincerely wish to live for all eternity according to God's plan then the **only** way we can **prove** our sincerity is to work to put His plan into operation on this earth. God's plan is detailed in the Holy Scriptures. It isn't in accordance with the United Nations Charter or the ideology expounded by the One Worlders.

Mail or distribute copies of this issue to **everyone** you can think of. It is *mā*rvelous the results that are obtained when a few copies fall into good hands. If you believe what we have explained then it is your **duty** to pass this knowledge on to as many others as you can contact. Some few will accept the knowledge and truth. Others will reject it. That is not your concern. You will be judged by the effort you put into the work, not by the results you obtain. You don't have to make yourself a pest. Use patience instead of a club. Use reason instead of abuse. Be kind and considerate. Instead of pugnacious and aggressive. Start people thinking and then let them feel they thought the matter out themselves. Those who serve the Illuminati devote every waking hour to further their cause. Can we, if we wish to **earn** our eternal reward, do less?

We need the cooperation of the Clergy of **all** religions which teach belief in a God other than Lucifer. We particularly need the active interest of **all** ministers of the Christian religion. If we can persuade them to lift the lid and break the conspiracy of silence, and tell the whole truth to their congregations, the Illuminati will not be able to proceed with their plan to foment World War Three and the final social cataclysm. The ordained priests of God assume a great responsibility when they accept Holy Orders. Regardless of

what the consequences may be they are in duty, and honor, bound to tell the members of their flocks the whole truth. If they don't they leave their charges innocent victims of those who seek possession of their immortal souls.

In conclusion, I ask the 400,000,000 Catholics scattered throughout the world this question. If what I explain in this article is **not the truth**, why do you recite the following prayer after every low mass? 'Holy St. Michael, Archangel, defend us in the day of battle; be our safeguard against the snares and wickedness of the devil. May God rebuke him, we humbly pray; and do thou, O Prince of the Heavenly Host, by the power of God, thrust down to hell Satan, and all wicked spirits, who wander through this world seeking the ruin of souls.'

Either what we tell you regarding the Luciferian conspiracy is **the truth** or else the words of the above prayer are nonsense. I know Who composed this great prayer. I have told you **why** he composed it. I feel certain God is ready to heed our prayers just as soon as we prove, by action, we are worthy of His intervention.

About the Author

Commander Carr's last two works are now coming forth posthumously. The first and smallest of these is this work. They deal with the International Conspiracy and are based upon investigations and studies which have taken him into nearly every country in the world.

Carr has had an outstanding naval career. His deep background in history and geopolitics coupled with a penetrating mind made effective his relentless attempt to trace events back to their source and concepts forward to their ultimate conclusion.

The Conspiracy is not for the politically naive (whether the product of formal University training or not). It is for those who are already aware that there is a downward slide of our Western Civilization under a variety of influences which play in concert beyond what could be expected by mere chance.

In writing for such men, Carr displays none of the vindictiveness that characterizes some who profess patriotic leanings. Carr counsels love and patience.

"You will be judged by the effort you put into the work, not by the results you obtain. You don't have to make yourself a pest. Use patience instead of a club. Use reason instead of abuse. Be kind and considerate instead of pugnacious and aggressive. Start people thinking and then let them feel that they thought the matter out themselves."

No wonder Carr's books have been so well received. Some have gone through many printings. Though deceased one may easily imagine him as being busily engaged in the cause of truth in his present estate.

(Continued from back cover)

that the conspiracy has ever aimed to see one government established over the world whose powers they could then usurp. This is quite different from the single government which most Christians are awaiting to be created by the Lord.

The conspirators have a comprehensive philosophy concerning mankind. They are aware that God created this earth and introduced us here through a method of birth which deprived us of personal knowledge of a previous existence. He then endowed us with an intellect which could receive inspiration from both good and evil sources. Thus with a free will bestowed upon him, man was in a position to be tested on this earth as his body put the decisions of his mind into action toward positive or negative goals.

Great care has been taken by the conspirators to ensure that their existence and plans are not revealed through secret oaths, ridicule, and murder. The true doctrine is to be revealed only after their organization has achieved despotic supremacy. Here is revealed a bold and diabolical conspiracy intended to defraud man of his God given freedom through deceit, horror and force.

The masses are to be flattered with whatever lavish praise and extravagant promises will appeal to them with the understanding that, "The opposite of what we promise may be done afterwards... that is of no consequence."

From the grave Carr's voice speaks, "Mail or distribute copies of this issue to everyone you can think of. It is marvelous the results that are obtained when a few copies fall into good hands." He was ever confident that truth would be victorious.

ABOUT THE BOOK

Those who find it difficult to accept the fact that the U. S. is the target of political and economic conspiracies are not ready for this book which deals with a conspiracy on a much higher level.

The average man is not acquainted with the history and documentation involved. Also it has not yet been brought home to him that the Powers of Evil are as real as the Powers of Good.

In this book the reader is exposed to Professor Rbison's publishing of secret documents and many later disclosures. He is then quickly carried through history by the author who follows the thread of conspiracy through time.

Suddenly the warnings he has heard about one world government become understandable as he learns

(Continued inside back cover)